WALLACE-FRIERSON

AND ALLIED FAMILIES

This copy of Wallace-Frierson and Allied Families is being donated to your library by Mrs. Frances Keith Wallace Carlisle, 505 Belmont East, Seattle, Washington 98102.

Compiled by
Charles Hamilton Young
Frances-Keith Wallace Carlisle

Boston Public Library
Boston MA 02116

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/wallacefriersona00youn

WALLACE – FRIERSON

AND ALLIED FAMILIES

NEW YORK
- Betts
- Hunt
- Jessup
- Lawrence
- Leggett
- Richardson
- Stevenson
- Whitehead

SOUTH CAROLINA
- Burdell
- Carrier
- Daniell
- Logan
- Witten
- Parker

MARYLAND
- Burch
- Pyle
- Townsend

VIRGINIA
- Buchanan
- Campbell
- Craig
- Tate
- Woods

Compiled by
CHARLES HAMILTON YOUNG
FRANCES-KEITH WALLACE CARLISLE

MOUNTAIN CITY PRESS
KYLE, TEXAS
1982

Copyright
1982

Charles H. Young
Frances-Keith W. Carlisle

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface 7

Introduction 9

Part I BRITISH ISLES BEFORE NORMAN CONQUEST IN 1066

Kings of Leinster: Wexford and Carlow 26
Kings of Leinster: Wicklow and Kildare 28
Dal Riata Kings: Argyll, Scotland 29
Kings and Princes of Wales 30
Kings of Scotland 32
Saxon Kings of England 33
Anglo-Danish Kings 34

Part II EUROPEAN CONTINENT

Dynasties of France
Merovingians 36
Mayors of the Palace 39
Carolingians 40
Capetians 43
Counts of Ponthieu 46
Counts of Vermandois 48
Counts of Namur 49
Counts of Toulouse 50
Counts of Brienne 52
Counts of Blois 54
Counts of Anjou 55
Dukes of Normandy 56
Dukes of Burgundy 58
Dukes of Bavaria 59
Germany-Austria 60
Counts of Flanders 62
Scandinavia 64
Grand Princes of Russia: Ruric Dynasty 66
Doges of Venice 67
Kings of Hungary and Naples 68

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

	Counts of Geneva	70
	Iberia	72
	Asturian Kings	76
Part III	BRITISH ISLES AFTER NORMAN CONQUEST IN 1066	
	Norman Kings of England	78
	Plantagenet Dynasty	79
	Earls of Chester	82
	Earls of Leicester	83
	Earl of Warwick	84
	Barons Darcy de Knayth	86
	Bruce of Scotland	88
	Stewart Dynasty	90
	Earls of Derby	92
	Howard, Dukes of Norfolk	93
	Rhys of Wales	94
	Barons Beaumont	95
	Loftus	96
	Magna Charta Sureties	
	d'Albini	97
	Bigod	98
	de Bohun	101
	de Clare	104
	de Lacie	107
	Malet	108
	de Mowbray	110
	de Quincy	111
	de Ros	112
	de Saye	114
	de Vere	117
	Barons Named in The Magna Charta	
	d'Albini	118

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

	Alan Bassett	119
	Thomas Bassett	108
	Galloway	120
	Longespee	121
	de Warrenne	122
	Marshall	124
	Lawrence	125
	Campbell	128
	Buchanan	130
	Woods-Wallace	132
Part IV	AMERICA FROM COLONIZATION IN THE 17th CENTURY	
	Jessop-Hunt-Richardson-Leggett	134
	Betts-Whitehead-Stevenson-Lawrence	135
	Daniel-Logan	137
	Frierson	138
	Campbell-Tate	139
	Craig-Burch	140
	Wallace	141
	H. C. Wallace Family Picture, 1915	143
Part V	FRIERSON - WALLACE DESCENDANTS	
	Descendants of John Frierson (1777-1833)	146
	Descendants of William Jackson Wallace (1812-87)	198
Part VI	BIOGRAPHICAL NOTES ON AMERICAN ANCESTORS	224
Part VII	APPENDICES	
	A Descent from Charlemagne to Magna Charta Sureties	250
	B Descent from Magna Charta Principals to Julia Lawrence Frierson	251
	C Descent from Magna Charts Principals to Hiram Craig Wallace	252
	D Buchanan	254

TABLE OF CONTENTS
(continued)

KEY TO BIBLIOGRAPHICAL REFERENCES ON CHARTS 256
BIBLIOGRAPHY 259
ABBREVIATIONS AND SYMBOLS 269
INDEX TO NAMES ON EUROPEAN CHARTS 270
INDEX TO NAMES ON AMERICAN CHARTS 278
ADDENDA 287

PREFACE

This book originated as a hobby of the two compilers who had planned to compose for themselves and immediate family members a record of the ancestry of their grandparents, Hiram Craig Wallace and Julia Lawrence Frierson. In response to requests from more distantly related family members, many of whom shared family records they possessed, this has been expanded to include in Part V all the known descendants of both John Frierson (1777-1833) and William Jackson Wallace (1812-87).

Information given orally by persons contacted, some of whom were not positive about spelling or dates, to a 70 year old compiler with a hearing problem could easily result in a mistake. Often a name has many spellings, e.g. Stevan, Stefan, Stephen, Stephan. A grandson of a Burch spelled his name Birch. How many ways can Jonathan be spelled? Recognizing these obstacles, every name was checked and cross-checked. Many calls were made to verify a single name, date or fact. In spite of these efforts to assure accuracy it remains evident that some names and dates in Part V may be incorrect. For this, please accept apologies and regrets. It is incumbent upon the reader to correct any errors to his own satisfaction and for the benefit of his descendants. Space has been provided at the end of the book for corrections, notations and addenda.

The time and effort expended in preparing and publishing this family history has been well rewarded through the many new friendships that have been established. To those upon whose information and knowledge this work was built and to the many who freely contributed to the assembling of the statistics included in Part V: THANK YOU.

Charles Hamilton Young

Kyle, Texas
1982

INTRODUCTION

The charts of this genealogy are based upon historic records of substance. Scholars recognize that the line that divides history from pre-history is blurred and that it occurred at different times in different places. The starting point for the charts in this study are the court and monastic annals, chronicles, king lists and genealogies that were maintained in many countries in the Dark Ages. Other records include official court biographies and family histories that were commissioned of historians such as William of Jumieges in the late Middle Ages. In the British Isles after the introduction of Christianity in the fifth century and the subsequent establishment of monasteries and their scriptoria there was a great proliferation of annals and chronicles which in turn had profound influence on record keeping among the Franks in the period of the Carolingian Renaissance. The most familiar documents in the British Isles include the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, Annales Cambriae, Brute y Tywysogion (Chronicles of the Princes of Wales), Annals of Tigernach, Annals of Ulster and the Book of Leinster. These are known today mainly through copies, redactions and compilations made at dates considerably later than the original recordings of them. Copies were made for wide dissemination of information and often only the copies have survived. Multiple recordings of events that occurred at various locales provide means of counter checking happenings and relative dating: some historians, such as Flann Mainistreach (d 1056), specialized in synchronization, i.e. correlating the dates of rulers and events in different kingdoms on the basis of the data recorded in diverse manuscripts. Obits in annals and chronicles provide an underpinning for dates in genealogies. After the cataclysm of the Norman Conquest in 1066 there was in the following two centuries strong interest in preserving, collecting and collating earlier records and in writing literary history.

Beyond the charts that have been set forth here are accounts that extend back to the legendary. From remote times there has been the desire of people of different parts of the world to accrue greatness to their tribe or country through the linkage of their rulers to the myths and gods of their culture. The Romans repeatedly fabricated genealogies of their rulers. The Emperor Vespasian, a man of humble stock, is said to have laughed at the incredible pedigree invented for him. As late as the thirteenth century Snorri Sturluson, the great Icelandic poet-historian, using sources such as Ari Thorgilsson, Thjodolf and the Skjoldunga Saga (Kings of Denmark), wrote his monumental Heimskringla (Lives of the Kings of Norway) in which he traced the ancestors of Norwegian King Harold Fairhair to the legendary Yngling kings of Uppsala in ancient Sweden who in turn were said to have been descended from the gods Frey or Yngni and Odin. Today the most familiar example of descent from divine origin is the Imperial House of Japan: the Emperor Hiroshito, according to Japanese tradition, is descended from the sun-goddess, Amaterasu.

Noachian and Adamitic Claims

In medieval Europe in countries where the shift from pagan religions to Christianity had taken place, a new element was introduced into the sometimes already improbable regnal genealogies: it became desirable to link the kings to Biblical genealogies. In the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, the most important continuous composite historical record in Europe in the Middle Ages, the evolution of regnal genealogy can be seen. Of the several extant copies of the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, the oldest, Manuscript A, (also known as the Parker Chronicle after Matthew Parker, Archbishop of Canterbury, who bequeathed it to Corpus Christi College, Cambridge) was written during the period of Alfred the Great (849-99) who is generally believed to have been the sponsor of its revival. All the entries covering the period from 849 to 891 were in the script of one writer and were probably recorded at Winchester, Alfred's capitol. The earliest material, i.e. prior to the period of Alfred and this unknown scribe, has been considered by scholars to have been based on pre-existing, now lost, sources. Manuscript A or a copy of it was sent to other monastic centers of learning in Britain where it was copied with modifications, omissions, interpolations and additions of local interest. The Chronicle began with the arrival in 494 AD of Alfred's ancestor, Cerdic, and his son, Cynric, with five ships, and traced their ancestry to the god Woden or Odin (king-lists of the royal houses of Bernica, East Angelia, Kent and Mercia also extended back to Woden). The pedigree was then traced forward from Cerdic, the first Wessex ruler, to Alfred with the number of years of each ruler's reign being given. In the entry in the Chronicle for the year 855, the line, again repeated generation by generation from Alfred to Woden, was followed by a sutured Old Testament genealogy: "...Woden of Frithowald, Frithowald of Frealaf, Frealaf of Frithuwult, Frithuwult of Finn, Finn of Godwulf, Godwulf of Geat, Geat of Taetwa, Taetwa of Beaw, Beaw of Sceldi, Sceldi of Heremod, Heremod of Itermon, Itermon of Hathra, Hathra of Gula, Gula of Bedwig, Bedwig of Sceaf, that is, the son of Noah, he was born in Noah's ark, Lamech, Mathusalem, Enoh, Jared, Malalabed, Cainion, Enos, Seth, Adam the first man . . ."

In Ireland where ancient genealogical records have existed in great abundance and where medieval religious fervor was intense, lines of Old Testament genealogies were extensively claimed. The legendary history of Ireland told of a series of settlements, each with a vast cast of characters, that dated from the Deluge. The last of the conquests was by the "Milecians," a people said to have come from Spain in the second millenium BC after having been in Scythia, Greece, Crete, Egypt, and Gothland. According to present day historians the Milecian invasion was a highly fictionalized version of the last Celtic colonization, the Goidelic (Gaelic) - the invasion that gave Ireland its language-which took place at an indeterminate

time and possibly stretched from the first or second century BC to as late as the fifth century AD. The account of the Milecians, widespread in the Middle Ages, was accepted by many writers as late as the nineteenth century. The claim that Milecian "King Mil" was progenitor of the kingly lines of Ireland has been traced to Lebor Gabala Erenn (Book of the Conquest of Ireland). This hyperbolic history, as widespread and diverse in Ireland as the King Arthur cycles were to be in England in later centuries, in its early and simple version for which the date has been estimated as being the eighth century, gave "King Mil" two invader sons, Eber and Eremon. By the end of the ninth century he had six sons in some accounts. In still later manuscripts he had eight sons plus an uncle, Ith, who made an early exploration of Ireland after viewing it from a tower in Spain. Monastic scribes who copied and embroidered on Lebor Gabala made "King Mil" a descendant of Japhet, a son of Noah. Geoffrey Keating (ca 1570-1644) in his popular and extensively circulated History of Ireland, which was a free translation into Gaelic of material found in many Latin manuscripts, quoted sixteen lengthy genealogies which he called "The Branching of the Sons of Mil." For all these lines he claimed descent from "King Mil" and Adam.

In Scotland, the authentic genealogical history of the dynasty of kings ending with Alexander III (1241-86) was traced back through the Dal Riata kings (ca AD 500-850) of Argyll to their ancestral home in Dal Riata (co. Antrim), Ireland. Onto this legitimate genealogy chroniclers grafted the pervasive Adamitic lines of Ireland.

A vast wealth of genealogical records has long existed in Wales. Various manuscripts that delineated the ancestry of Llewellyn ab Iorworth and Rhodri Mawr to Coel Hen, King of Kyle (d ca 400) from whom Gwynedd and Ceredigion lines of Welsh kings descend, are considered historically valid. However, as in other instances in the British Isles, monastic scribes appended lines going back to Adam, this time some of them by way of classical mythology.

Primary Sources in Britain

After discounting the Noachian and Adamitic genealogies which still are being perpetuated in genealogical reference works such as O'Hart's Irish Genealogies and Virkus' Compendium of American Genealogy, the question remains as to with what certainty the early lines of the charts given herein have been extended back to their remote starting points. In this section source documents will be cited for the British Isles which have the richest collection of source material.

Saxon England

Of the chronicles of the Dark Ages that were being maintained in different locales, the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle is the most useful because of its system of dating. The common practice was to keep

records by regnal years (names of ruler and number of years in his reign) or by indiction. The former method could be confusing to local scribes when synchronizing the record of their small kingdom with those of other kingdoms of the heptarchy where the rulers had reigns of different lengths, and incomprehensible to those abroad. The indiction method, recording by fifteen year cycles, derived from the Roman practice of reviewing taxes every fifteen years. This method was also perplexing since it was not always clear which cycle was being referred to. The same problem existed in Ireland where an 84 year cycle based on the Pascal (Easter) table was followed. In some manuscripts the unit of time was ten years. Still other arrangements were the stepping stone method ("four years later" - "one year after that") and figuring the number of years between two major happenings. Historians Gildas in the sixth and Nennius in the ninth century attempted to cope with the problem by dividing history into different eras. The fallacy of all these was that there was no common point of reference. Bede, in his brilliant Ecclesiastical History of the English People completed in 731, used the method devised earlier by the Syrian monk, Dionysius Exiguus, of numbering from the Incarnation. The Anno Domini chronological scheme, as used by Bede, the first historian to employ it, was also followed in the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle and has since come to be adopted universally. That portion of the writing in the Chronicle which recorded contemporary events and genealogical data and which at the time of Alfred was in the memory of man, e.g. to Alfred's grandfather, King Egbert (r 802-39), affords a firm and incontestable starting point for the record of Saxon genealogy.

Leinster

More than any other country in the Dark and Middle Ages, Ireland had a multiplicity of genealogical records, many of which have yet to be translated. At the pyramidal base of the hierarchy of kingdoms were many small ones - scholars have estimated as many as 150 - for which the genealogies of their ruling houses were maintained. Byrne has stated that two manuscripts alone, covering the period of the fifth to the twelfth century, contained approximately 12,000 names.

In any locale where inheritance of governing power and property was dependent on proof of descent, genealogical records were essential. This was especially true in Ireland where the rule in different territorial kingships was based not on the simple system of primogeniture in which a kingdom could be inherited by an infant or imbecile but on tanistry, i.e. the election during a ruler's lifetime of successor (tanist) who could be any male descendant of a king within a given degree of kinship. Because eligibility was subject to controversy, the maintenance of complicated genealogical records was in the hands of professional learned men who were divided into seven grades. The highest, the ollam, having rank comparable to that of a bishop or petty king, were skilled not only in genealogy, synchronism and history but also in law and religion. For centuries their record keeping was through oral tradition. Historians and

genealogists accept the validity of these oral genealogical records back to the fifth century AD. Eventually the genealogies were committed to writing in the scriptoria of monasteries where, as has been stated, Biblical genealogies to Noah and Adam were appended to the authentic lines. The time gaps between the rule of some fathers and sons on the Leinster and Dal Riata Kings of Scotland charts represent intervening years in which, in accordance with the tanist system, the rule was by other eligible male relatives.

The Book of Leinster, Annals of Tigernach, Annals of Ulster, and The Four Masters were all rich in genealogical records that relate to the charts herein. The Book of Leinster, of which almost four hundred pages in large folio vellum have survived, dated from the second half of the twelfth century and was typical of the compilations of the period. Using materials from earlier centuries, it began with Lebor Gabala Erenn (The Book of the Conquest of Ireland) and contained ancient poems, geography, topography, history (including some battles), chronology, saints and churches of early Ireland, genealogies and pedigrees, especially those of the kings of Leinster.

Dal Riata Kings of Scotland

The dynasty of the Dal Riata kings of Alba (Argyll) in Scotland derived from Ireland where the transition from pre-history to history was abruptly accomplished in the time of St. Patrick in the fifth century with the introduction of Christianity and written records. Noigiallach ("Niall of the Nine Hostages"), a layman contemporary to St. Patrick, became the overlord of north and central Ireland and the founder of the powerful Ui Neill dynasty at Tara. One of the small Ui Neill kingdoms was Dal Riata on the northeastern coast of Ireland (co. Antrim) only twelve miles across the Irish Sea from mainland Scotland. It was from there that a contingent of the Ui Neills, led by Fergus Mor Mac Erc and his brothers, immigrated about 489-503 to Argyllshire where they established Dal Riata settlements. Also in this area was the Isle of Iona where several decades later St. Columba founded his monastery which eventually was the object of Viking raids. Some forty-eight early kings of Scotland from the Dal Riatas to Duncan of Shakespearean fame were buried there. For about 150 years the Irish and Scottish Dal Riata were considered one kingdom. The events of the latter are well documented in Irish annals. In the middle of the ninth century the Scottish Dal Riatas united with the Picts under Fergus' descendant, King Kenneth MacAlpin (r 839-60), to form an approximation of present day Scotland. The amalgamation process evidently was a slow one based on conquest, expansion of the Dal Riatas, an extended period of Pictish domination, and intermarriage which probably facilitated the political union because of the Picts' practice of matrilineal inheritance. With unification, the royal seat was permanently moved to Scone, the Picts' capitol on the east coast. It was from there that Edward I removed the Stone of Scone (Lia Fail) to Westminister Abbey where it is embedded in the Coronation Chair. According to legend this stone was brought from

Ireland at the time of Fergus. On it the Dal Riata kings and their descendants, the kings of united Scotland, were crowned.

Chronicles of the Picts, Chronicles of the Scots, a compilation by William F. Skene, consists of verbatum texts in original Latin, Welsh, Gaelic and Norman French - some with a parallel translation into English - of fifty medieval manuscripts containing king-lists and accounts of early history of the Dal Riatas and Picts. Among the manuscripts quoted are Tract of the Scots of Dal Riata, Book of Ballimote, Chronicles of the Scots, Annals of Tigernach, Duan Albanach, Chronicles of the Picts and Scots, Annals of Ulster and Synchronisms of Flann Mainistreach.

Wales

The genealogy of the Welsh Kingly Lines reproduced herein is but a small segment of lengthy lineages that extend back to the legendary. Coexistent in Wales in the Dark and Middle Ages were many small kingdoms. Among these there were intermarriages. The ancestry of Llewellyn ab Iorworth can be traced back through four major houses: Dyfed, Ceredigion, Powis and Gwynedd. Although the chart for Wales has been carried back only to the ninth century, the genealogical lines of the four named dynasties have been considered by historians to be reasonably accurate to Coel Hen in the fifth century AD.

Primary sources for these lines include manuscripts Hanes Gruffud ap Cynan (Rhodri Mawr - Coel Hen); Mostynn MS 117 (Llewellyn ab Iorworth - Rhodri Mawr), Annales Cambriae (years 444 AD to 977) and Welsh Genealogies in Historia Brittonum (Owain ap Hywel Dda back through both his father's and mother's lines), Achau Brenhinoedd a Thywysogion Cymru (Llewellyn ab Iorworth - Cunneda); and Jesus College MS 20 (Rhodri Mawr - Coel Hen).

Secondary Sources for the British Isles After the Norman Conquest

The charts for Parts I and II of lines before the Norman Conquest in 1066 illustrate that the ancestral roots of the Wallaces, Friersons and allied families go back to a wide range of geographic locales: Ireland to Kiev and Scandinavia to Spain, Italy and Jerusalem. By the thirteenth century nearly all the lines given in Part II had converged in the British Isles. With the exception of the French Huguenots, all the ancestors known to have immigrated to America from 1635 to the 1730's - to South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, New York, Maryland, Connecticut and Massachusetts - came from England, Scotland and Ireland.

In his six volume work Blood Royal of the Plantagenets published in 1907, Marquis de Ruvigny named 40,000 contemporaries with legitimate descent from Edward III (1312-77) who has been called the key to the Middle Ages. Genealogists have estimated that today Edward

has at least 100,000 descendants in all social classes. Inversely, a person living in the twentieth century has a vast number of fourteenth century ancestors also in all social classes. However, inasmuch as registration of births, marriages, and deaths did not commence in the parishes of England until 1538, lines of nobility and royalty are essentially the only ones that can be documented prior to that time.

Skeletal bibliographical references are on the charts of Post-Conquest feudal families as aids to the reader in tracing and substantiating the highly complex relationships which are the result of a network of intermarriages of nobility after the Conquest. Approximately 180 nobles were recorded in the Domesday Book survey completed in 1086 by order of William the Conqueror, but by the fifteenth century the number of feudal lords was reduced to between forty and seventy. This decimated number was the result of death without issue, attainment and, most of all, the self-destruction in the War of Roses. In that conflict the nobility died in battling, executing and murdering their own kind as they fought in support of rival Lancastrian and Yorkish heirs/contenders to the throne. The insecure Tudors, successors to the Plantagenets, further reduced the nobility by executions on framed charges and through conspiracies.

When the dissident Barons met with King John and his supporters at Runnymede in 1215 to draw up and compel him to sign the Magna Charta they chose from their group twenty-five sureties or "Magna Charta Barons" seventeen are known to have present day descendants. It has been possible to authenticate descent of Hiram Craig Wallace and/or Julia Lawrence Frierson from thirteen of the seventeen Magna Charta Barons, seven Barons named in the Magna Charta who are known to have present day descendants, and from King John as well. In addition to the lines given for thirteen Magna Charta Barons, through some authorities descent has also been traced from Sureties Eustace de Vesci, William de Lanvalli and John FitzRobert; however, inasmuch as other authorities of equal repute contradict these lines, they have not been included in this work. An early death was common to the people of this class and period, the men from tournaments, warfare or Crusades, the women from childbirth and both from common disasters such as the Black Death. The surviving spouse customarily remarried within the same group and thus compounded intra-alliances. There were also close family ties to the Plantagenets, the Kings of Scotland and the Princes of Wales through marriages to these royal houses. Edward III alone had five sons and a daughter who married English nobility and many of the offspring of these alliances repeated the process. Today when a baron, viscount or marquis is formally addressed by the Crown it is with the ancient phrase, "Our Right and Entirely Beloved Cousin" an expression that goes back to the time when the nobility of England was indeed cousin to the king.

By way of illustration of the inbred character of this group attention is directed to the fact that in these charts four lines of

descent have been traced from Hugh de Kevelioc, Earl of Chester, through his four daughters; three lines from William Marshall, Earl of Pembroke, through three of his daughters; three lines each from the children, legitimate and illegitimate, of Kings John, Edward I and Henry II; two lines each from Geoffrey Plantagenet and Roger de Mortimer IV, Earl of March; and from conquerors and those they conquered in essentially every major and minor military and political contest of the time in Britain. This class also shared ancestral connections and alliances to families of the same rank on the Continent. Many of the Magna Charta Barons and their wives (Appendix A) claimed descent from Charlemagne. The relatively obscure Raymond Berenger V of Provence had four daughters who became queens: Eleanor of Provence, Queen of England; Marguerite of Provence, Queen of France; Beatrice, Queen of Hungary-Naples; and Sancha, Queen of the Romans. Descent has been traced from all except Sancha who died without issue.

In America in the twentieth century ancestral lines to the Magna Charta Barons have been enthusiastically studied by genealogists. In the first half of the century several ambitious works were published including The Magna Charta by John S. Wurtz and Magna Charta Barons and Their American Descendants by Charles H. Browning. Because of the complexity of the subject much of the early research has been discredited.

The main reference works that have been used herein for the Post-Conquest period are Complete Peerage (CP); Scots Peerage (SP); Dictionary of National Biography (DNB); Burke, A Genealogical History of the Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerages (B-D&E); Burke's Peerage and Barontage B-P&B); and Burke's Guide to the Royal Family (B-RF). CP contains exhaustive documentation. SP and DNB make scholarly use of source materials. B-D&E is invaluable for tracing the demise of the Anglo-Norman peerages and B-P&B, although not documented, because of the editing of its 105 editions (as of 1975) is widely accepted as an authority of the ancestry of present day peers. The latter also contains a wealth of genealogical data pertaining to the four centuries following the conquest. The genealogy of the Royal Family has been exhaustively researched by scholars. Ancient lines in the present record that are identical to those in B-RF include: Kings of All England (Saxon Kings), Anglo-Danish Kings of England (Harold), Kings and Queens of England and Great Britain since the Conquest (William the Conqueror - Edward III), Kings and Queens of Scotland (Alpin - William the Lion, the Bruces and Stewarts), Princes of Wales (Rhodri Mawr - Llewellyn ab Iorworth) and, on the Continent, the Dukes of Normandy and the House of Anjou. B-RF omits reference to Irish roots. Most genealogies of Queen Elizabeth II, however, usually include her descent from the line of Brian Boru (King of Ireland 1002-14) - Dermot MacMurrough (King of Leinster, d 1171). In this study this line is shown on the chart, Kings of Leinster: Wexford and Carlow.

Although Domesday Book was a documentary record of England at a major turning point in its history and while there were extensive records of royalty and aristocracy in the era of feudalism, the Conquest itself was unsatisfactorily chronicled. There has been much disagreement among scholars about the participants and their roles. For lack of precise information about them, historians came to refer to them as "Companions of the Conqueror." While it has been noted on the charts given herein that particular individuals were participants in the Conquest, this information has been given with qualification. William of Poictiers, chaplain to William the Conqueror, wrote the only eyewitness account of the Conquest in Gesta Guilielme ducis (Deeds of Duke William). Unfortunately, he was more concerned with praising his patron than with recording history. His statement in translation from the Latin about those who were at Hastings was a brief one: "There were present in this battle Eustace, Count of Boulogne; William, son of Richard, Count of Evereux; Geoffrey, son of Retrou, Count of Mortain; William FitzOsborn; Haimo, Vicomte of Thouars; Walter Gifford; Hugh of Monford-sur-Risle; Rodolf of Tosny; Hugh de Grantesmesnil; William de Warrenne; and many others most renowned Warriors whose names are worthy of commemoration in history as soldiers bravest of all time." Of these, Hugh de Grantesmesnil and William de Warrenne appear on these charts. Elsewhere in the same work, William of Poictiers stated that William the Conqueror directed William Malet, ancestor of Magna Charta Surety of the same name, to "enshroud" King Harold. Modern scholars like David C. Douglas and L. G. Pine, who for many years was editor of Burke's Peerage and Baronetage, have extended this list to between thirty and forty names. Persons on these charts who are designated as "Conquest 1066" are from these listings and from the much more extensive - but questionable - Falaise, Battle Abbey and Dives Rolls. The other important contemporary record of the Conquest was the Bayeux Tapestry. Among the few individuals pictured who were identified, other than William the Conqueror and King Harold, was Guy, Count of Ponthieu, who delivered Harold to William when the former and his entourage landed on the coast of Ponthieu.

European Continent: Primary Sources

Frankish Lines

Historia regum Francorum (History of the Kings of the Franks) by Gregory of Tours (539-94) was not only the single contemporary history of the Merovingian period in Gaul but, along with Bede's Historia Ecclesiastica, was the greatest historical work in the Latin West after the debacle of the Roman Empire until the Carolingian Renaissance in the ninth century. As bishop of the most important see in Gaul, which by then was the supreme power in Western Europe, Gregory saw more of the Merovingian rule at close range than any other chronicler of his time. The first two of his ten volume history dealt with the period ending with the death of Clovis in 511

and gave a richly detailed account of the political and social history of the sixth century.

The era after Gregory of Tours and Bede (d 735) was one of the continent's darkest ages in intellectuality and writing. The only sequel to Historia regum Francorum was Fredegarius, an uneven chronicle by three anonymous compilers covering the period from the first Mayors of the Palace to the accession of Pepin in 768. The first part was based on earlier and current tracts and was the most important, though inadequate, authority on the fall of the decadent Merovingian kings and the rise of the Mayors of the Palace.

In the brilliant Carolingian Renaissance in the eighth and ninth centuries Frankish culture was vitalized by contact with the intellectual activities in England. Charlemagne, who fostered scholarship in his Palace School and made learning a fashion in the court, required that every monastery keep an annal of the activities of its precinct. The Carolingian rule is understandably one of the most thoroughly documented reigns in the Dark Ages. Annal writing continued to flourish among the Franks after the disintegration of the empire and the incursions of the Vikings in the ninth century. Although a great many manuscripts were destroyed by the Vikings, a considerable number has been preserved.

Foremost among the records of the Carolingian period were Annales Laurisenses (741-829) from Lorsch monastery in Mainz. Called the "Royal Annals" and semi-official in character, they were the work of a number of writers including Charlemagne's secretary and biographer, Einhard, and the former's son-in-law, Angilbert, who was a lay abbot. Angilbert's son, Nithard, the only layman historian before the Crusades, wrote Historiarum libri quatuor (Four Books of History) in which he covered the complicated events and successions in the partition of the empire. He had access to court documents and used them with skill.

Scandinavia

Snorri Sturluson (1178-1241), the great Icelandic poet-historian, in his Heimskringla (History of the Kings of Norway) covered Scandinavia from pre-history to his own era, including the events and activities of Scandinavians in Iceland, Ireland, England, Normandy, Denmark, Uppsala, Byzantium, Greece, Sicily and Jerusalem as well as in Norway.

In most countries the use of poetry as a historical source would be highly questionable. In Scandinavia, where conversion to Christianity and the introduction of writing were late developments (annals in Latin were begun by clerics in the late ninth century), the skaldic poetry, a subject on which Snorri was an authority, was the traditional means of preserving history. Snorri remarked in his introduction that while the skalds might not be infallible on details inasmuch as their task was to compose accounts flattering to their

kingly patrons, since the poetry was recited before gatherings of chieftains the facts needed to be basically true or they would have been widely disclaimed. In the same way the Thucydides depended on Homer as a source of pre-history, Snorri used the genealogical poem Ynglingatel (Enumeration of the Yngling Kings) by King Harold Fairhair's skald, Thjotholf of Hvinir, who listed in the work thirty generations and described how they died and where they were buried. Others of Snorri's multitudinous sources included Saemund the Learned (1045-1133), who wrote about the lives of kings from Halfdan the Black to Magnus the Great, and two anonymous Norwegian clerics who wrote Historia de antiguitate regum Norwagiensium, an account of Norwegian kings from Harold Fairhair to the death of Sigur the Jerusalemfarer, and Historia Norwegiae, an extended continuous history of Norway with much information about tributary lands. Snorri stressed his indebtedness to Thorgilisson the Learned (1067-1148), the first to write Scandinavian history in the vernacular. Along with utilizing available manuscripts and source material, Ari recorded the recollections of elderly persons with strong memories and related the events in his history to the dates established in English annals. One of his works, Isendingabok, now lost but undoubtedly used by Snorri, contained genealogies and lives of Norwegian kings.

Russia

Provest' Vremennykn Let or The Primary Chronicle, known as "Nestor's Chronicle" because it was for a long time attibuted to Nestor (1056-1114), a monk at the Pechersk monastery at Kiev, was the earliest source for Russian history and the genealogy of the Grand Princes of the Ruric Dynasty. According to the Chronicle, thought by scholars to be a twelfth century product based on earlier records, in the year 862 AD Scandinavian Viking traders, called Varangians or Rus, under the leadership of Ryurik established themselves in Novgorod. Imperial Russia, in recognition of this date as the beginning of the Russian state, celebrated its millenium anniversary in 1862. Nothing is known of the Varangians prior to their arrival in Russia. It was through Ingergard, wife of Prince Jaraslav (d 1054) of the Ruric Dynasty and the daughter of King Olaf Skottkonumg of Sweden, that genealogical connection was made to that area. In "Saga of St. Olaf," chapter 94 in Heimskringla, Snorri Sturluson compared Ingergard to her half sister, Queen Astrid of Norway, daughter of King Olaf and a thrall woman, as red gold is to clay. Ingergard, he wrote, "is kingly born on all sides of the Uppsala race which is uppermost of the northern land, for this stock is come from the gods themselves."

Doges of Venice

The oldest historical record of Venice, the Chronicon Venetum, was written in three parts in different periods of time. The first two sections covering the period 630-1012 AD, written by Giovanni Sagoninus, a chaplain of Doge Pietro Orseolo II (r 991-1008), were mainly a listing of the early doges and patriarchs of the Grado. The

third part, a chronicle of Altino which was about the period of 1012-1220 AD, contained a list of the great patrician families of Venice.

Dukes of Normandy and Counts of Anjou

In France about 994 AD, Richard I, the first Duke of Normandy, commissioned Dudo of St. Quentin to write De Moribus et Actis Priorum Normandiae Ducum (History of the Dukes of Normandy). The record went back two generations to Rollo (Ganger-Hrolf), the Norse chieftain who was later the First Duke of Normandy, under whom the Vikings invaded northwestern France ca 890-910. By treaty with King Charles the Simple in 911, the Vikings received Rouen and adjacent territory subsequently known as Normandy or Land of the Northmen. Gesta Normannorum Ducum (Deeds of the Dukes of the Normans), written ca 1070 by William of Jumieges, incorporated material from Jumieges Abbey. Snorri Sturluson in Heimskringla ("Saga of Harold Fairhair," chapters 10 and 24) traced the ancestry of William the Conqueror, sixth Duke of Normandy, through their Norman line of Rollo to Norse ancestor Eyestein Glumra, Jarl of More, in the early ninth century.

Gesta consulum Andegavensium (Deeds of the Counts of Anjou), a history that was started in 1107, was followed by Historia comitum Andegavensium in the twelfth century.

European Continent: Secondary Sources

The lines given for the Continental Europe fall into two categories: those that, being historical facts of common knowledge (Carolingian and Capetian Dynasties, and Hungary-Naples), need no verification and lesser known lines that require substantiating evidence. For some of the latter (the Frankish, Scandinavian, Russian, Venetian, Norman and Angevin) source materials have been indicated. For more obscure and less documented lines (Namur, Ponthieu, Geneva, etc.) it has been necessary to rely on secondary sources many of which are the products of modern research and vary in quality. The latter range from scholarly works such as Previte-Orton's The Shorter Cambridge Medieval History and O'Callaghan's A History of Medieval Spain, used for the Iberia and Asturian Kings charts, to genealogical studies such as Turton's The Plantagenet Ancestry.

American Lines

The tracing of remote European lines in American libraries presented problems that were few in comparison to following American ancestral lines from the 17th to the 19th century. The former, nobility and royalty in distant times, were extensively recorded in regnal lists, annals, chronicles, genealogies and histories. In contrast, ancestors who immigrated from 1635 to the final immigrants in the 1730's were religious dissidents, the usual quota of adventurers, and persons of modest circumstances some of whom, however, were sufficiently prosperous to come to the colonies in large family groups. The family of Thomas Lawrence - his stepfather, mother (Joan [Antrobus] Lawrence Tuttle), grandmother, and seven brothers and sisters - immigrated to New York in 1635. Elizabeth (Woods) Wallace, a widow with five children of ages 5 to 18, immigrated with her brothers and their families to Pennsylvania in 1724 then moved in about 1733 to Rockbridge County, Virginia, west of present day Charlottesville. The three generations of the Campbell family - between 15 and 20 in number - that immigrated in 1726 were part of the same Scotch-Irish pattern: Scotland-Ulster-Pennsylvania-Virginia.

Along with seeking religious freedom, opportunity and security these families participated in the development of their pioneer communities. The Campbell family attained eminence in Virginia and Tennessee. Families such as the Campbells, because of their accomplishments and alliances, were easily traced. Many other families - Betts, Hunt, Leggett, Logan, Burch, Craig, Tate, Frierson and Parker - required tedious research that began with checking ship passenger lists and progressed to a wide range of records including military, pensions, church, land transactions, family Bibles, wills, maps, censuses, tombstones and unpublished materials. Sometimes the trail was faint. Persons moving into a new pioneer area, such as Missouri in 1817, preceded the establishment of churches and extensive public records. They usually maintained family vital statistics in family Bibles, many of which have long since disappeared. The U.S. Census listed women and children by name for the first time in 1850. The National Archives in Washington does not have complete records of the Revolutionary War, the War of 1812 and many Confederate units.

Charles Hamilton Young, the compiler, not only did research at libraries and depositories such as the Library of Congress, the Latter Day Saints Archives in Salt Lake City, and the state, county and city libraries, historical societies and public record offices in Mississippi-South Carolina-Pennsylvania triangle, but conducted similar research in Missouri, New Mexico and Louisiana. Major similar institutions in Texas and Seattle were used as home bases. In bringing the records of the descendants of William Jackson Wallace (1812-87) and John Frierson (1777 - 1833) up to date he sought their

present day descendants by telephone, correspondence and travel. In many instances they were no longer in areas where their immediate families were known to have lived twenty-five to a hundred years ago. Locating their present whereabouts involved checking tax lists, voter registrations and automobile records and seeking former neighbors for information.

When distant peer relatives were finally contacted, he often found that they had family records for several generations. Occasionally the record was the kind of find that a genealogist always hopes to discover. Two such documents were those of L. S. Frierson and Dr. John S. Wallace.

Lorraine Screven Frierson (1861-1936), a cousin of Julia Lawrence (Frierson) Wallace, was the proprietor of the Ravenwood and Lakeville Plantations of Frierson, La. These are owned today by his descendants. Mr. Frierson had two hobbies that he pursued with dedication and ability. As an amateur conchologist he gained international recognition for his research and writing on fresh water mussels. His second interest was genealogy. In his last years, being ill and almost blind, he worked with urgency to complete his research on the Frierson and allied families. When Charles Young contacted L. S. Frierson, Sr.'s son, L. S. Frierson, Jr., and his granddaughter, Jane (Nicholson) Maxwell, he found that they had in their possession the unpublished record he had compiled, including much documentation. Research on Frierson origins in South Carolina had been frustrating inasmuch as, according to Mouzon's map of 1775, there were four Frierson families coexistent along the Santee River. The fact that each generation of each branch usually had had at least one John further compounded the problem. Miss Margaret McElveen, an instructor in genealogy at Sumter College, theorized that the Frierson family that lived on the south side of the Santee River was the ancestral line of the Friersons who emigrated to Louisiana. Her prognostication was borne out by Mr. Frierson's record. The legal documents he cited, including a land deed signed by Elizabeth (Richebourg?) Frierson, dated 1756 but heretofore overlooked because it was not recorded for 65 years, verified the record that he set forth.

In Missouri, Dr. John Snoddy Wallace, Jr. (1849-1916), a nephew of William Jackson Wallace, did extensive research of the Wallace and allied families that migrated there from Kentucky beginning ca 1817/19. Unfortunately, his collection of books, manuscripts and documents was lost in a fire two weeks before his death. In the 1930's and 1940's his family and a friend, Sam S. Sargeant, undertook to collect his correspondence and fragments of his writings and added family documents and records. His niece, Charlotte (Head) Gray, a regent of a DAR chapter in Missouri, wrote notes and commentaries on this compilation. Paul Horn of Farmington, New Mexico, had this unpublished manuscript in his possession and made it available for this record.

The L. S. Frierson and John S. Wallace documents for decades have been preserved by their direct and collateral descendants. With the permission of these descendants copies of these papers have now been deposited in archival collections in Louisiana, Texas, South Carolina and Missouri (see Bibliography).

Besides the two foregoing compilations, other significant miscellaneous papers were shared by their owners.

The late Harriet Lou (Hooker) Casebeer of Chillicothe, Missouri, for years was the focal point for family information about the descendants of William J. Wallace. She did a considerable amount of genealogical research on the Wallace family, kept in touch with family members and accumulated chests of Wallace memorabelia. This treasure was inherited by her daughter, Margaret Casebeer, who gave free access to all material.

Robert de Treville Lawrence of The Plains, Virginia, and Charleston whose article, "Family Bibles of Lawrence Brothers of Charleston," was printed in The South Carolina Historical Magazine in 1952 shared copies that he possesses of the Bibles of Jonathan and Stephen Lawrence. These Bibles of two of the three brothers who emigrated from New York to Charleston in the 1770's contain family data from the eighteenth of the twentieth century.

Elizabeth (Harleston) Daniell of Charleston donated the correspondence of her late husband, E. Roy Daniell, and the late York Lowry Wilson, of Washington, D. C. The latter was author of A Carolina-Virginia Genealogy which was published in 1962. The letters of these two men who never met afford a revealing testament of their research in Charleston, Washington and England on their ancestor-in-common, Governor/Landgrave Robert Daniell, and his first wife, Dorothy (Chamberlayne) Daniell, who are shown on these charts.

Frances-Keith (Wallace) Carlisle

Seattle, Washington
1982

PART I

BRITISH ISLES

BEFORE NORMAN CONQUEST IN 1066

KINGS OF LEINSTER (LAIGIN), IRELAND: WEXFORD AND CARLOW

Crimthann Cass, King of Leinster, r 443-83, bap by St. Patrick

Nathach, King of Leinster, bap by St. Patrick in infancy

Eoghan Caoch, King of Leinster

Siollan

Faelin, King of Leinster

Onchu

Aed

Rudgal

Dairmuid

Cairbre, King of Leinster
s 876

Ceneth, King of Leinster
s by Danes 935

Caellach, King of Leinster
s 945

Donal, King of Leinster
s by Ossorians 974

Dairmuid, King of Leinster
d 977

Donaoch Maol na mBo
King of Leinster

(3) Brian Boru
High King of Ireland
1002-14
k i b at Clontarf

= Gormflaith
d 1030, widow of both Anlaf, King of Dublin and Mael-Sechnaill, High King of Ireland

Donchad
King of Munster 1023-64

Dairmuid Mac Maol na mBo
King of Leinster
s 1072 at Odhea

= Darbhforgal, d 1080

Murcha, King of Leinster
Ancestor of Clan Moro-choe (Murrough), d 1090

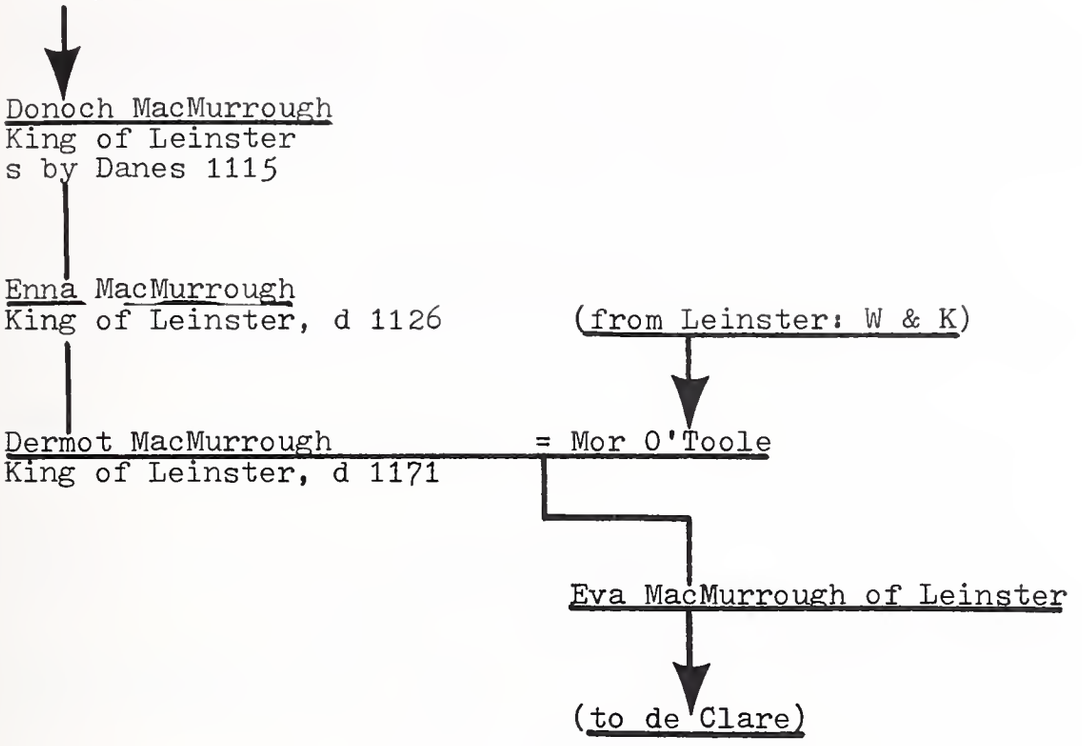
Donoch MacMurrough

to page 27

KINGS OF LEINSTER: W & C

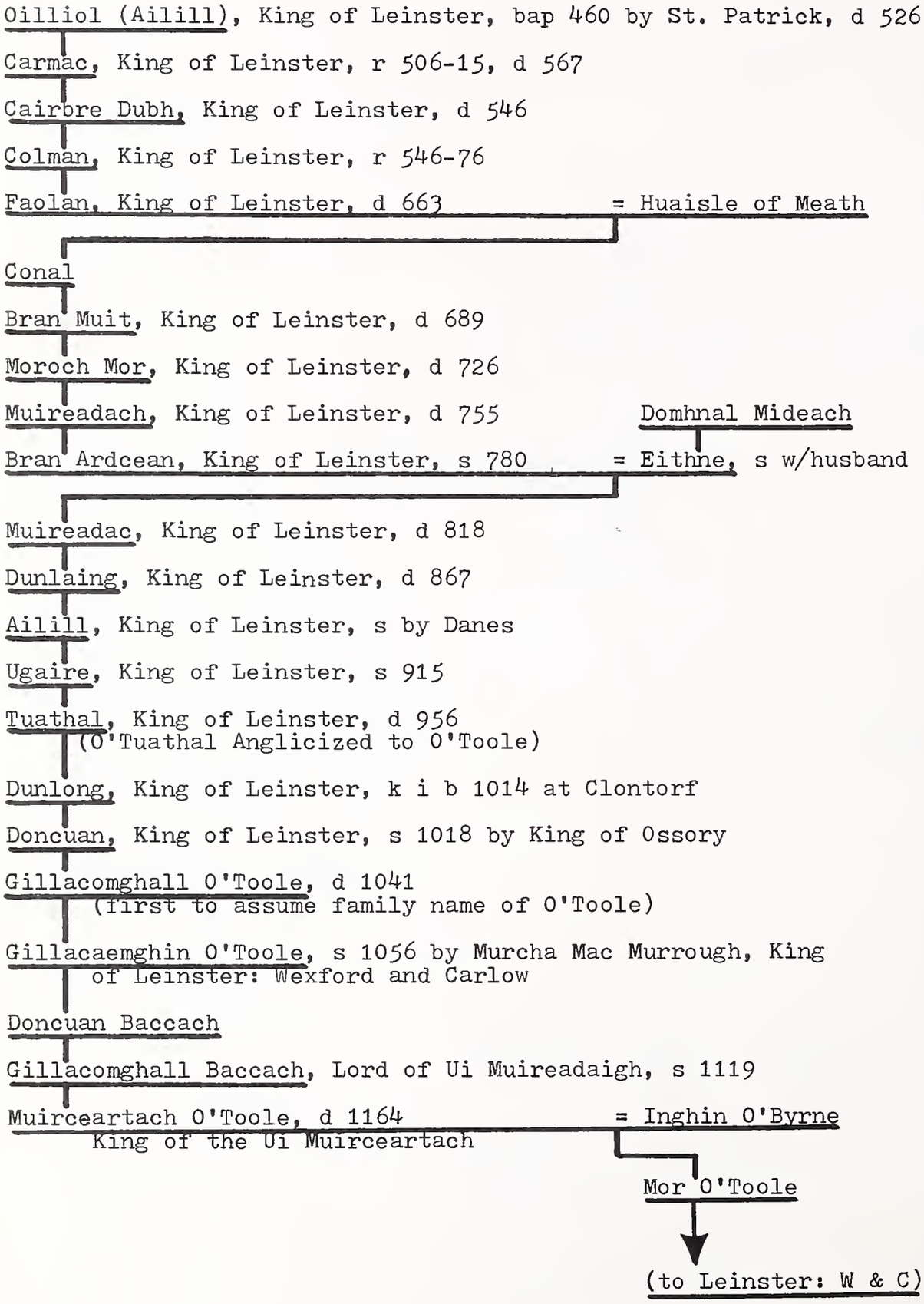
(continued)

from page 26



Ref
A
AKI
AU
BB
ECI
EIHM
IKHK
RLS

KINGS OF LEINSTER (LAIGIN): WICKLOW AND KILDARE



DAL RIATA KINGS: ARGYLL, SCOTLAND

Fergus Mor Mac Erc
First Dal Riata king of Alba (Argyll), Scotland
With brothers, Loarn and Oengus, led immigration from Dal Riata (Co. Antrim), Ireland to Argyll 498-503. Established houses of Knapdale and Kintyre

Domangart, r 501-06

Aedan Mac Gabran, r ca 537-59

Aidan, r ca 574-608

Euchaid Buide, r ca ? -630

Donald Brecc, r ca 630-43

Domangurt

Eochaid, r ca 695-97

Aed Find, r 748-78

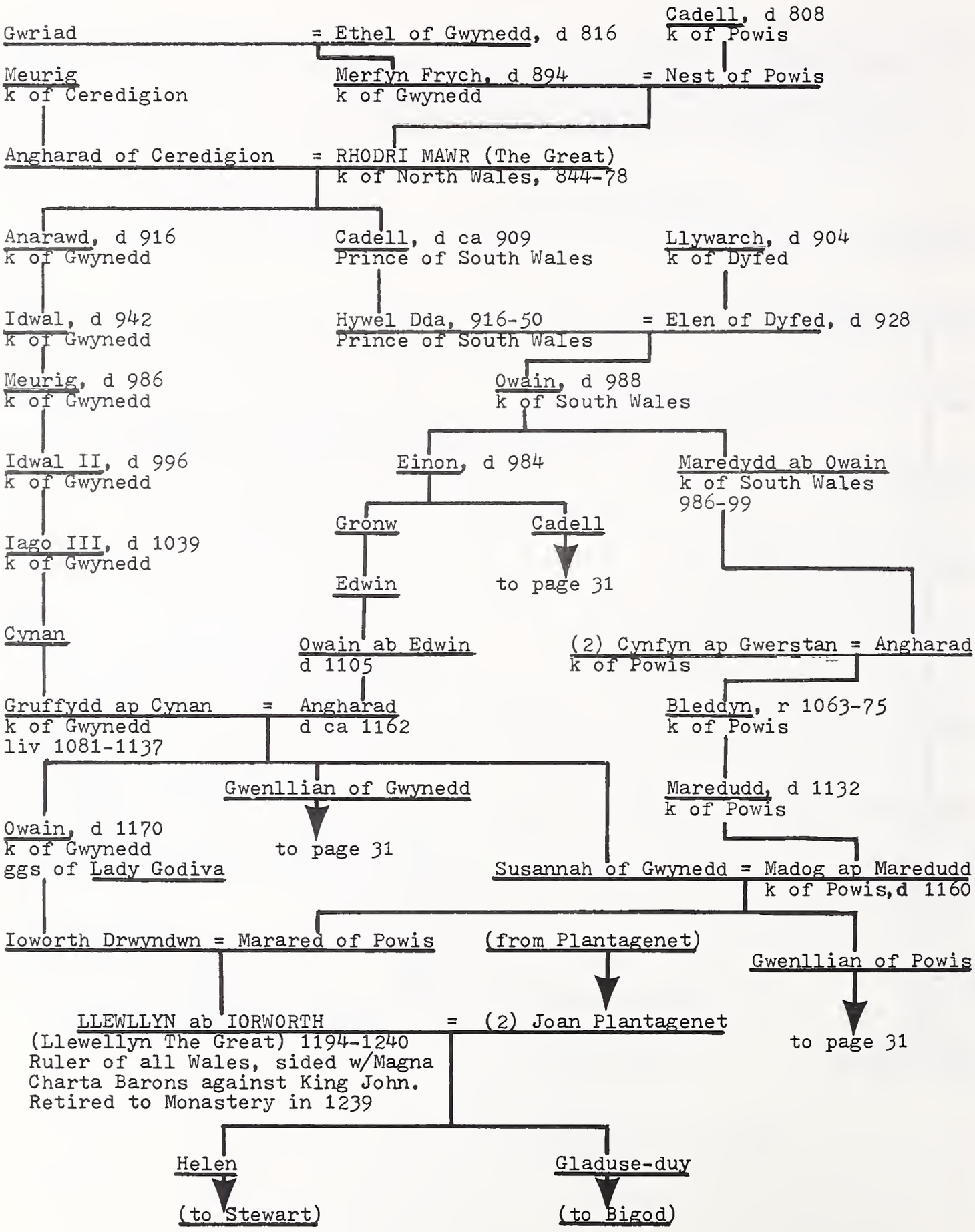
Eochaid, r 781- ?

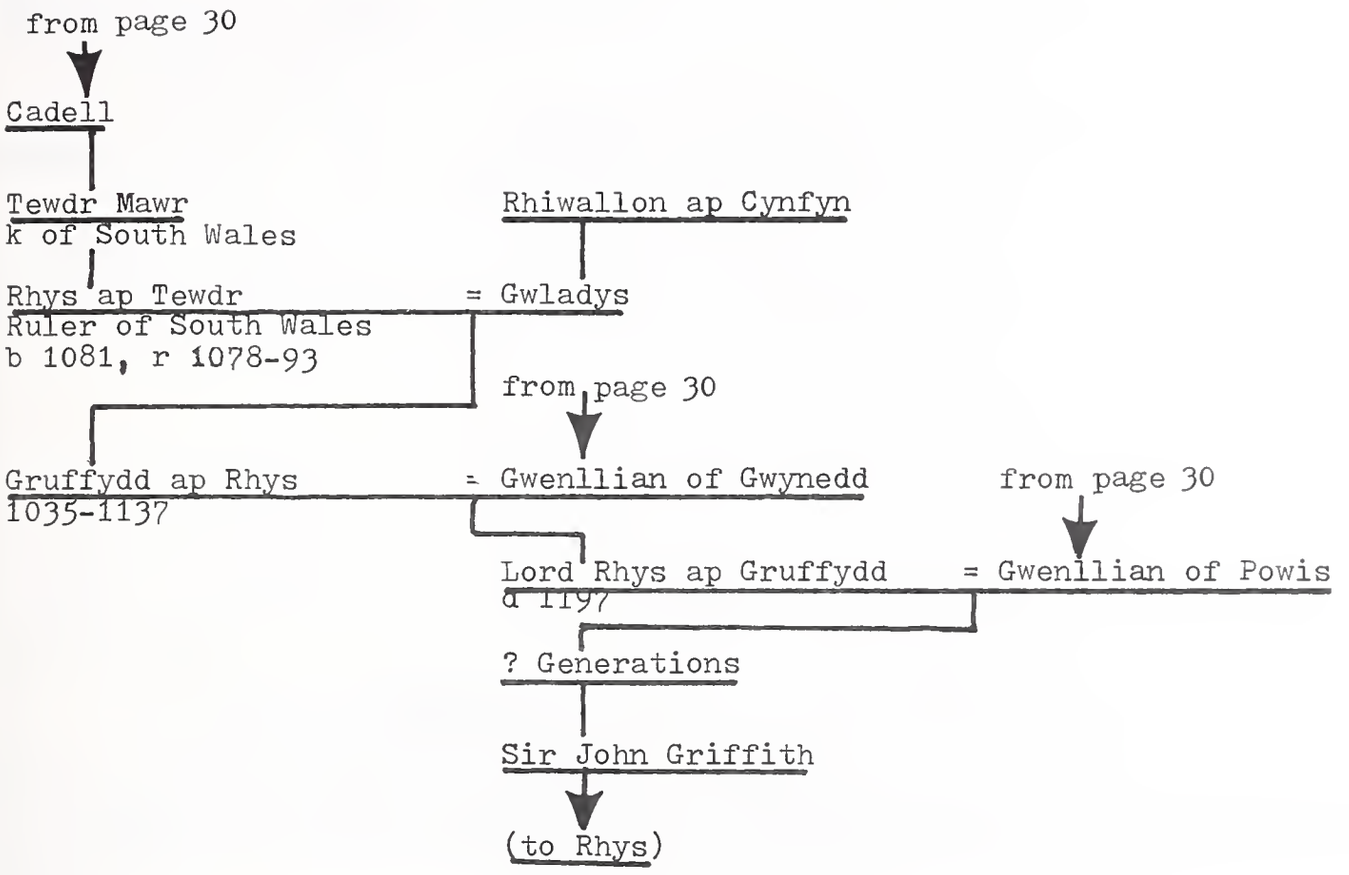
Alpin, r 839-41

(to Scotland)

Ref
AT
AU
CP, CS
CS
ES
ESSH
KKES
SGS

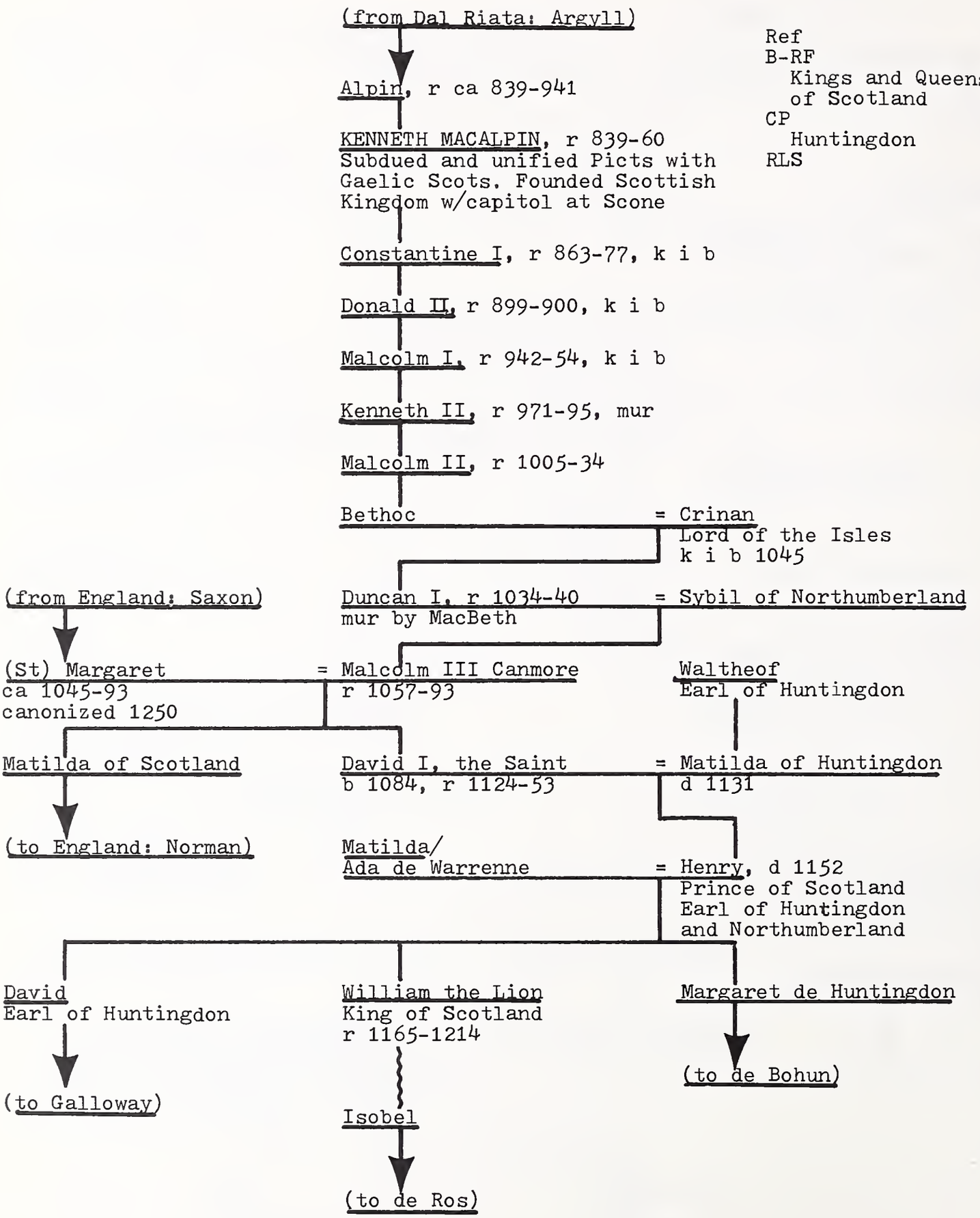
KINGS AND PRINCES OF WALES





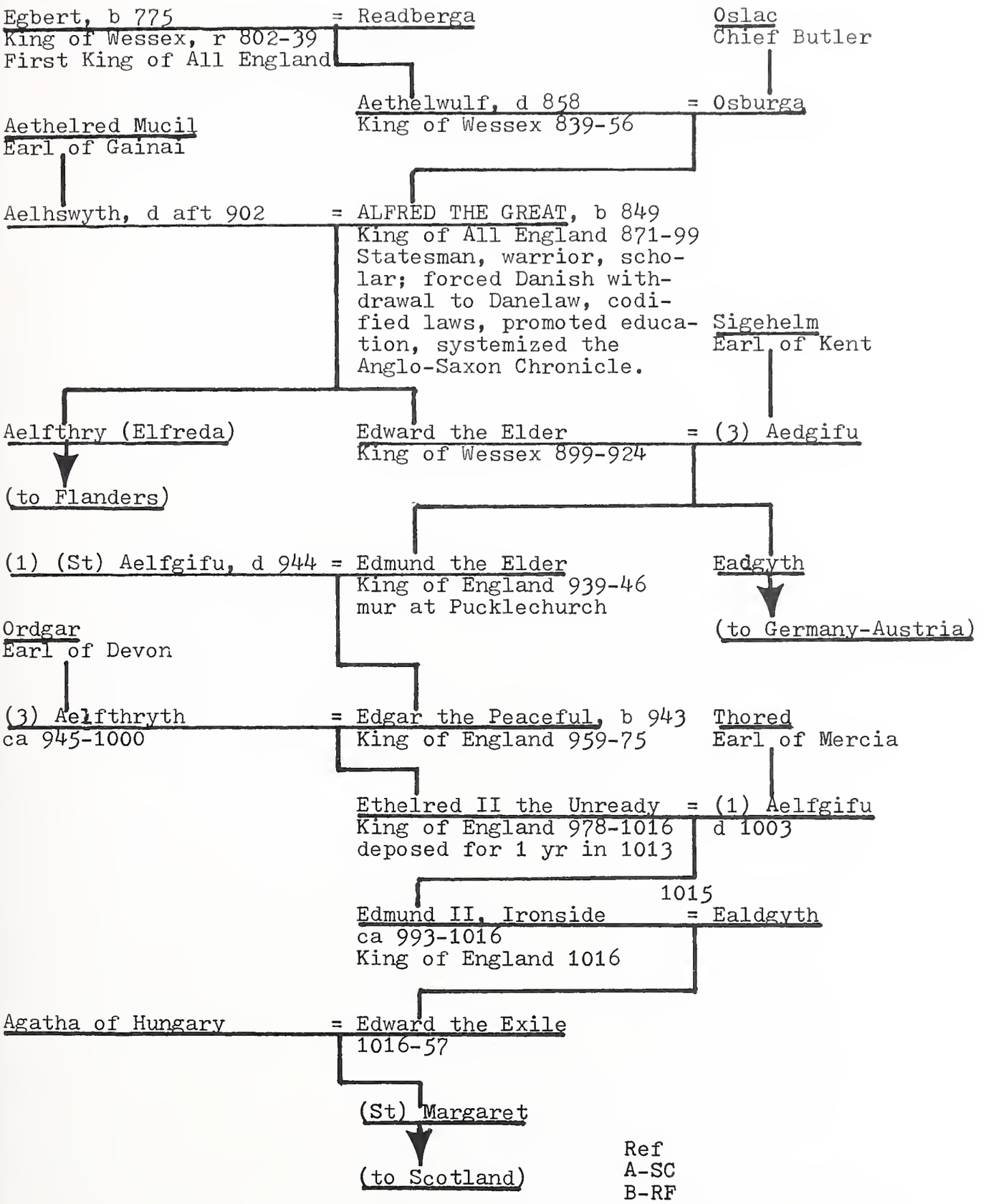
Ref
AC
*B-P&B
Dynevor
B-RF
Kings and Princes of Wales
BT
CR
EWGT
F-W
HW

KINGS OF SCOTLAND



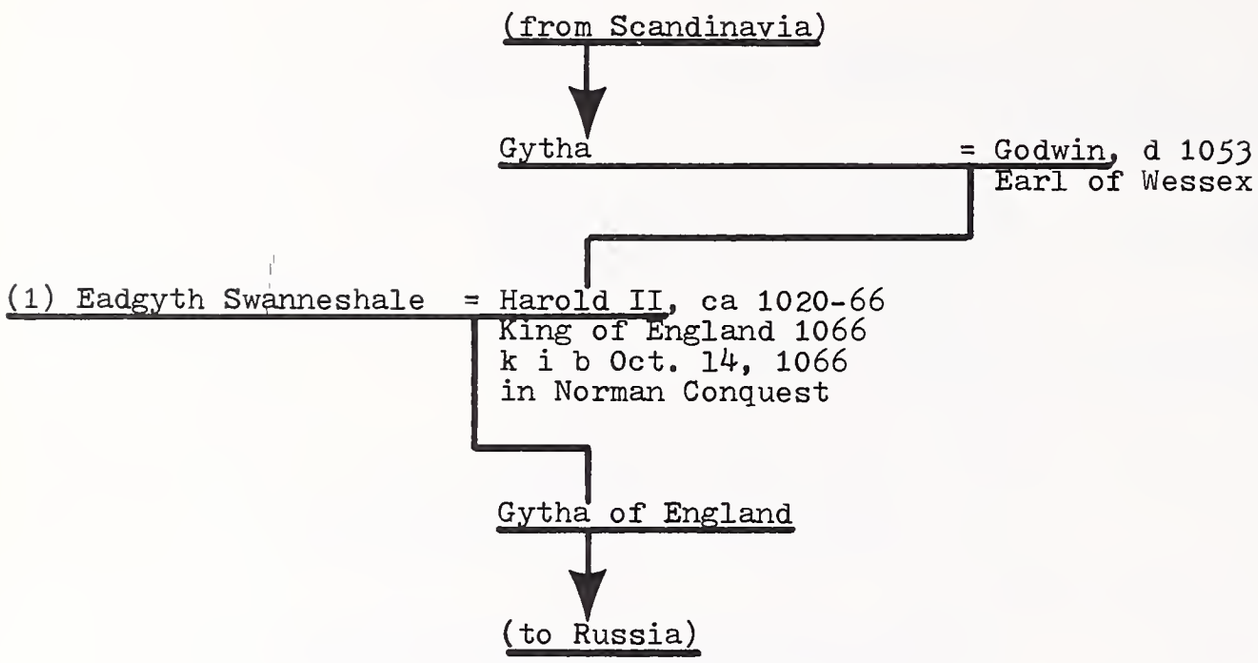
Ref
B-RF
Kings and Queens of Scotland
CP
Huntingdon
RLS

SAXON KINGS OF ENGLAND



Ref
A-SC
B-RF
Kings of All England
KRS
OEN

ANGLO-DANISH KING OF ENGLAND

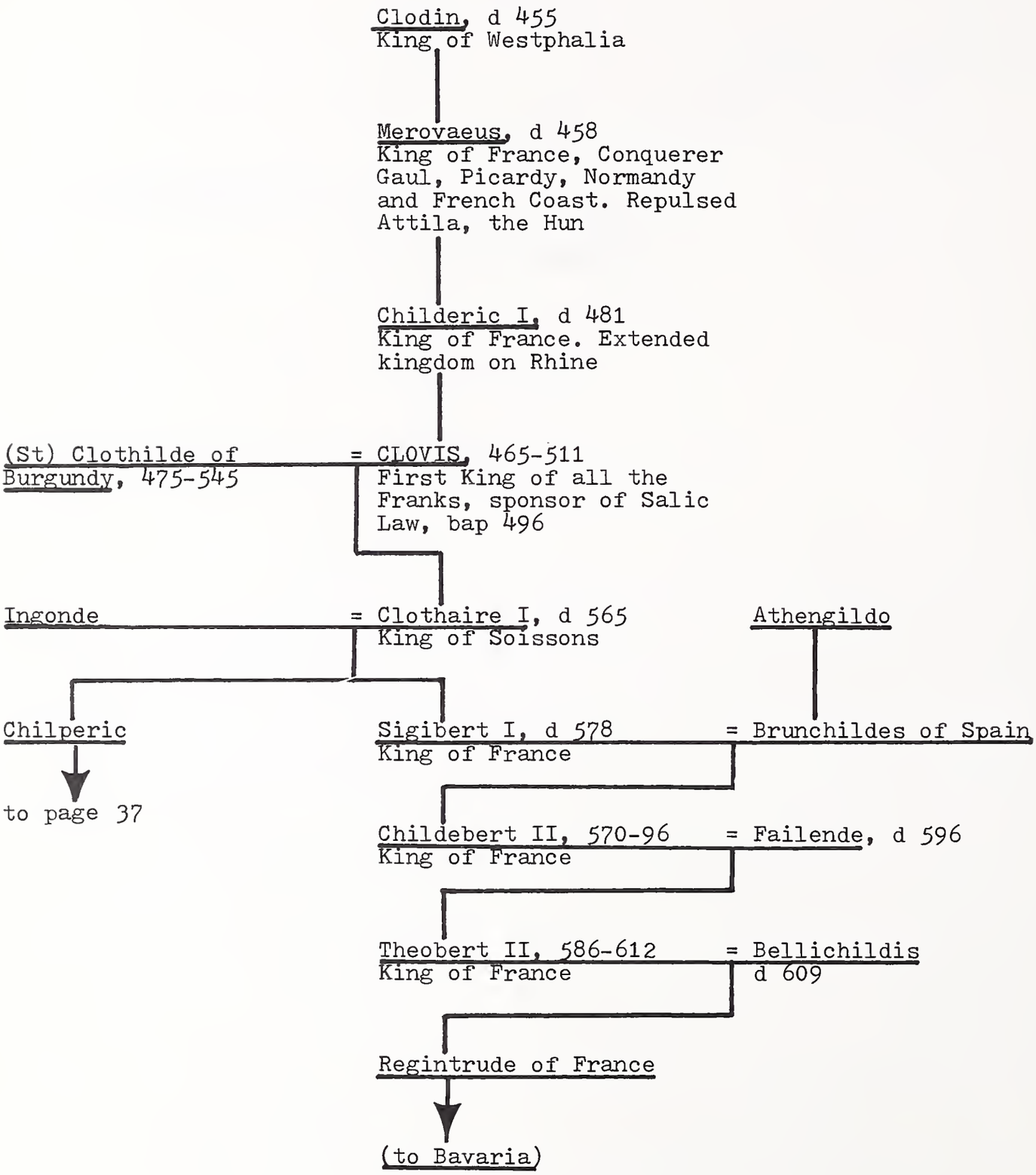


Ref
B-RF
Anglo-Danish
Kings of England

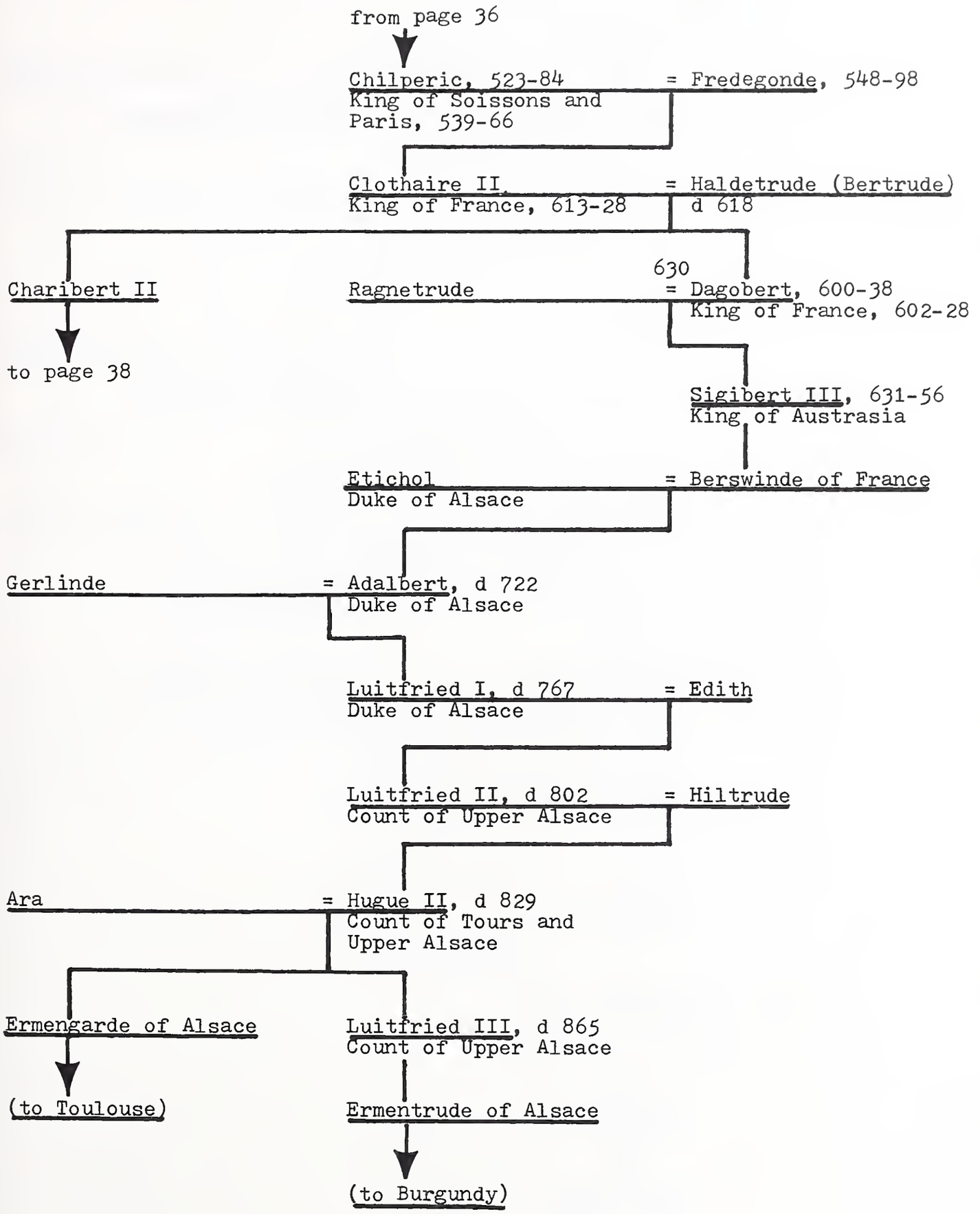
PART II

EUROPEAN CONTINENT

MEROVINGIAN DYNASTY

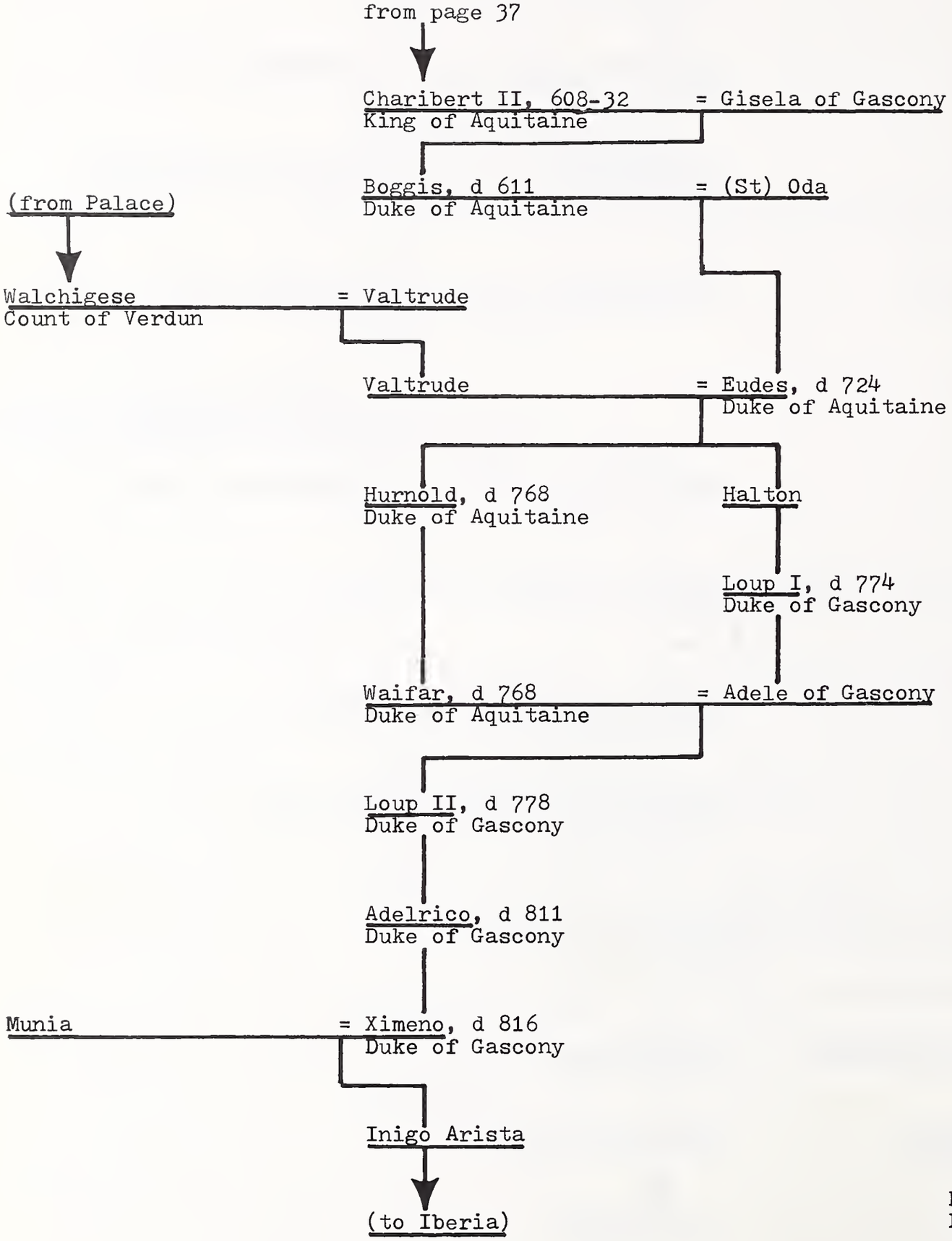


MEROVINGIAN
(continued)



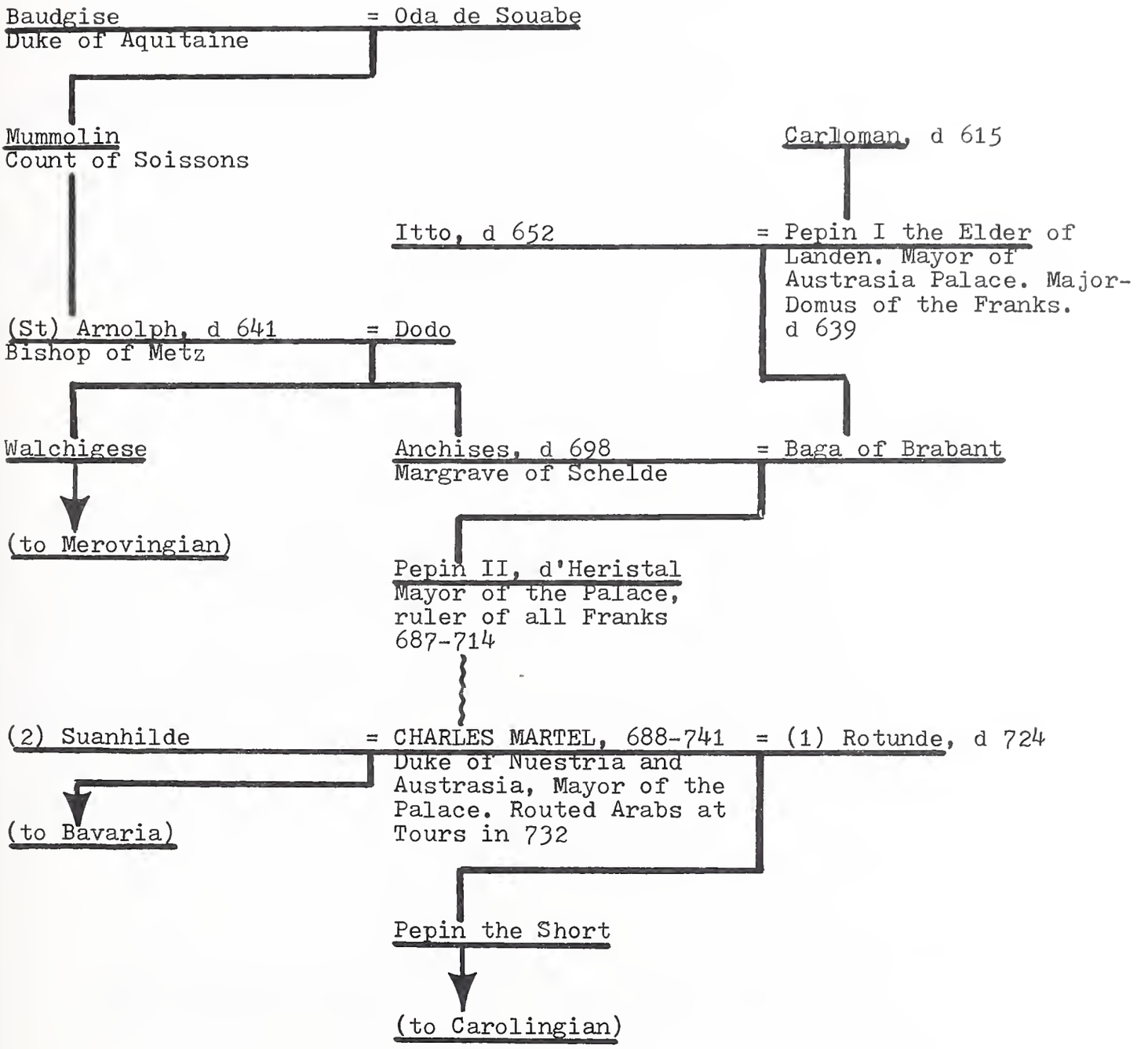
MEROVINGIAN
(continued)

from page 37



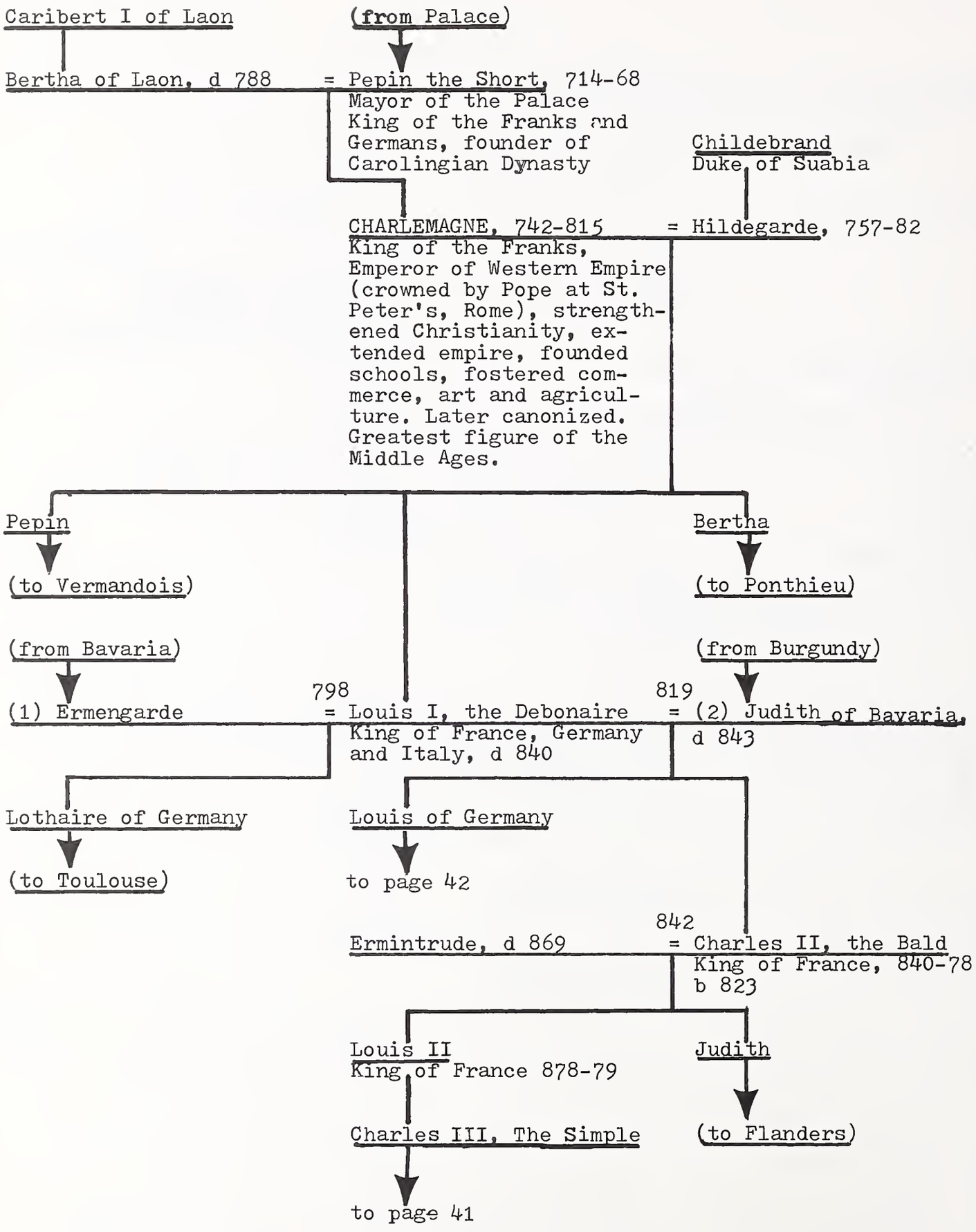
Ref
PA

MAYORS OF THE PALACE



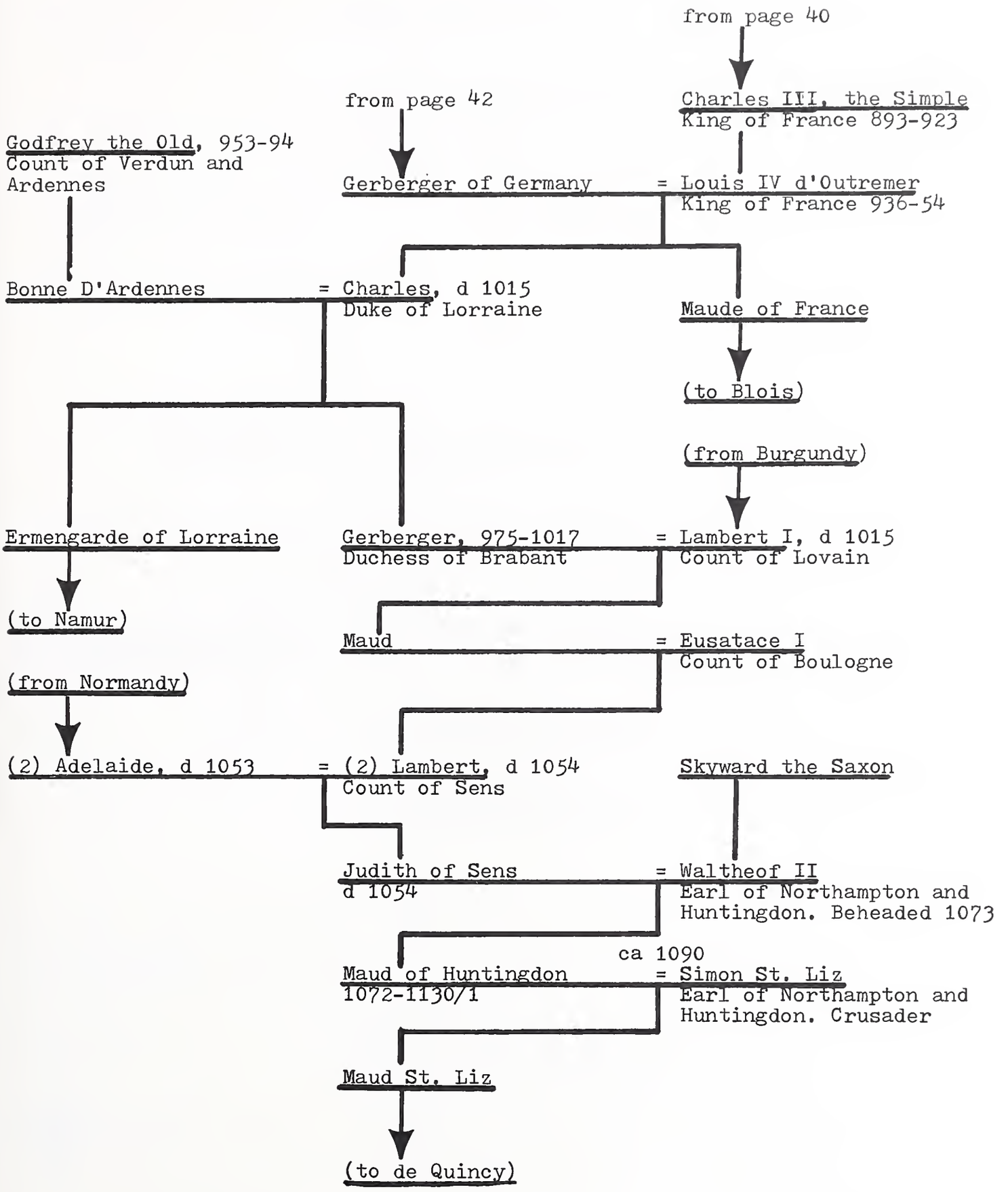
Ref
PA

CAROLINGIAN DYNASTY



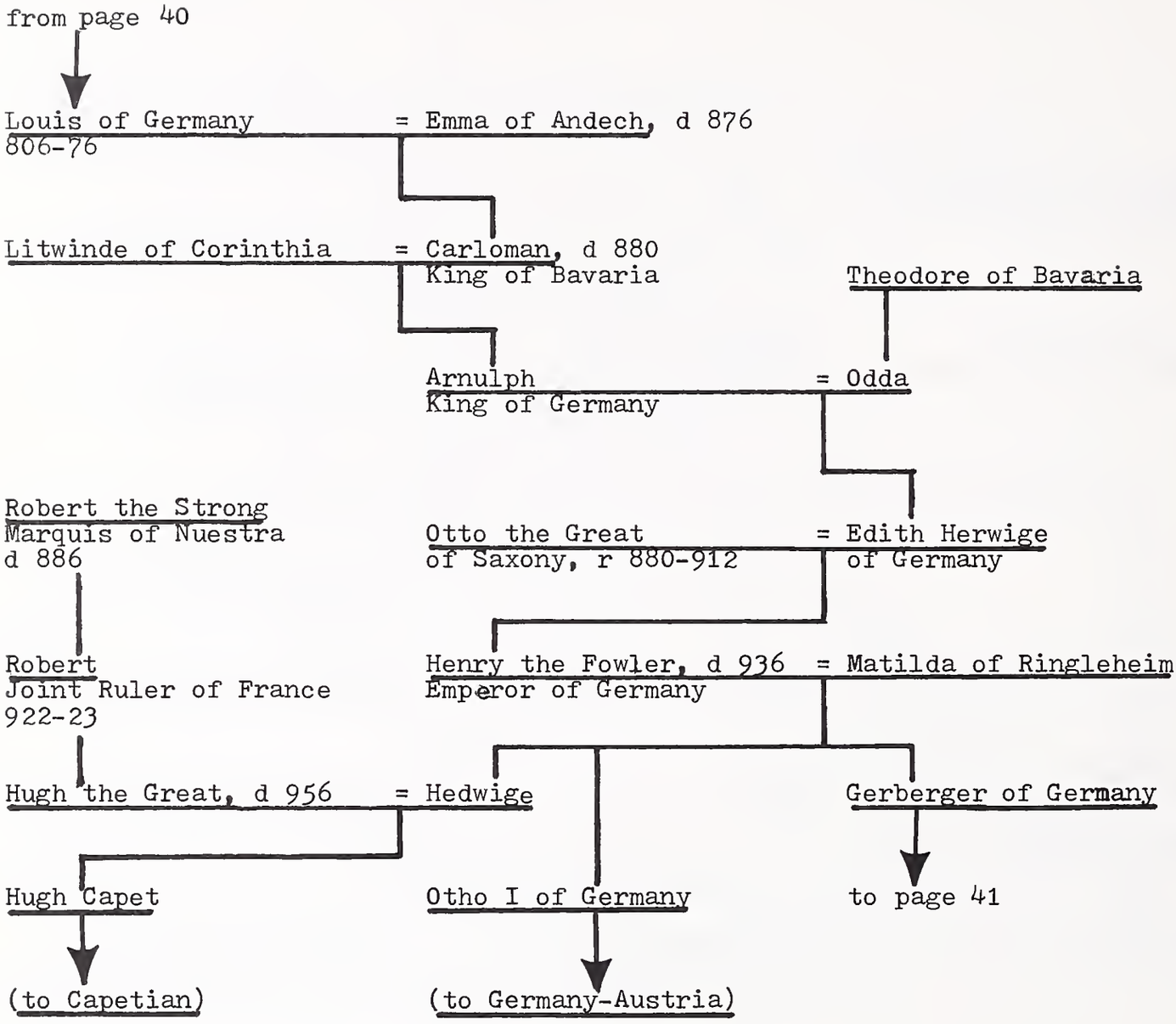
CAROLINGIAN

(continued)



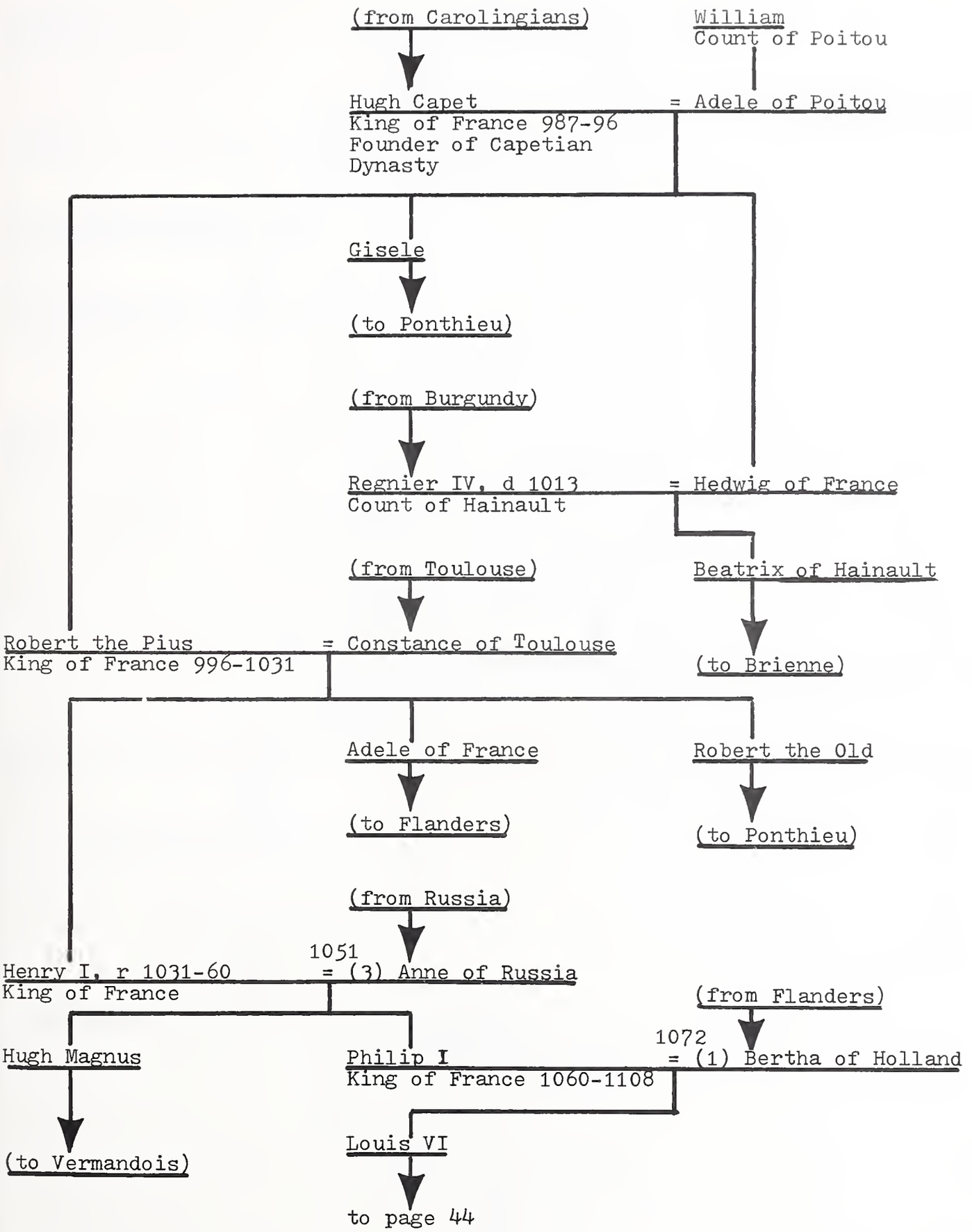
CAROLINGIAN

(continued)



Ref
ARSC
PA
RGW

CAPETIAN DYNASTY



CAPETIAN

(continued)

from page 43

1115
Adelaide of Maurienne = Louis VI
Niece of Pope Callistus II
King of France 1108-37
Aided serfs, townsmen, and church. Warrior, destroyed robber barons

(from Germany-Austria)

Peter
(to Plantagenet)

Louis VII = 1160 (2) Alix of Champagne
King of France 1137-80 d 1206
Led Second Crusade

Philip II, r 1180-1223 = 1180 Isabella of Hainault 1170-90
King of France, Consolidated and extended France. Crusader

Alice of France
(to Ponthieu)

Marie of France
(to Blois)

(from Iberia)

Louis VIII the Lion = 1200 Blanche of Castile
King of France 1223-26 d 1253

Robert I, Count of Artois = Maude of Brabant
1216-80 d 1288

Blanche
(to Plantagenet)

Charles I of Two Sicilies
(to Hungary-Naples)

(from Iberia)

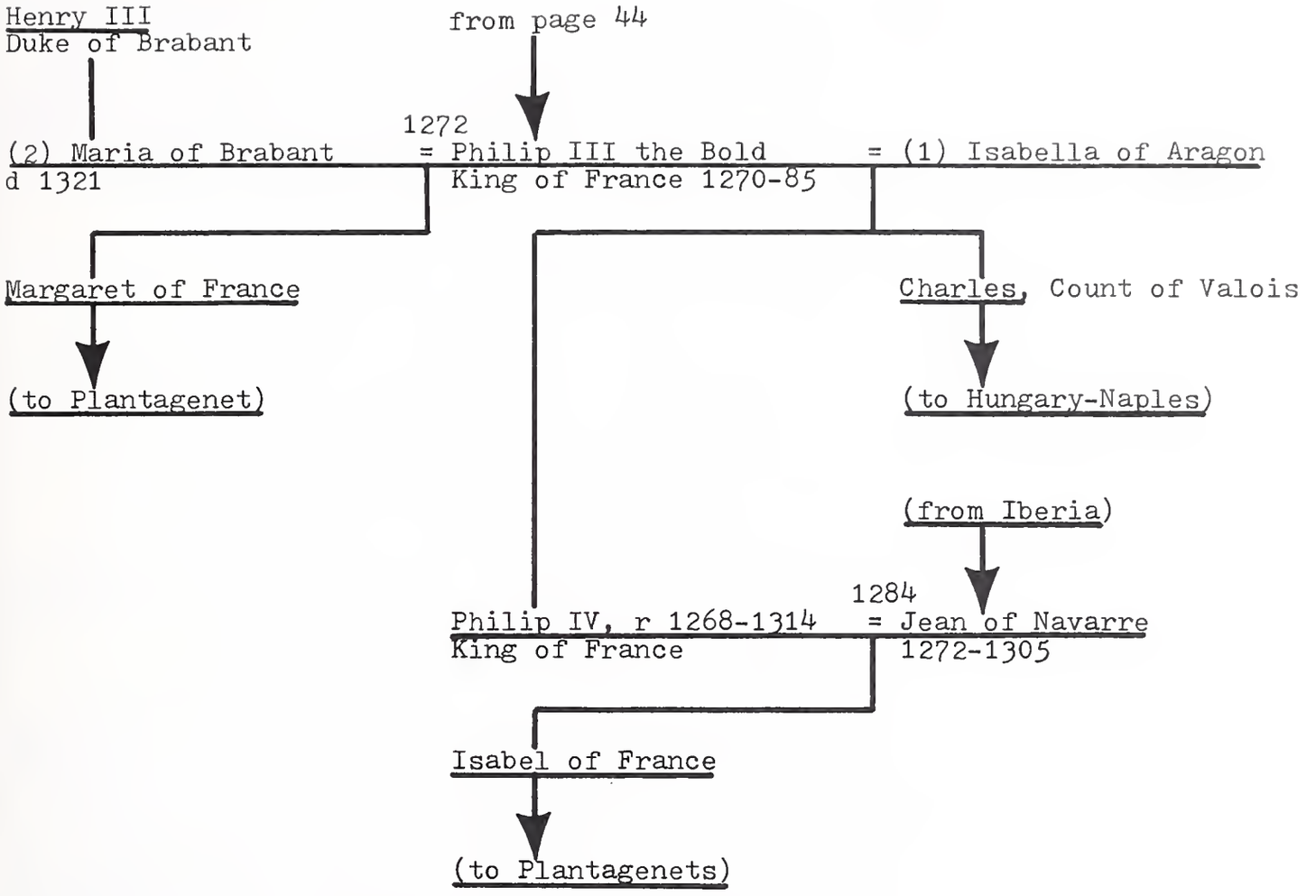
(ST) LOUIS IX = Marguerite of Provence
King of France 1226-70
Led two Crusades, d of the plague at Carthage

Philip III the Bold

to page 45

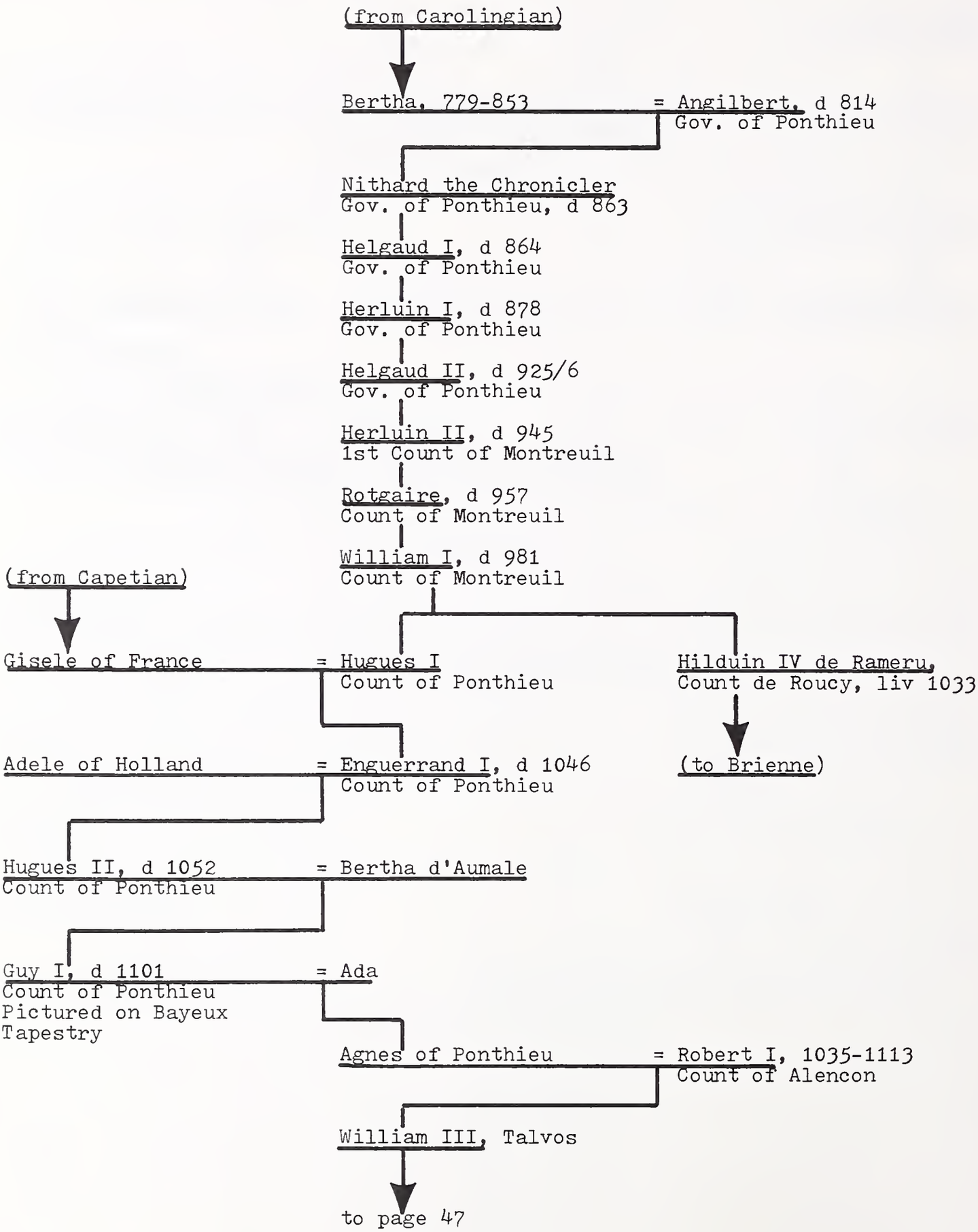
CAPETIAN

(continued)



Ref
PA

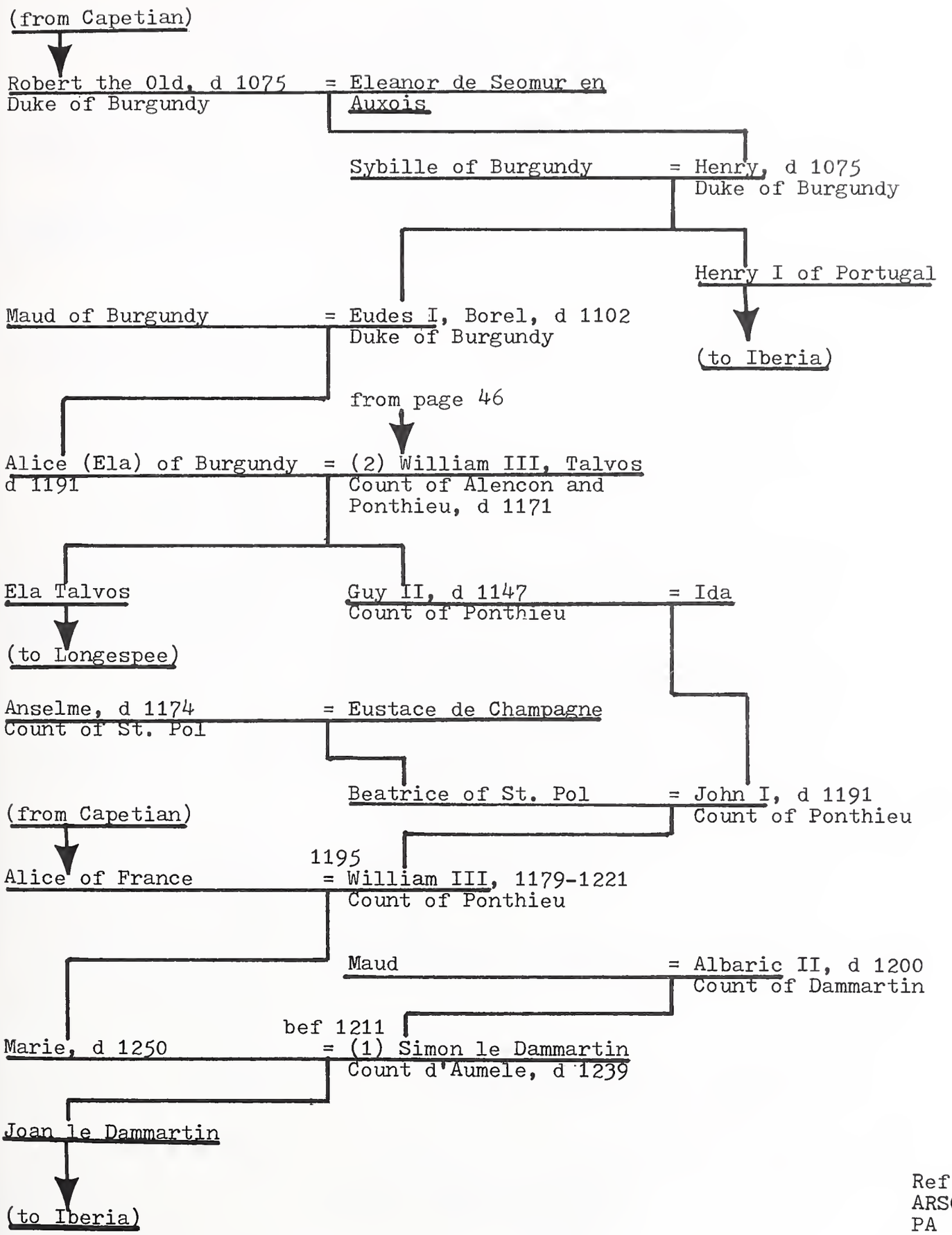
COUNTS OF PONTHIEU



to page 47

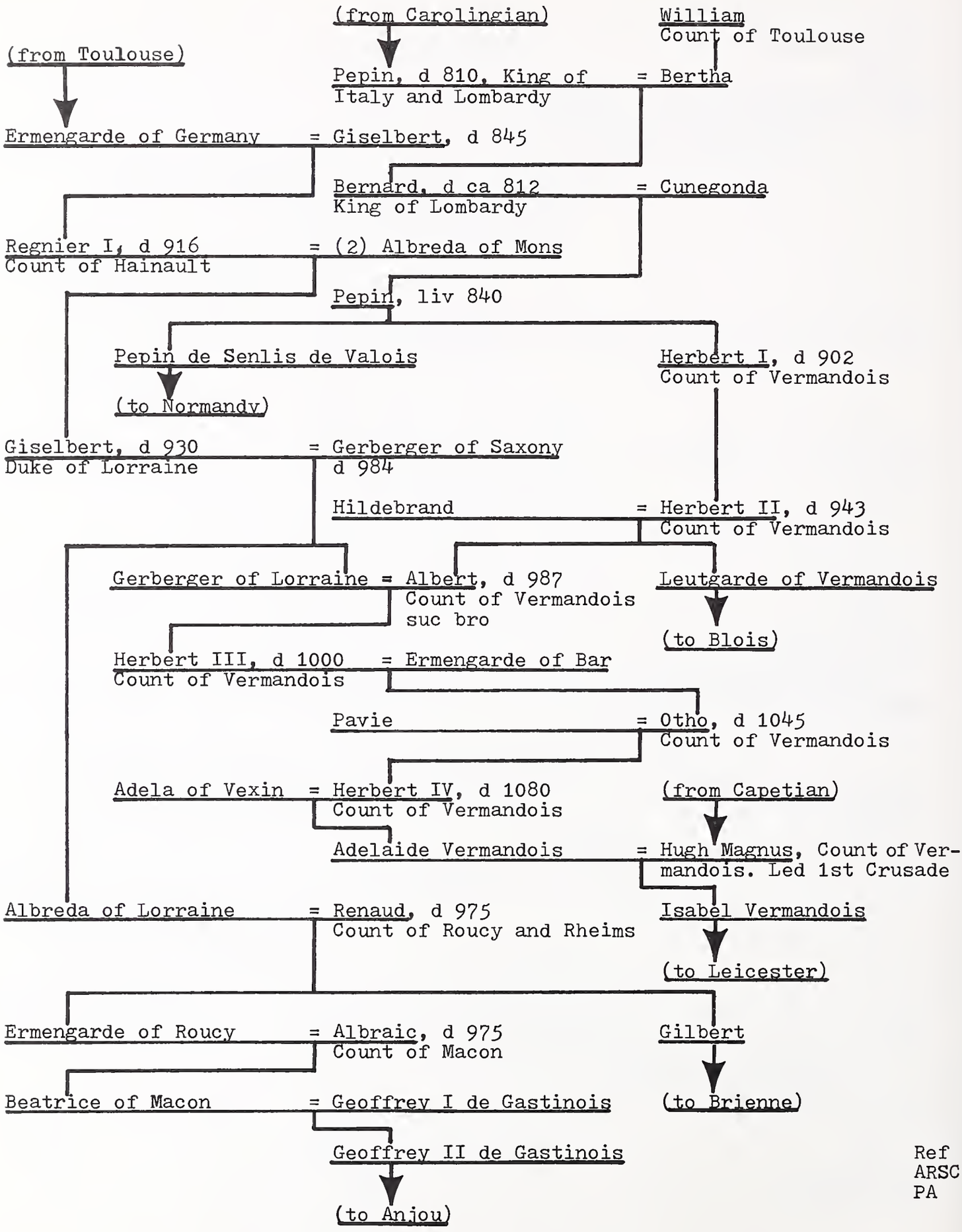
PONTHIEU

(continued)



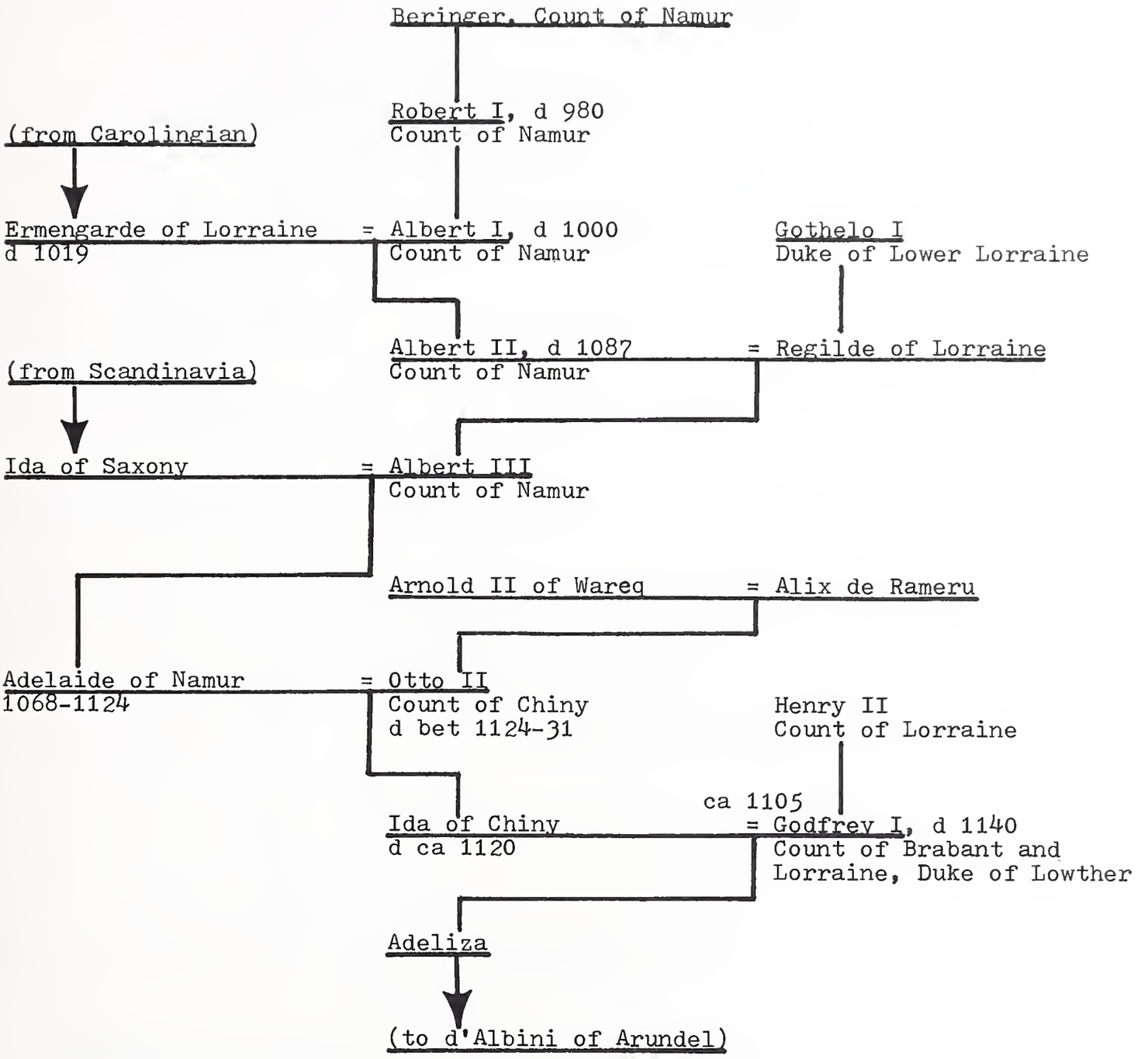
Ref
ARSC
PA

COUNTS OF VERMANDOIS



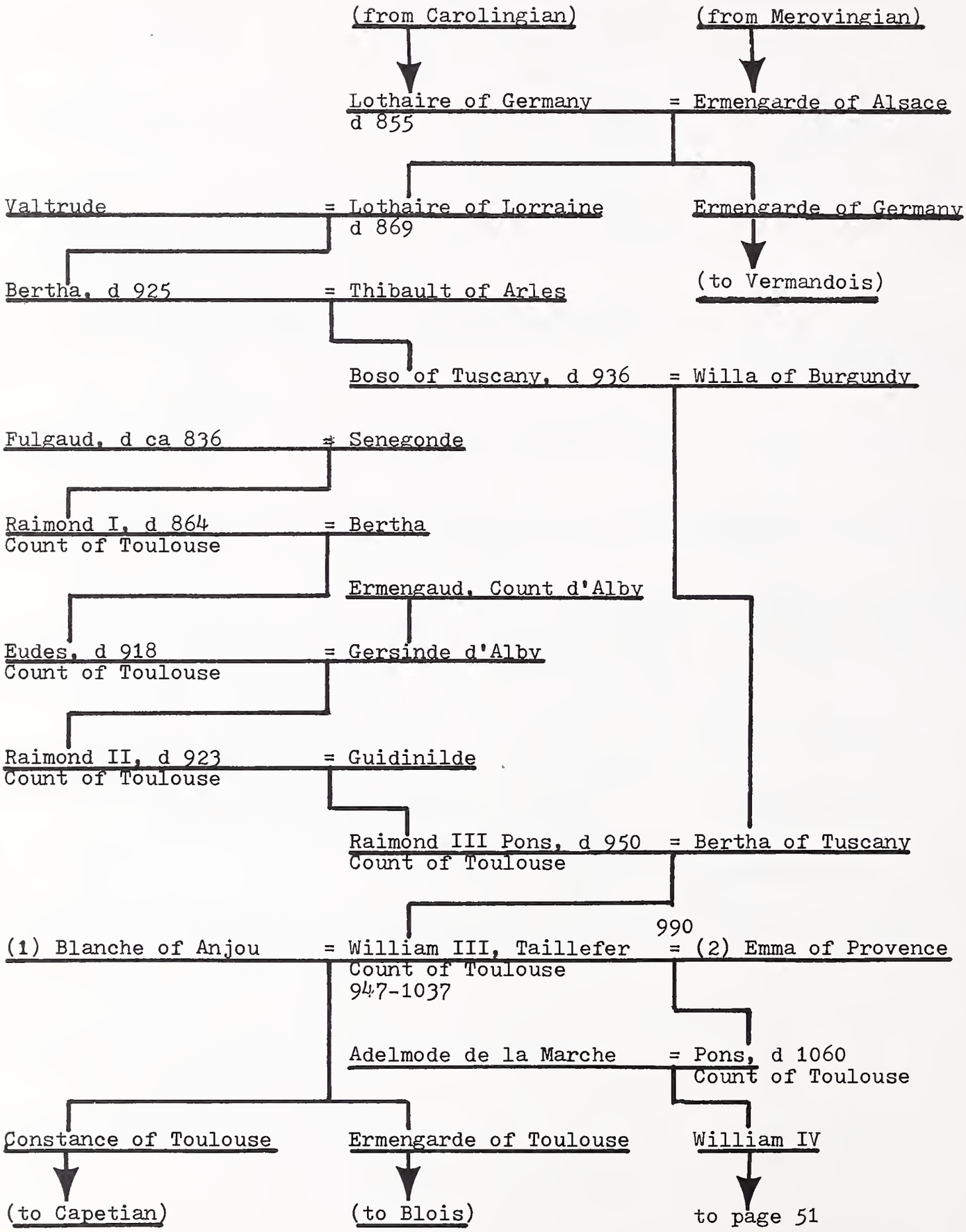
Ref
ARSC
PA

COUNTS OF NAMUR



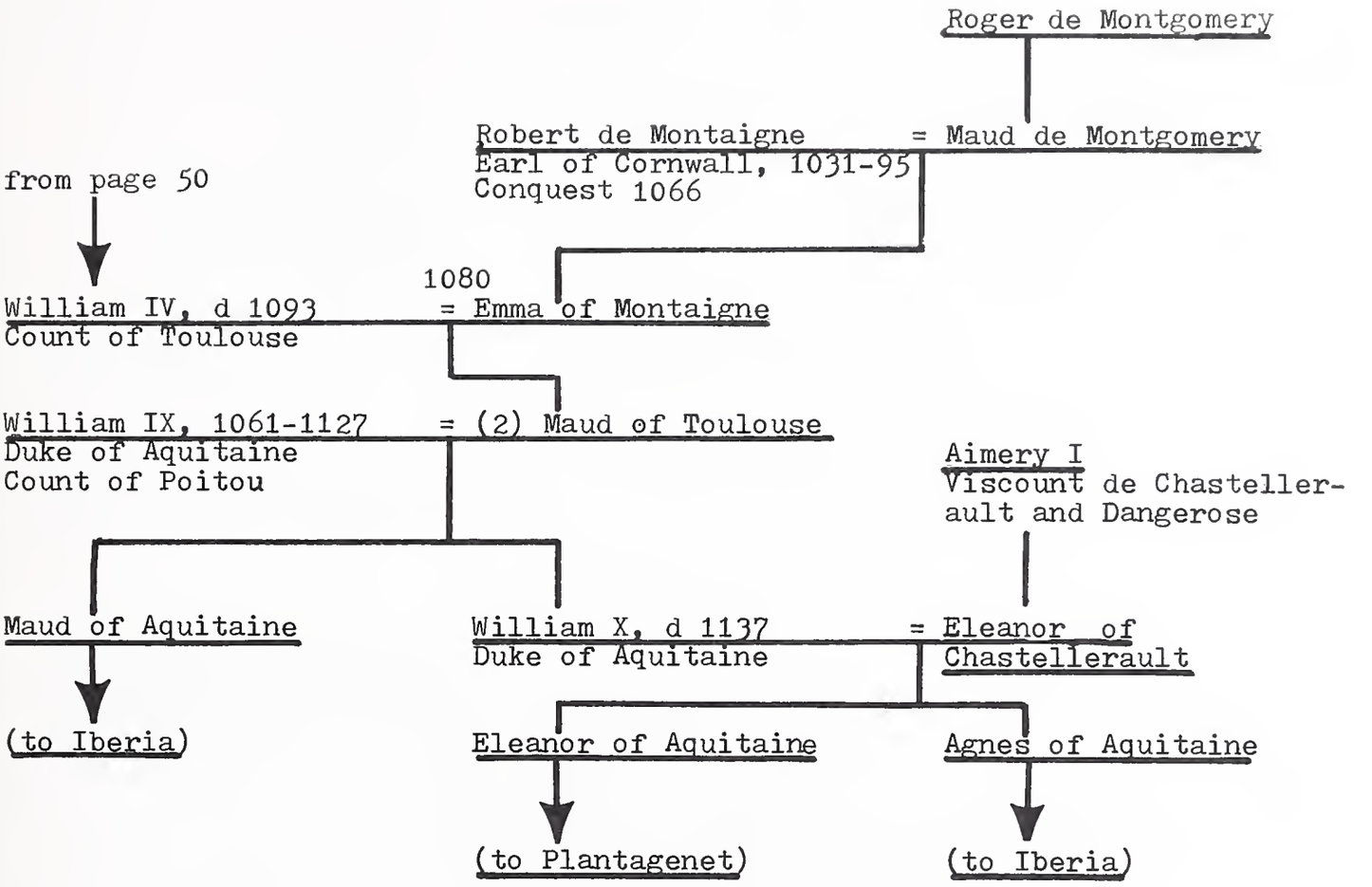
Ref
ARSC
PA

COUNTS OF TOULOUSE



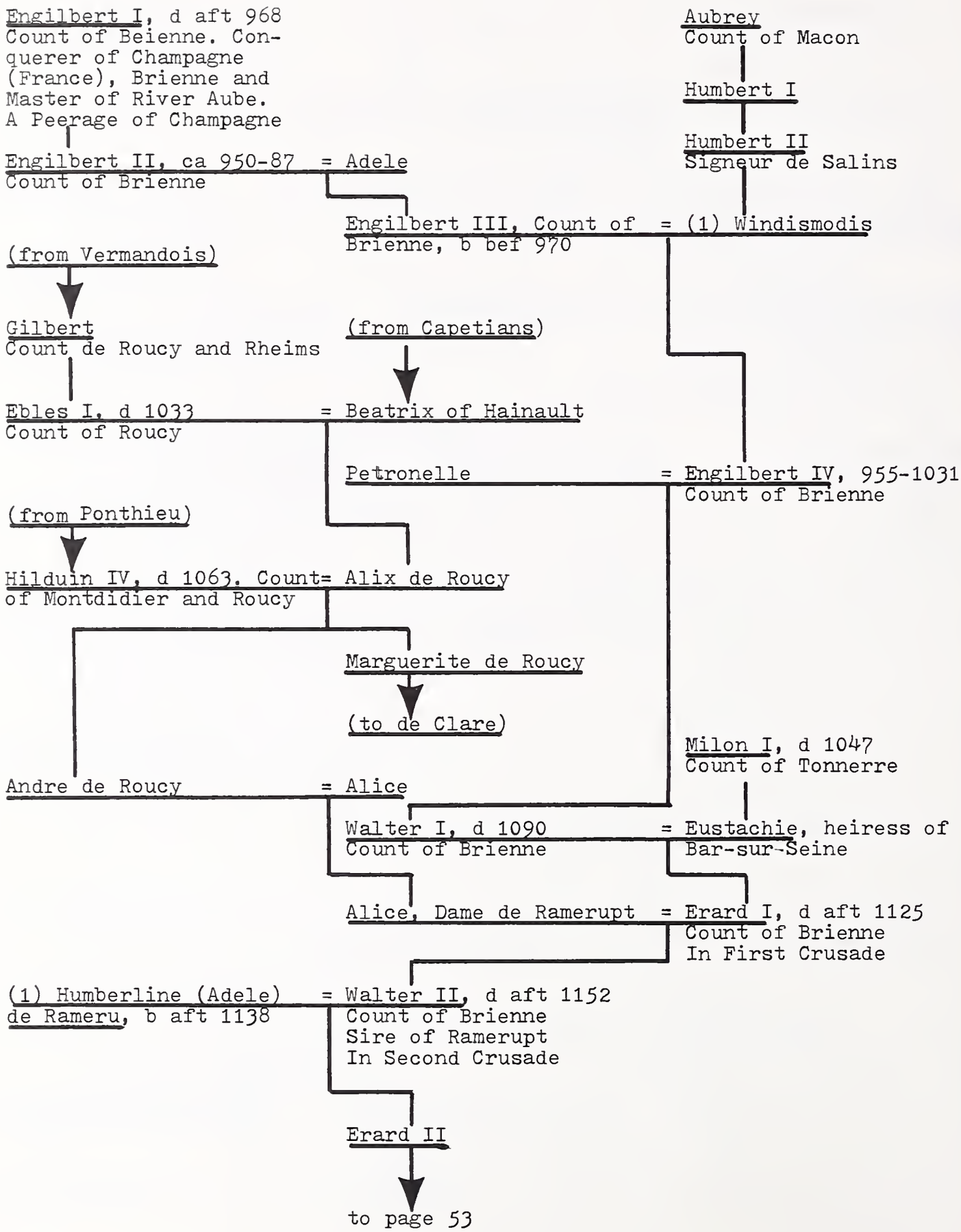
TOULOUSE

(continued)



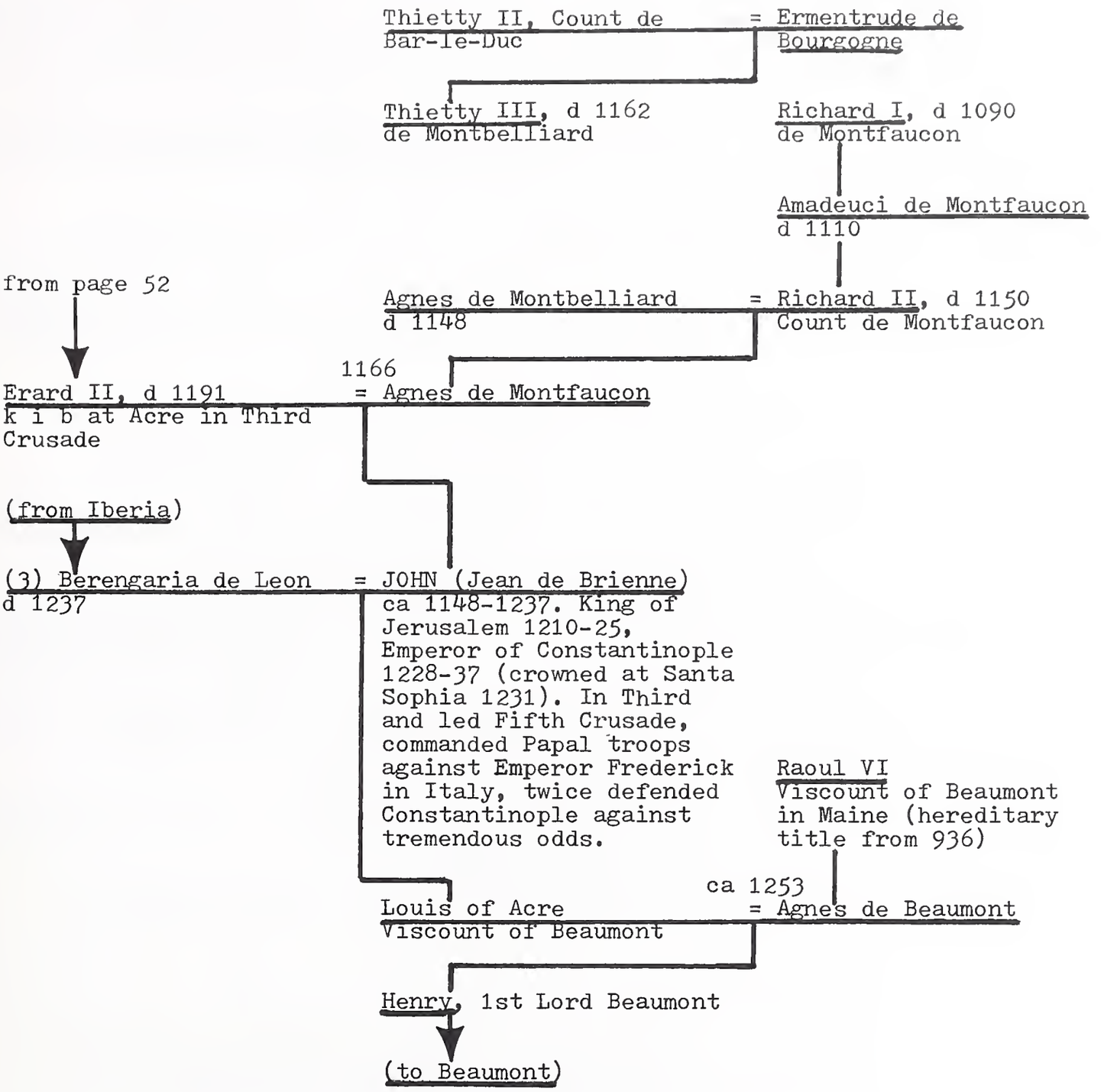
Ref
EB
Toulouse, Counts of
PA

COUNTS OF BRIENNE



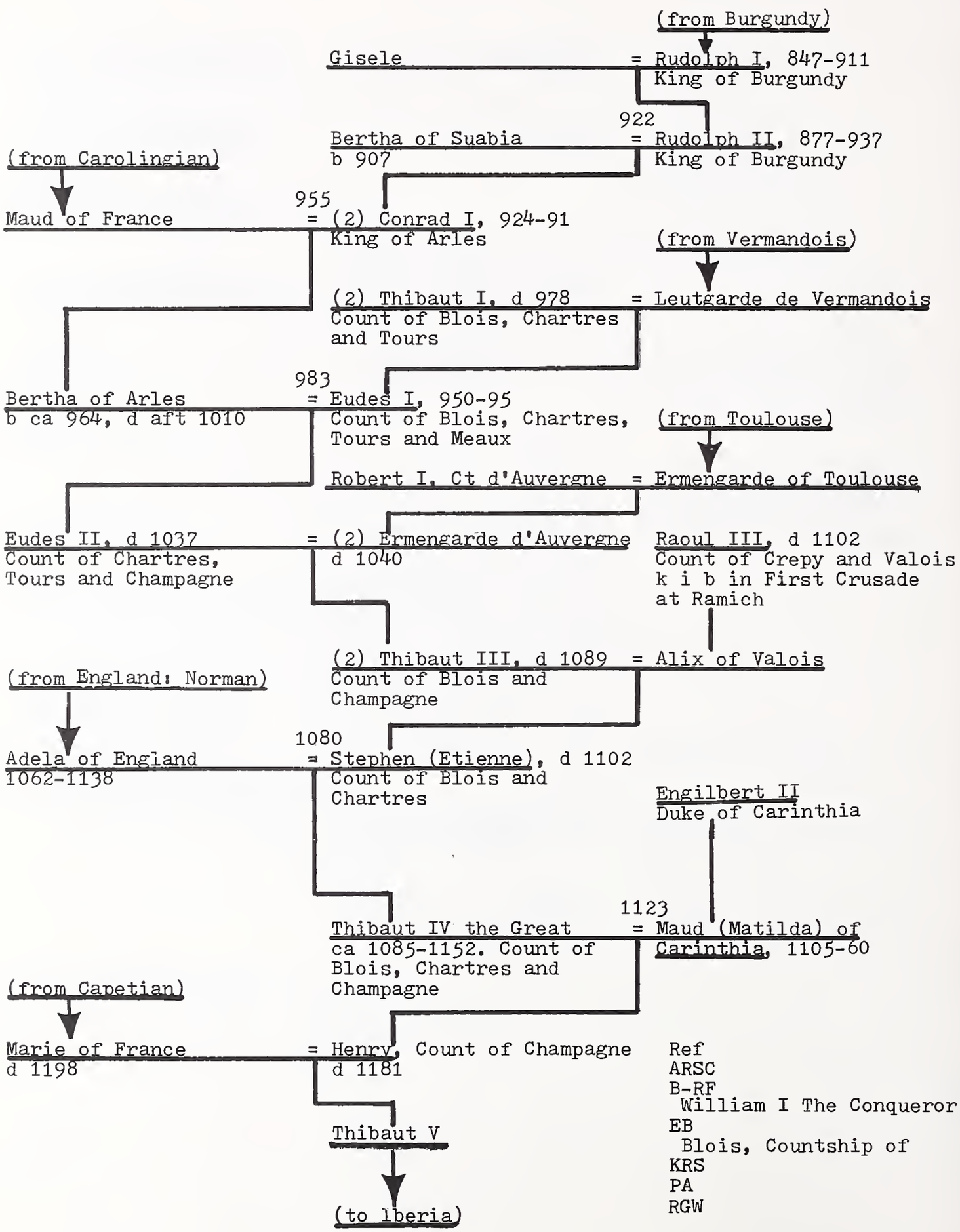
BRIENNE

(continued)



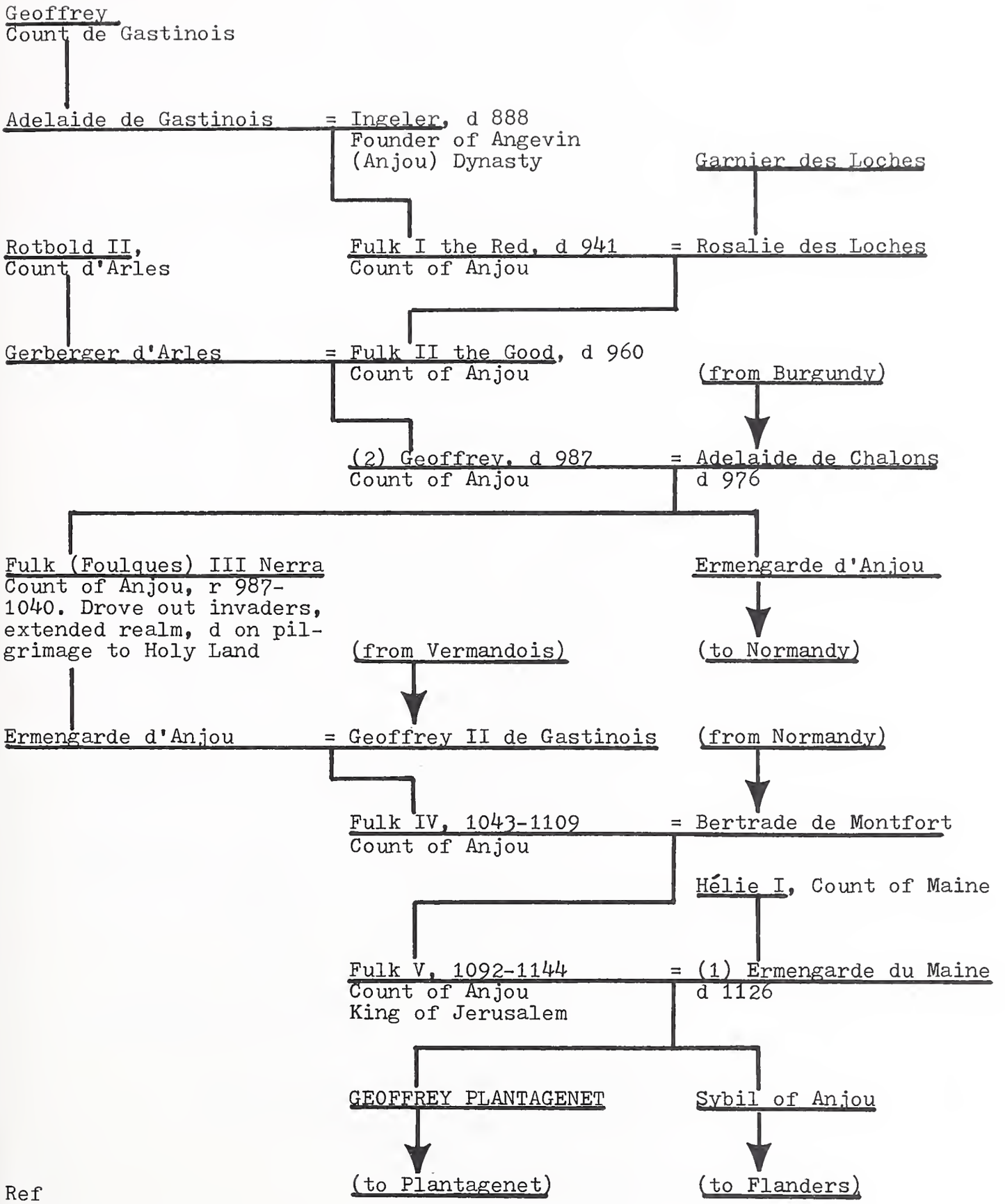
Ref
B-P&B
Beaumont

COUNTS OF BLOIS



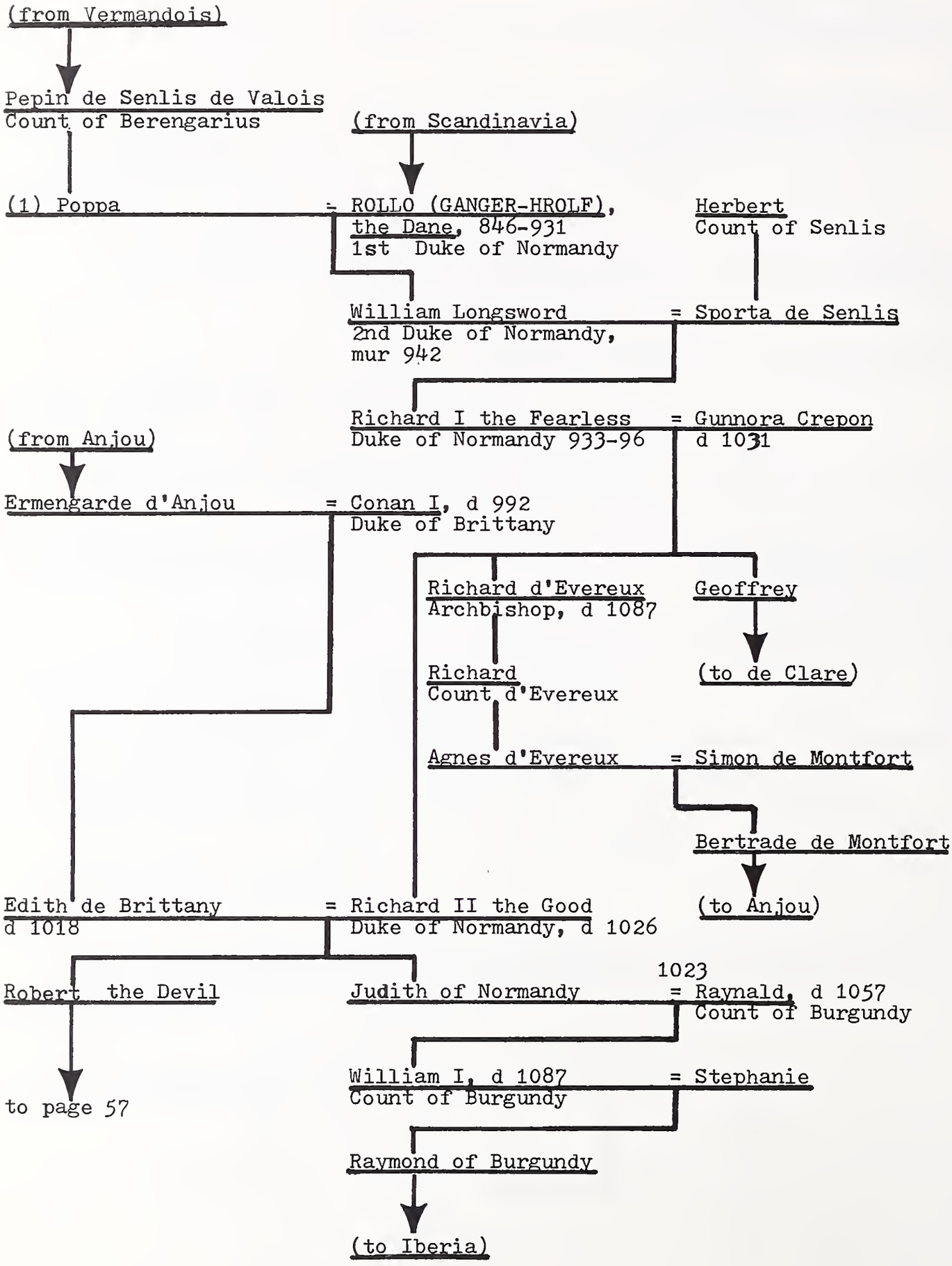
Ref
ARSC
B-RF
William I The Conqueror
EB
Blois, Countship of
KRS
PA
RGW

COUNTS OF ANJOU



Ref
B-RF
Counts of Anjou

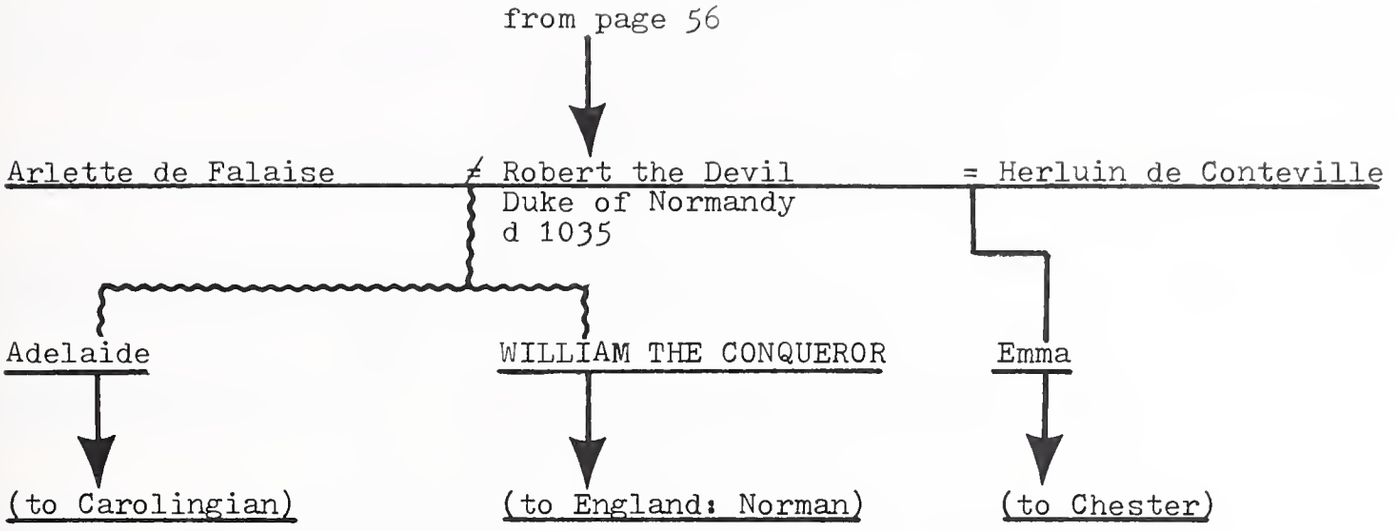
DUKES OF NORMANDY



to page 57

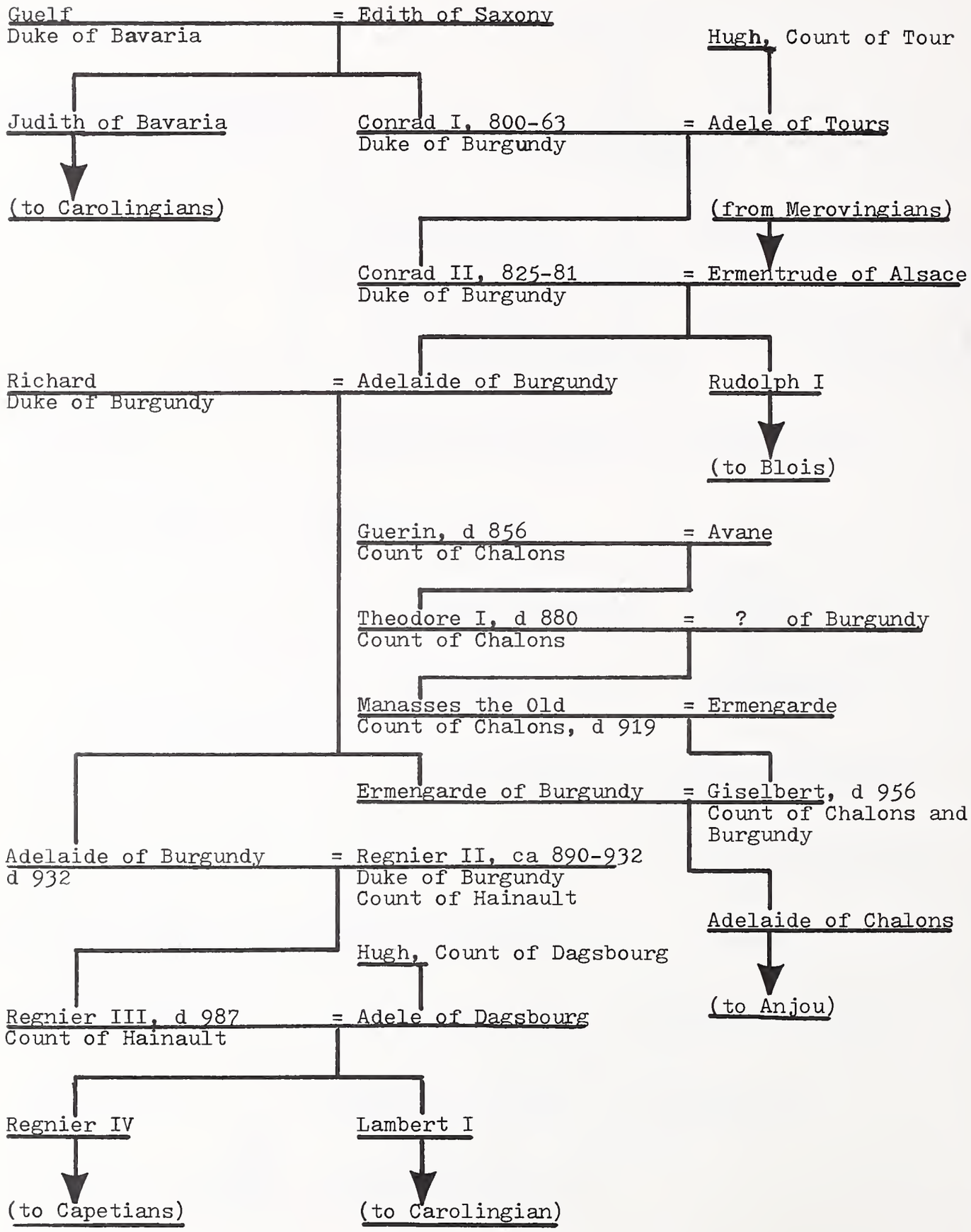
NORMANDY
(continued)

from page 56



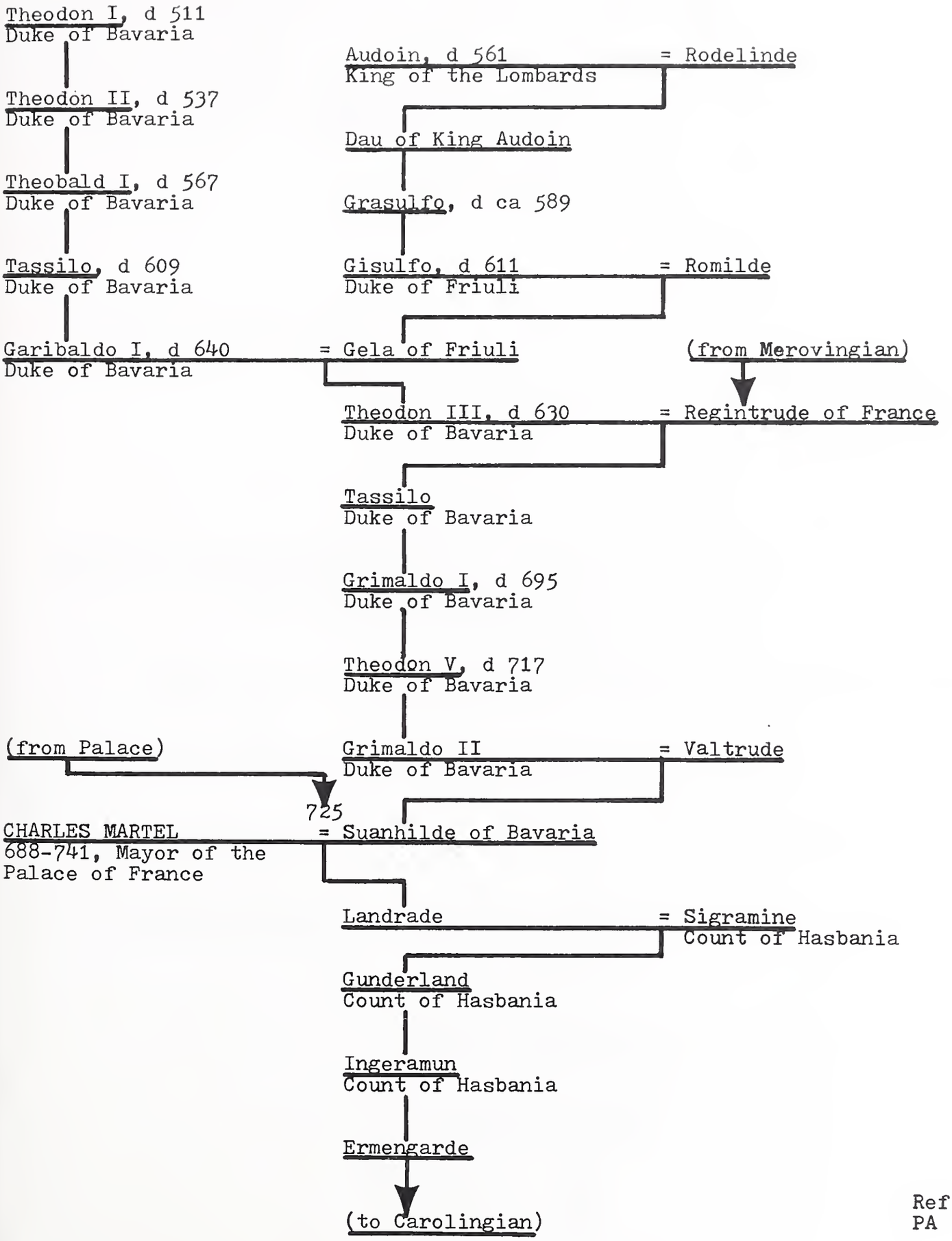
Ref
B-RF
Dukes of Normandy

DUKES OF BURGUNDY



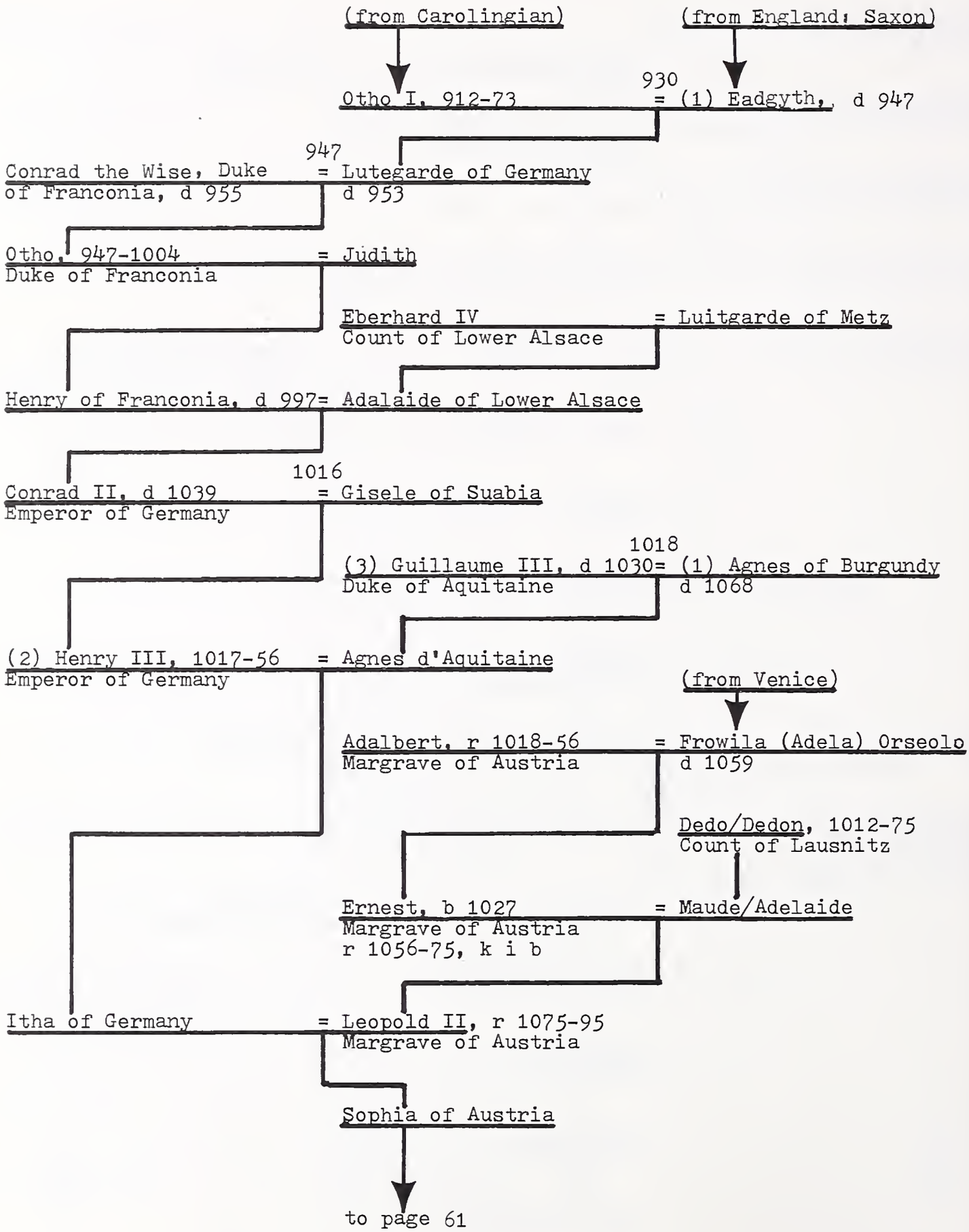
Ref
PA
RGW

DUKES OF BAVARIA



Ref
PA

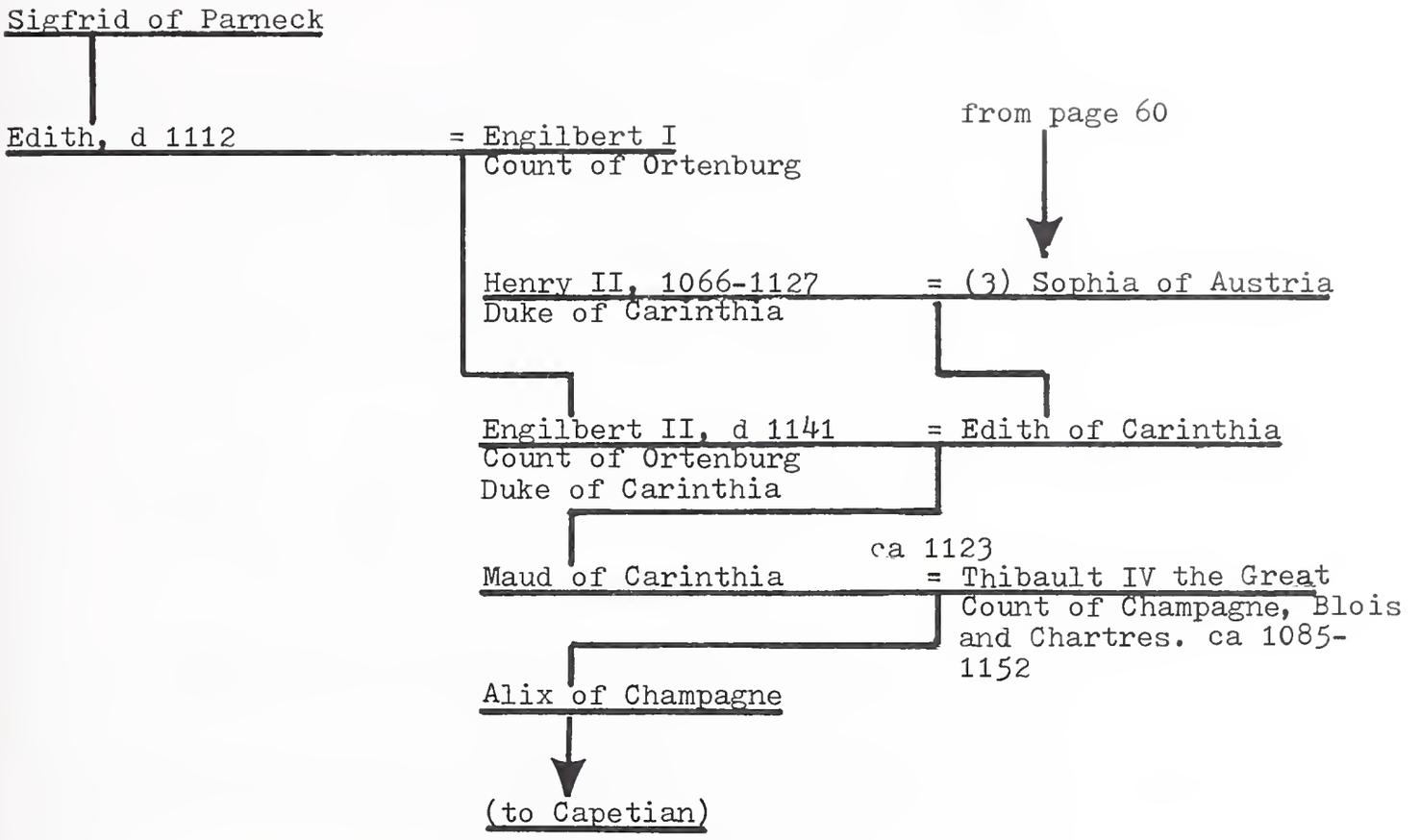
GERMANY-AUSTRIA



to page 61

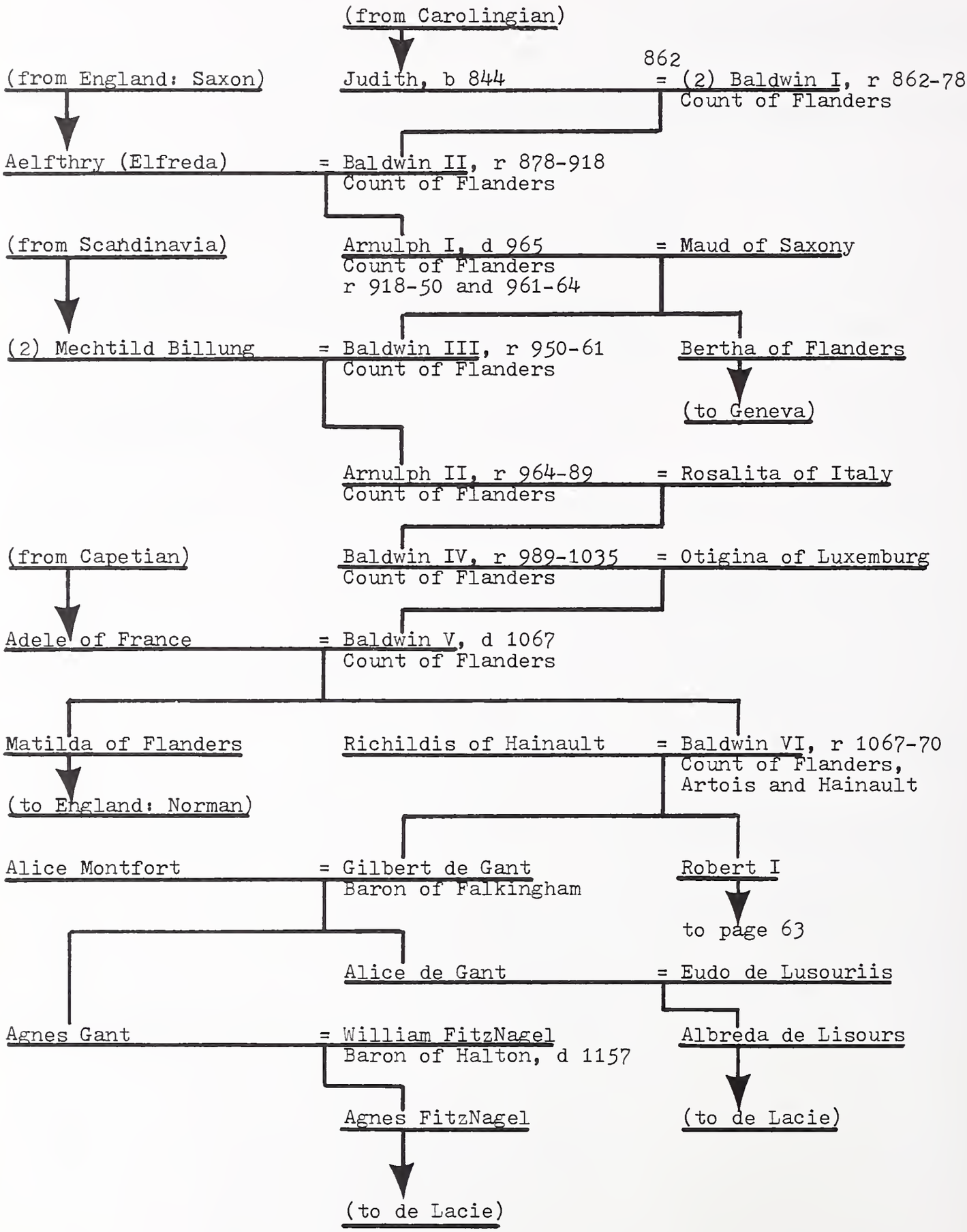
GERMANY-AUSTRIA

(continued)



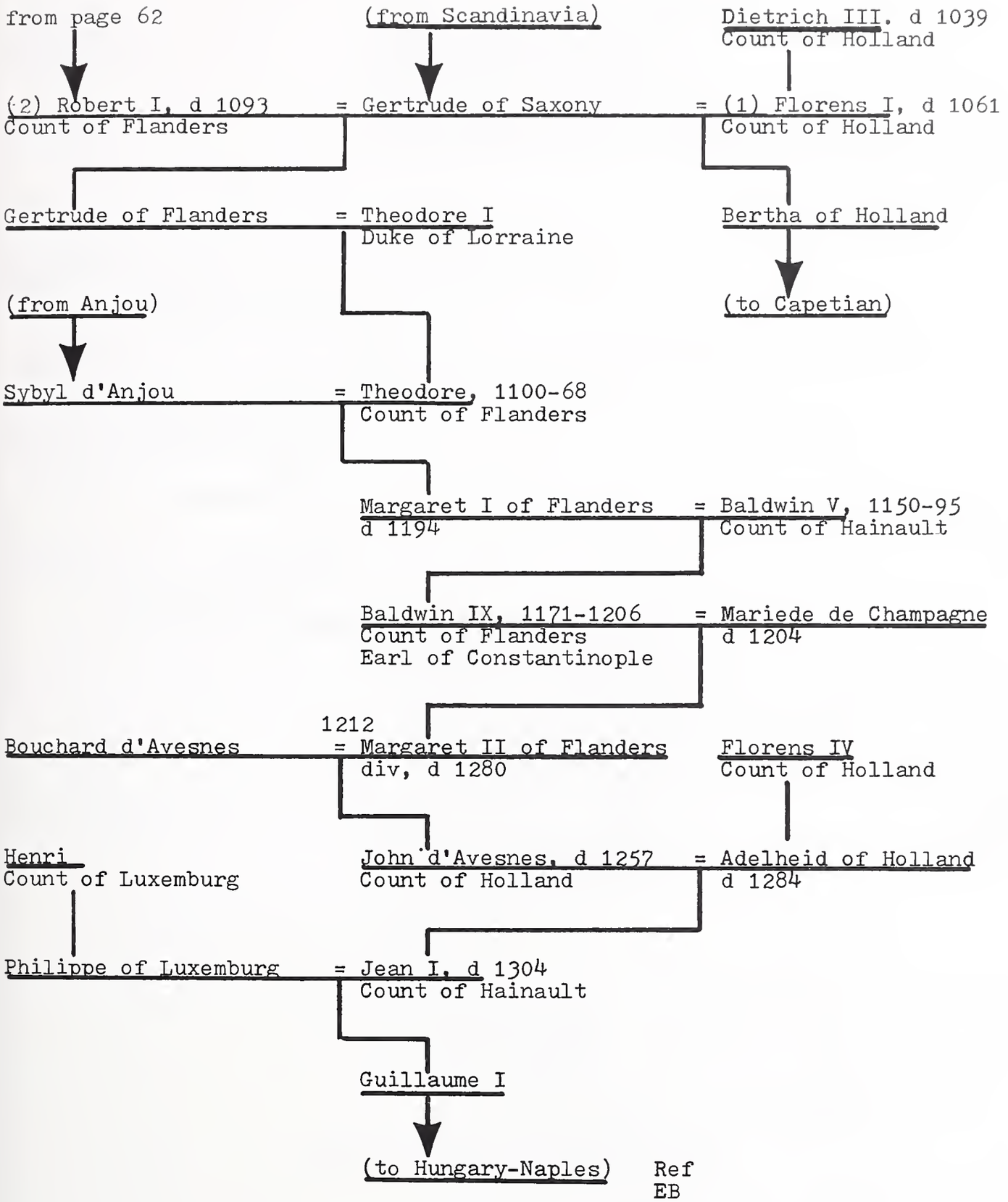
Ref
ARSC
PA

COUNTS OF FLANDERS



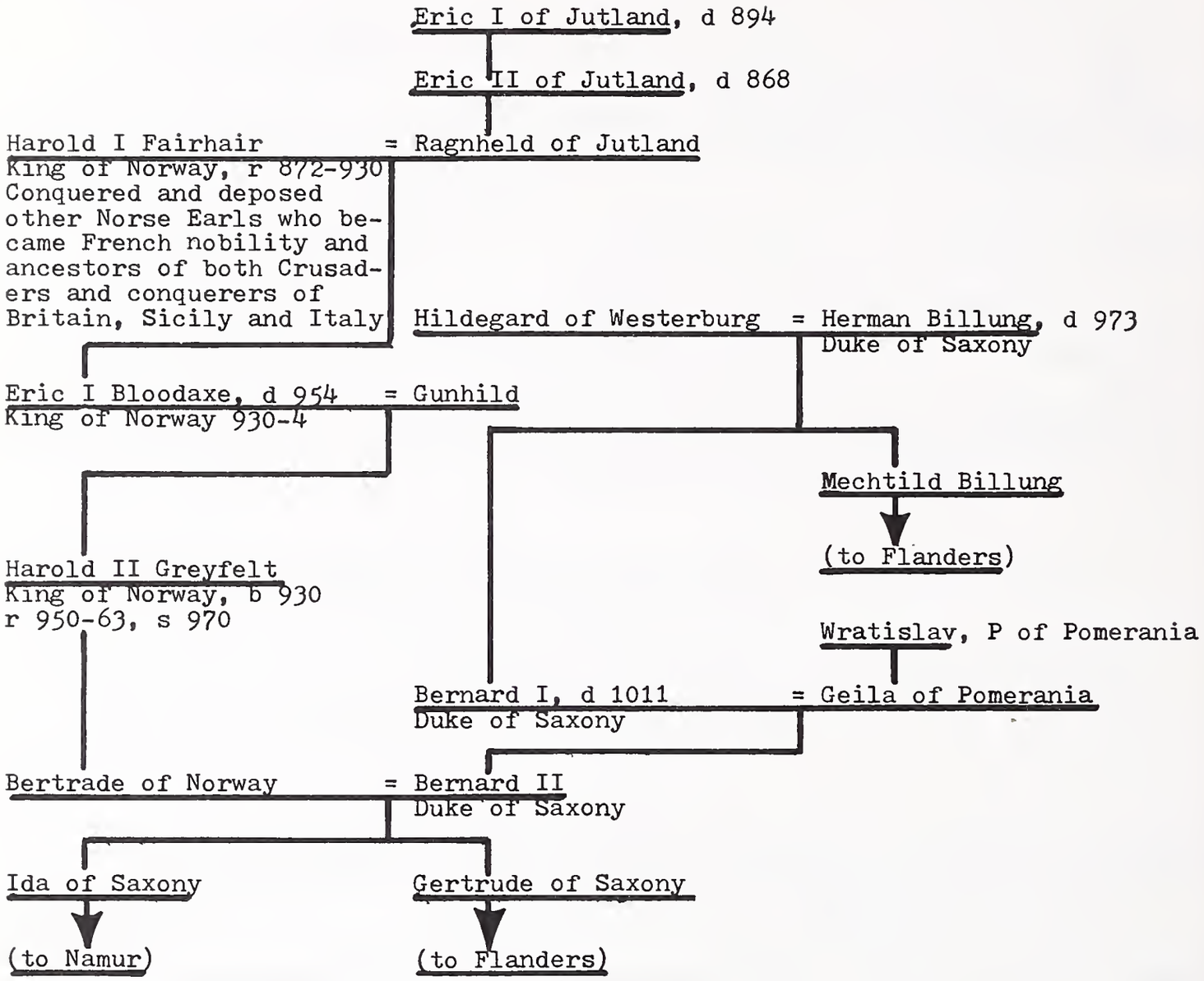
FLANDERS

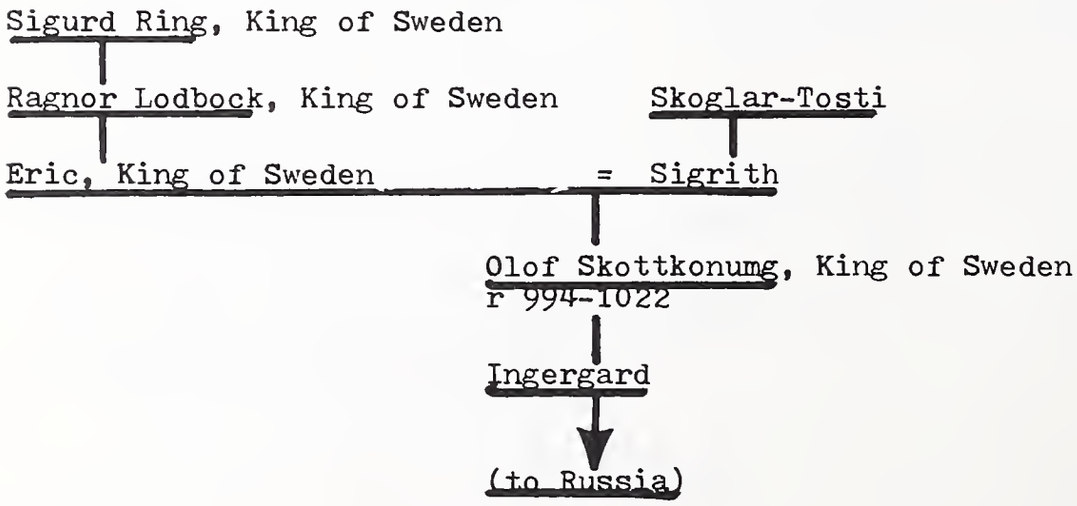
(continued)



Ref
EB
Flanders, County of (Counts)
KRS
PA

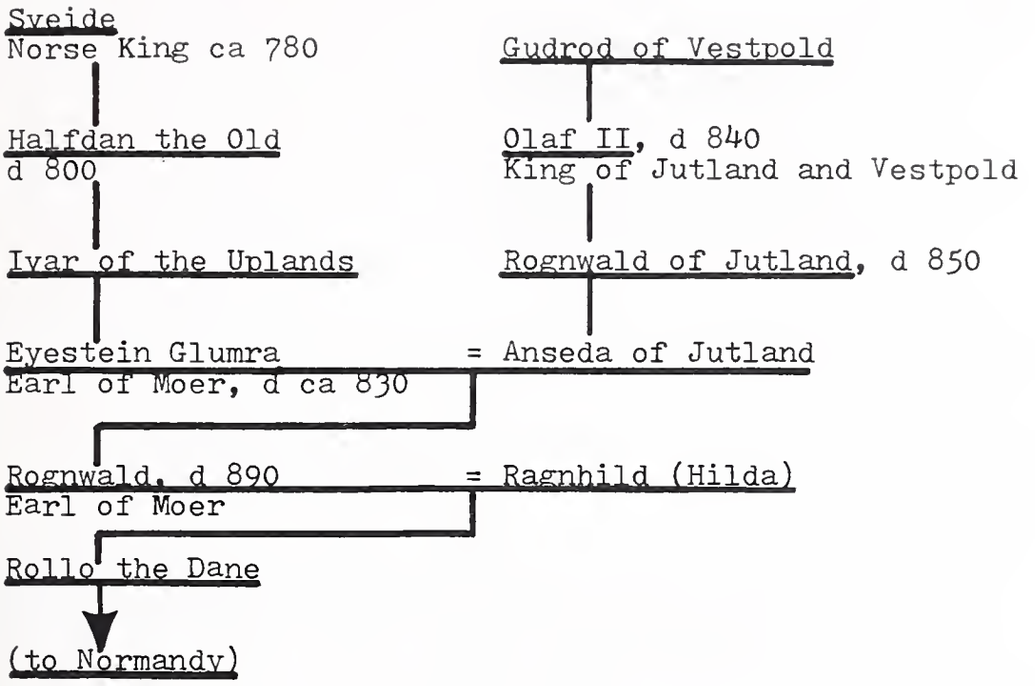
SCANDINAVIA

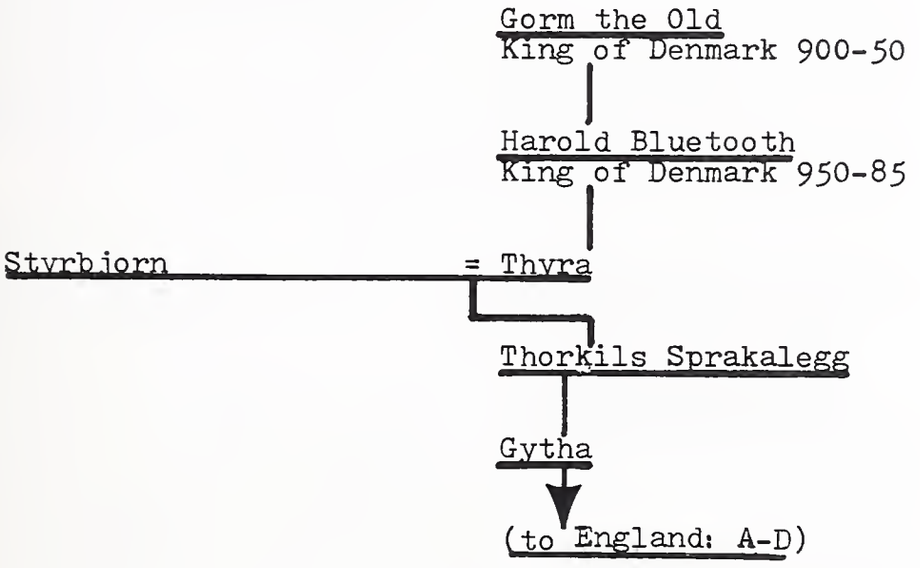




SCANDINAVIA

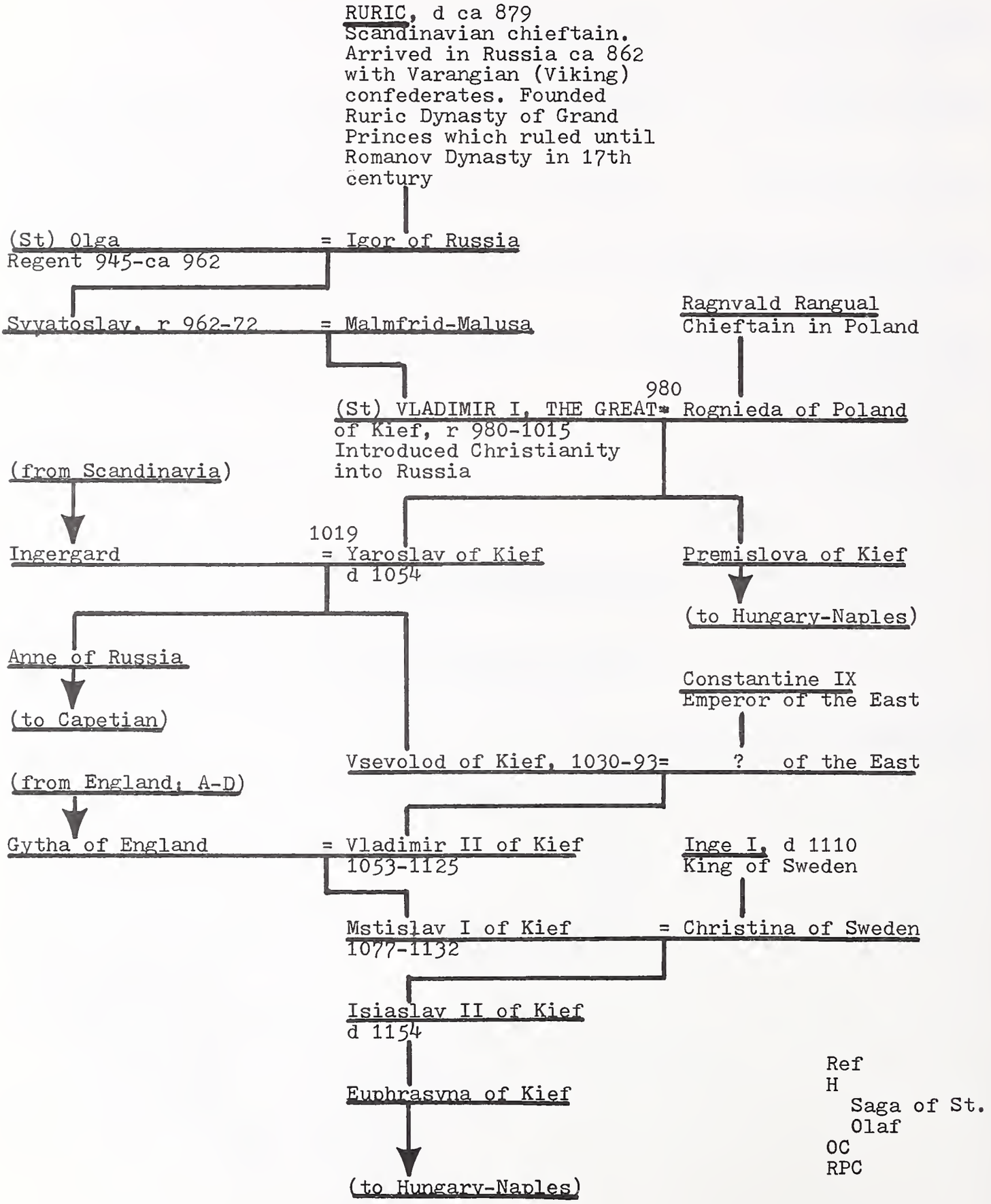
(continued)





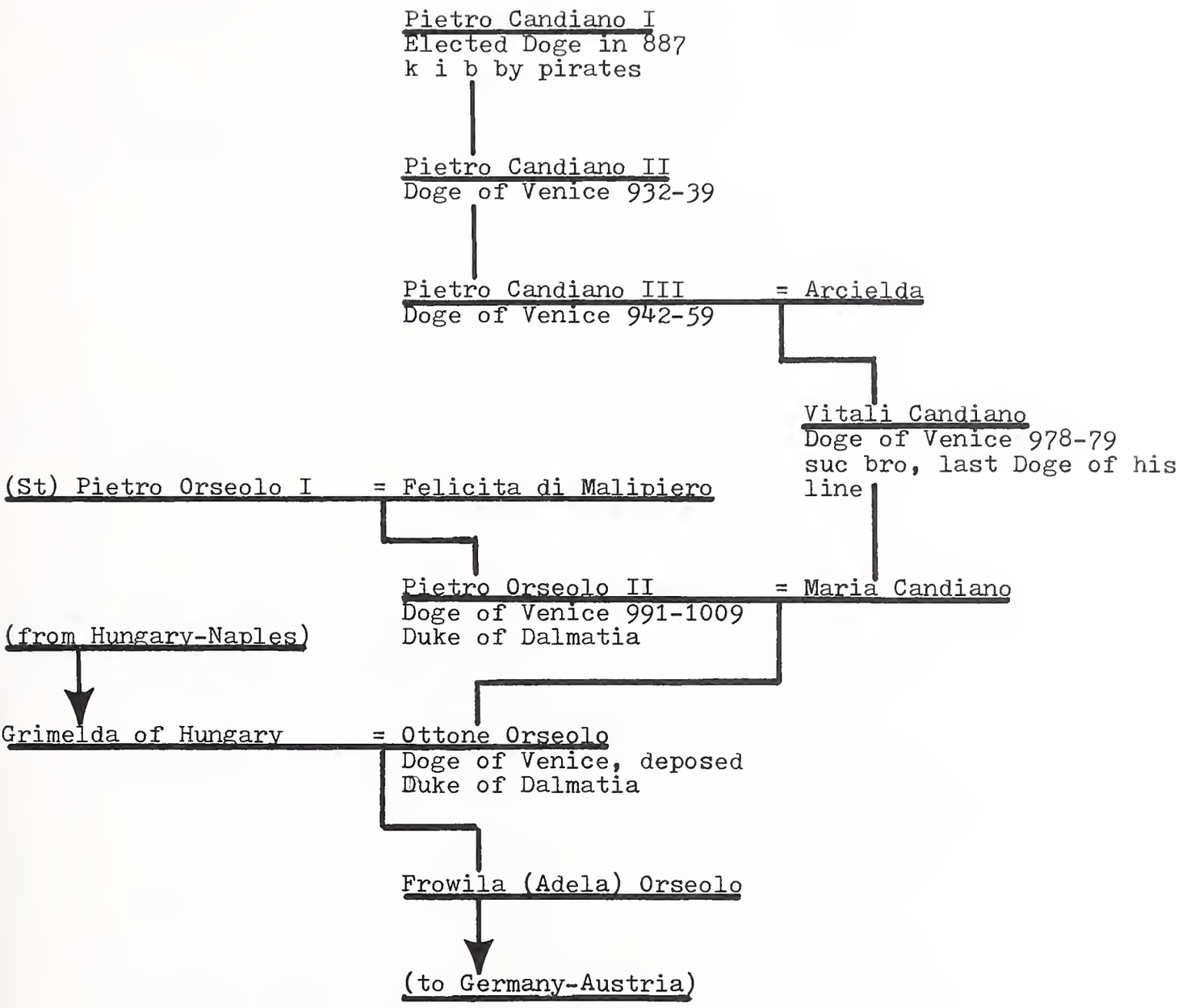
Ref
B-RF
  Anglo-Danish Kings of England
  Dukes of Normandy
H
  Saga of Harold Fairchild
  Saga of Halfdan the Black
  Saga of the Ynglings
KRS
PA

GRAND PRINCES OF RUSSIA: RURIC DYNASTY



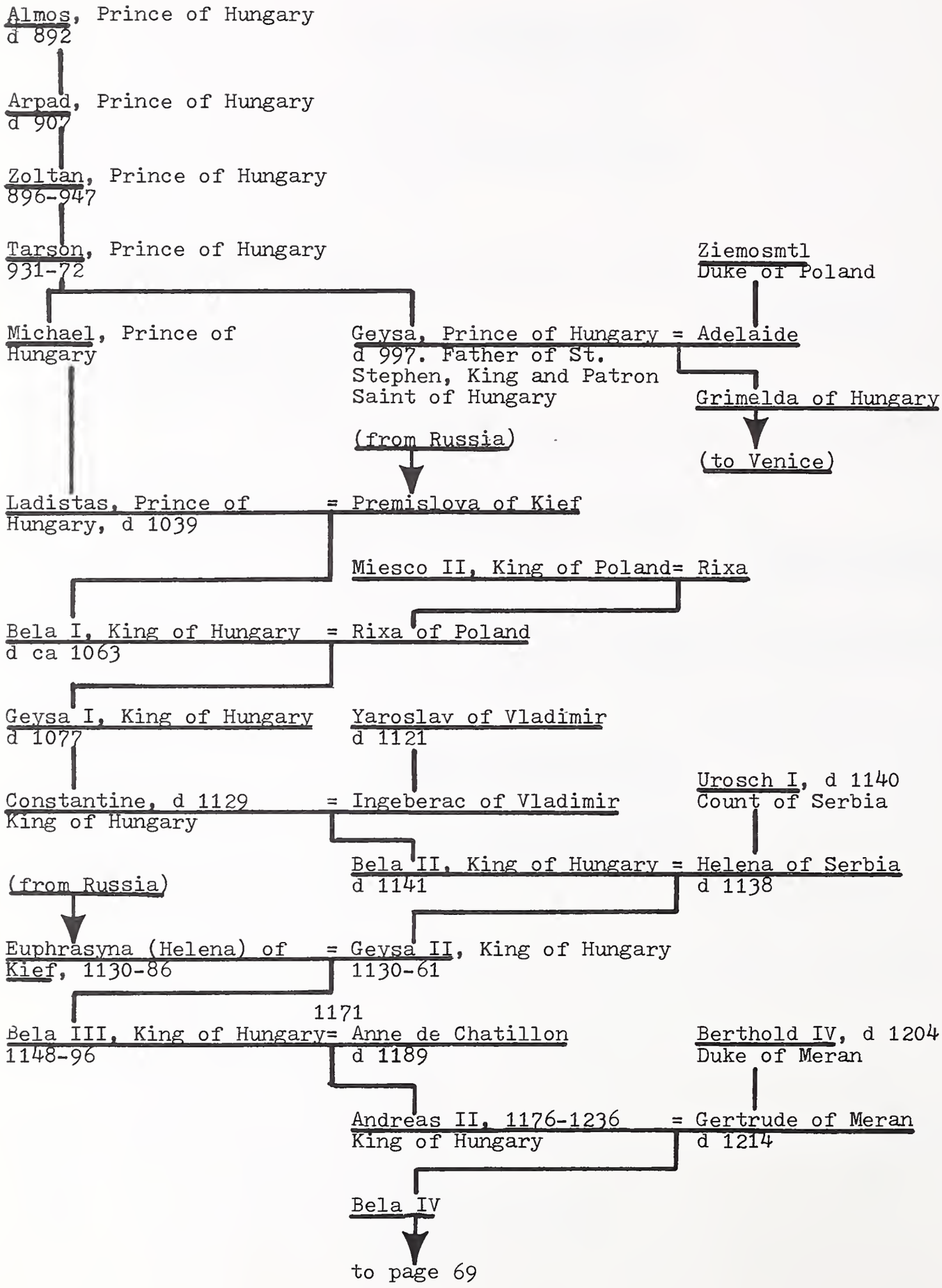
Ref
H
Saga of St. Olaf
OC
RPC

DOGES OF VENICE



Ref
F-C
OCIV
CVA
PA
SDV

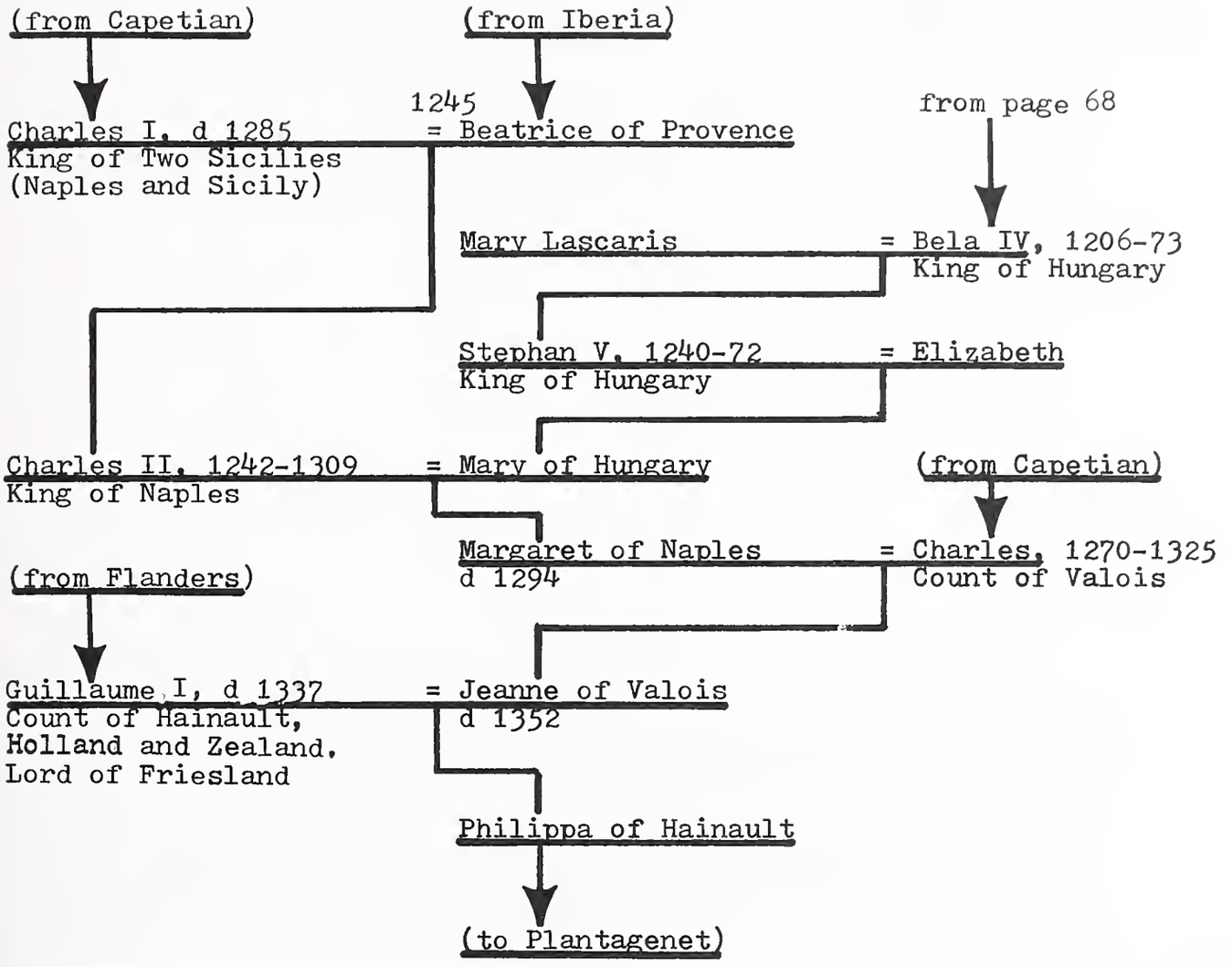
KINGS OF HUNGARY AND NAPLES



to page 69

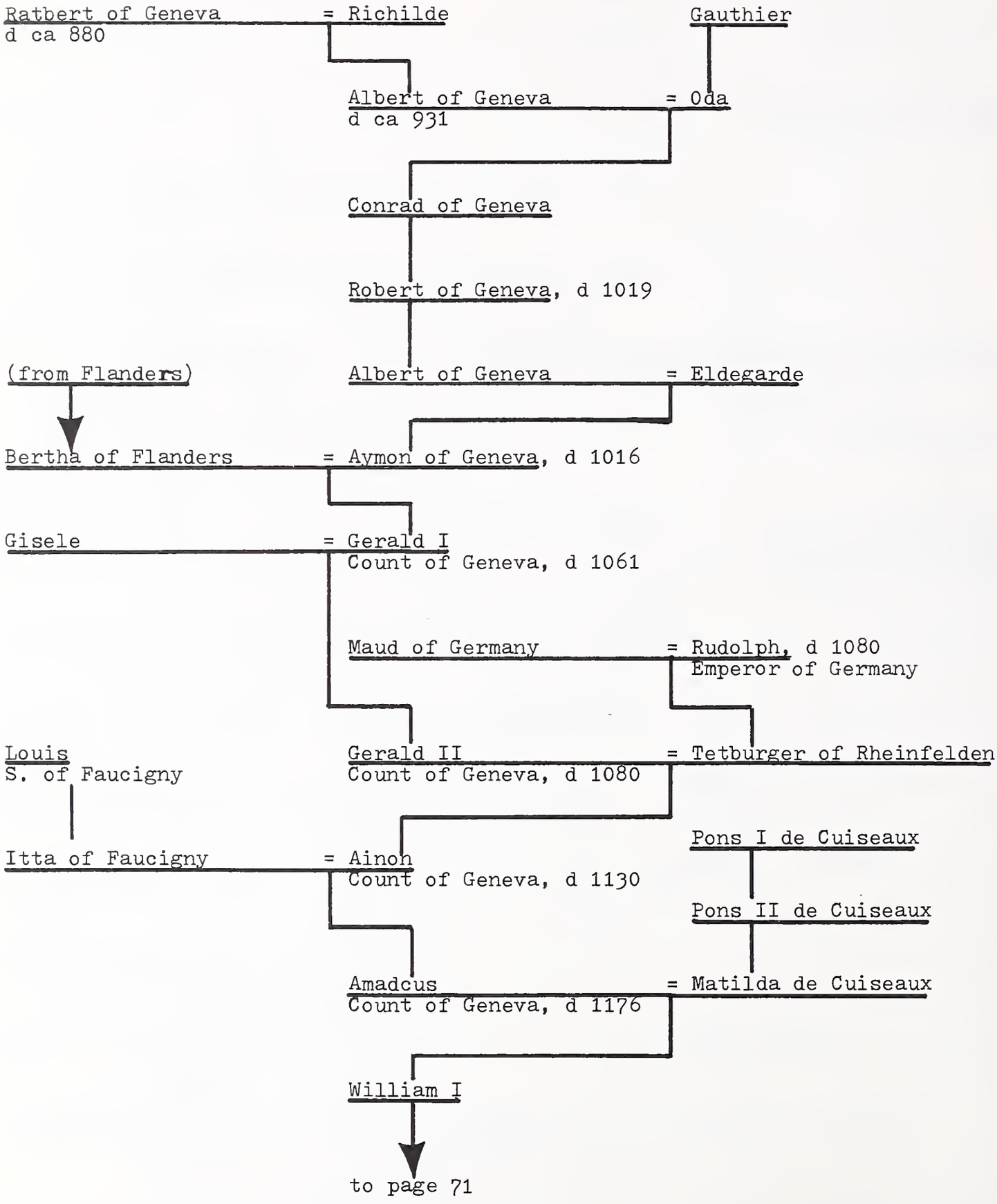
HUNGARY-NAPLES

(continued)



Ref
KRS
Italy: Naples
House of Anjou
PA
SCMH, II

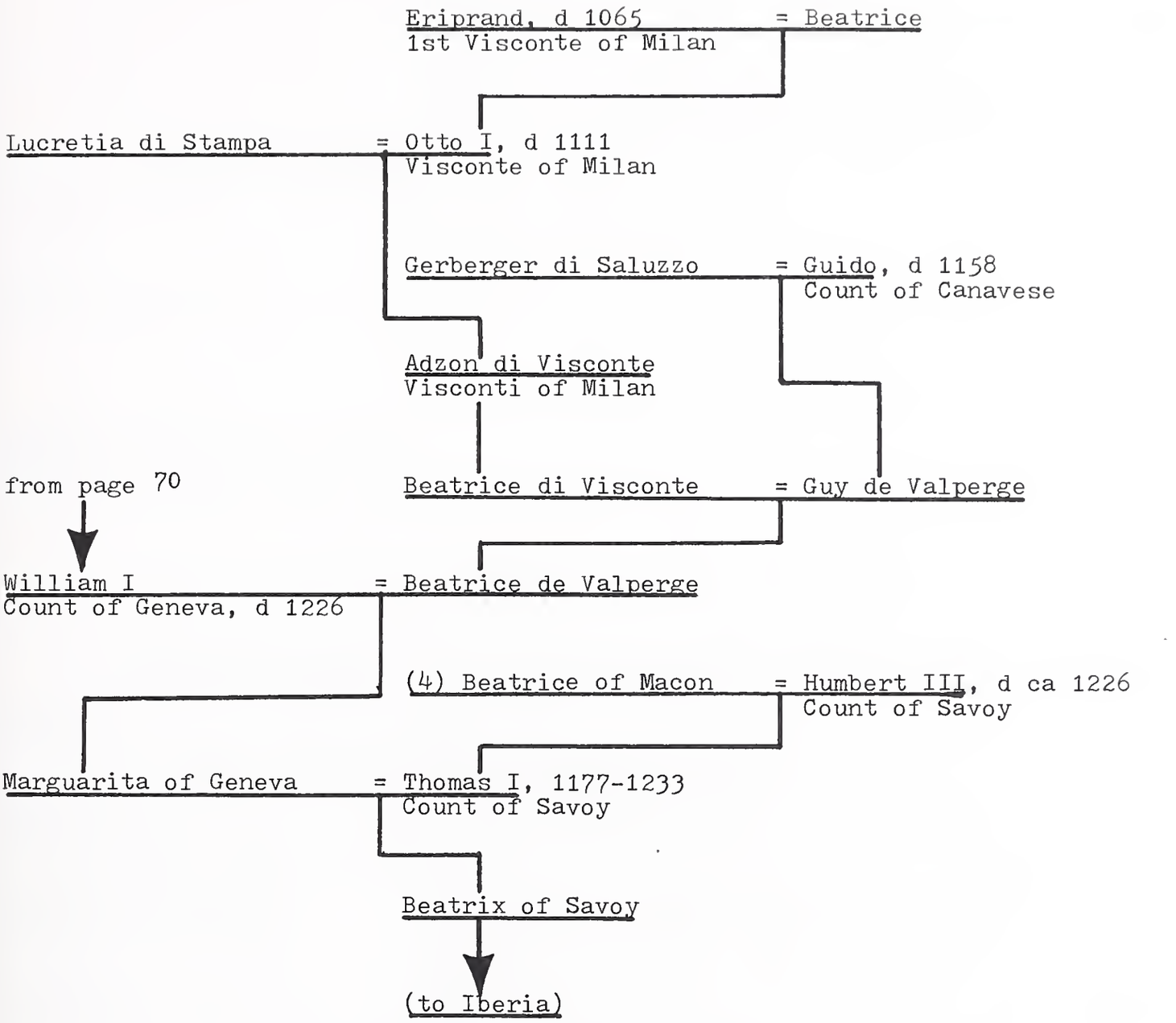
COUNTS OF GENEVA



to page 71

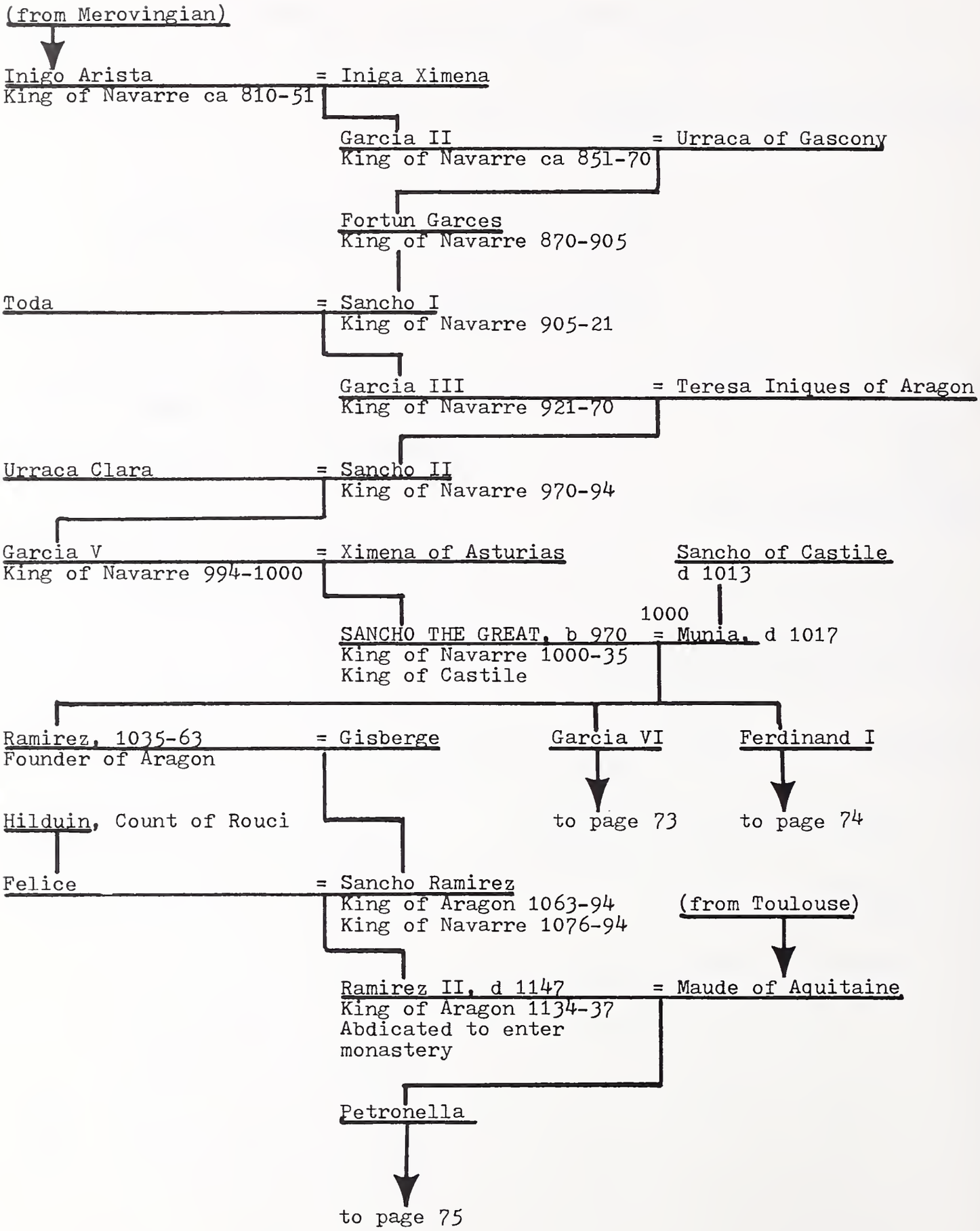
GENEVA

(continued)



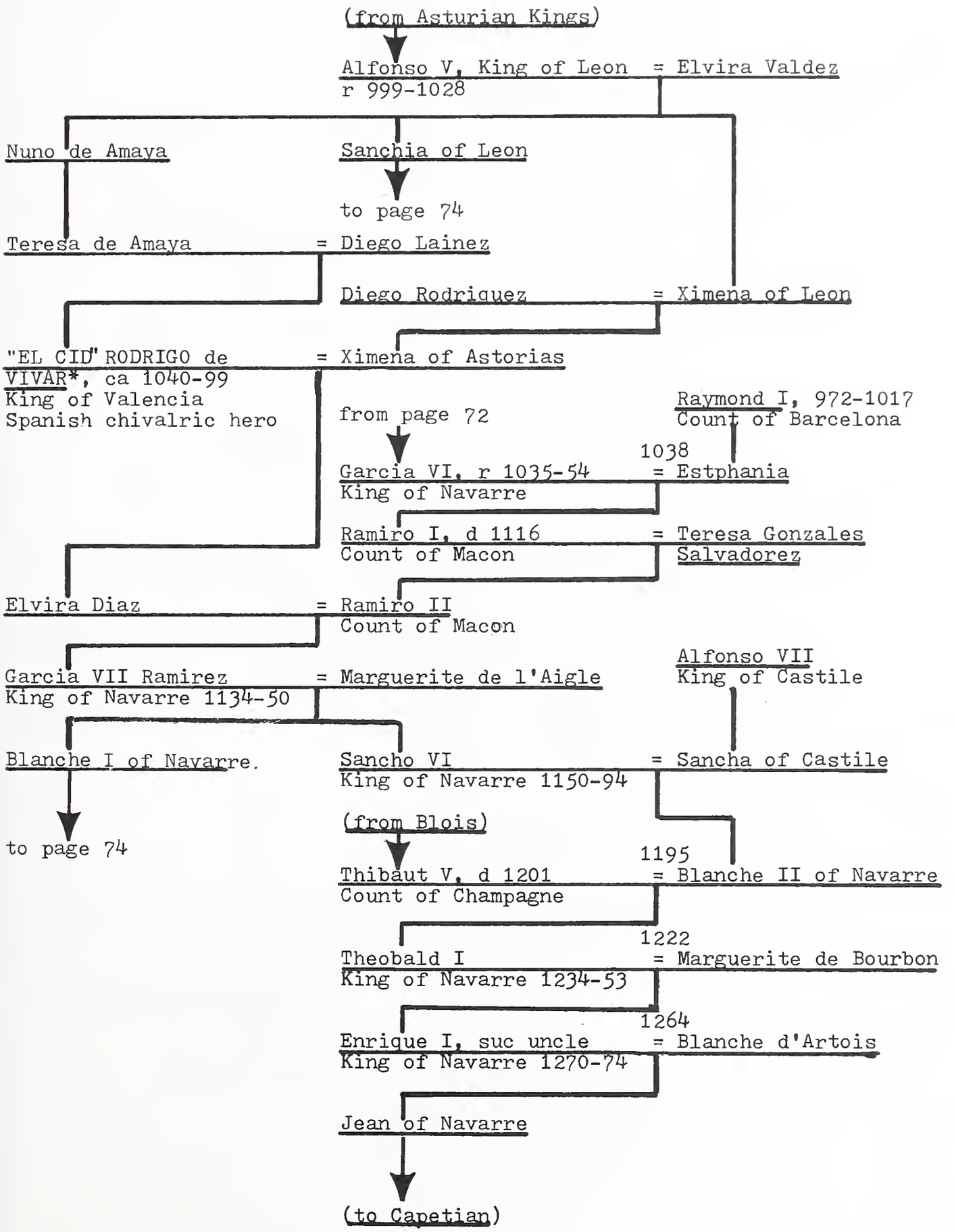
Ref
PA
HS

IBERIA


(from Merovingian)
Inigo Arista
King of Navarre ca 810-51
= Iniga Ximena
Garcia II
King of Navarre ca 851-70
= Urraca of Gascony
Fortun Garces
King of Navarre 870-905
Toda
= Sancho I
King of Navarre 905-21
Garcia III
King of Navarre 921-70
= Teresa Iniques of Aragon
Urraca Clara
= Sancho II
King of Navarre 970-94
Garcia V
King of Navarre 994-1000
= Ximena of Asturias
Sancho of Castile
d 1013
1000
SANCHO THE GREAT, b 970
King of Navarre 1000-35
King of Castile
= Munia, d 1017
Ramirez, 1035-63
Founder of Aragon
= Gisberge
Garcia VI
Ferdinand I
Hilduin, Count of Rouci
to page 73
to page 74
Felice
= Sancho Ramirez
King of Aragon 1063-94
King of Navarre 1076-94
(from Toulouse)
Ramirez II, d 1147
King of Aragon 1134-37
Abdicated to enter monastery
= Maude of Aquitaine
Petronella
to page 75

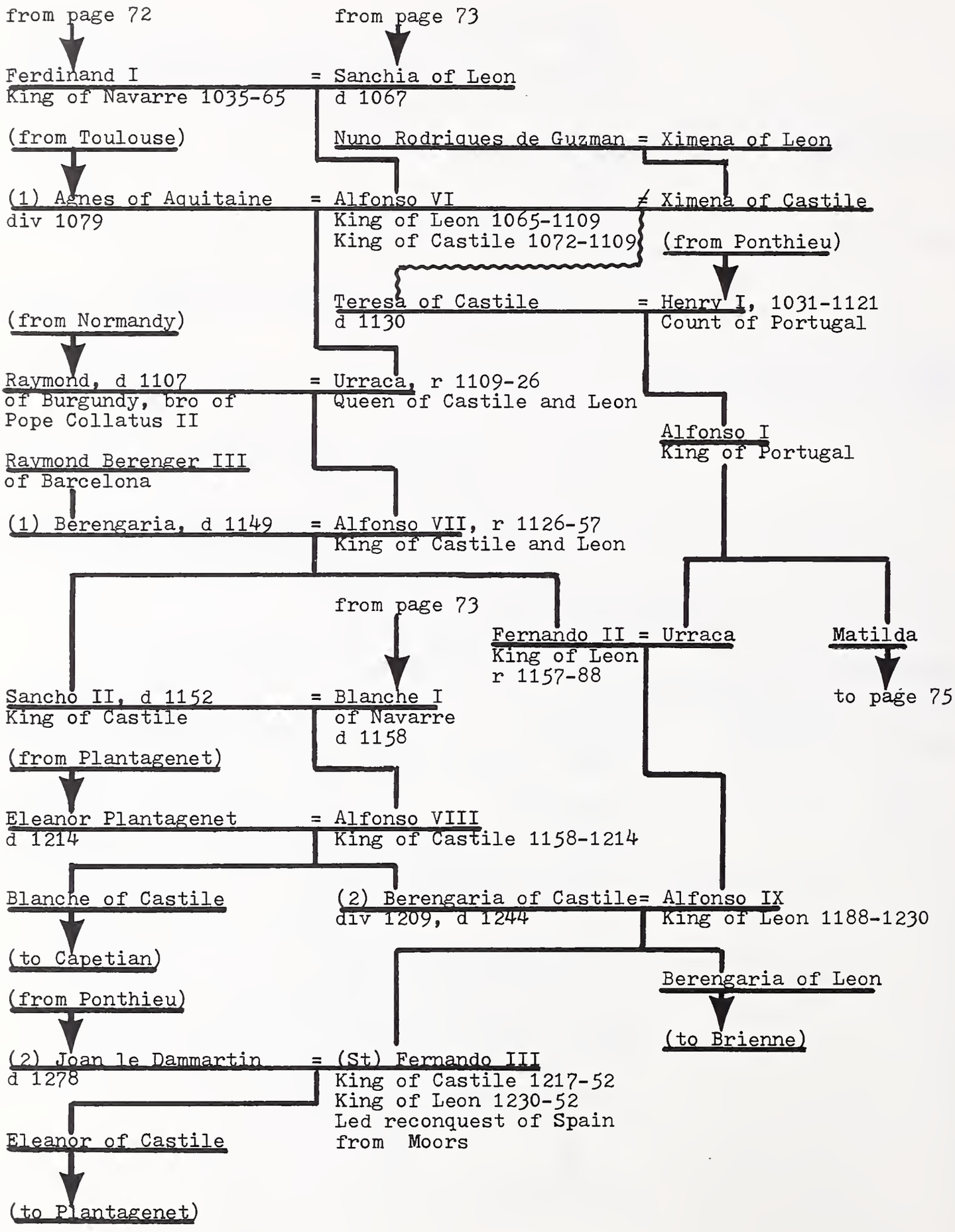
IBERIA

(continued)



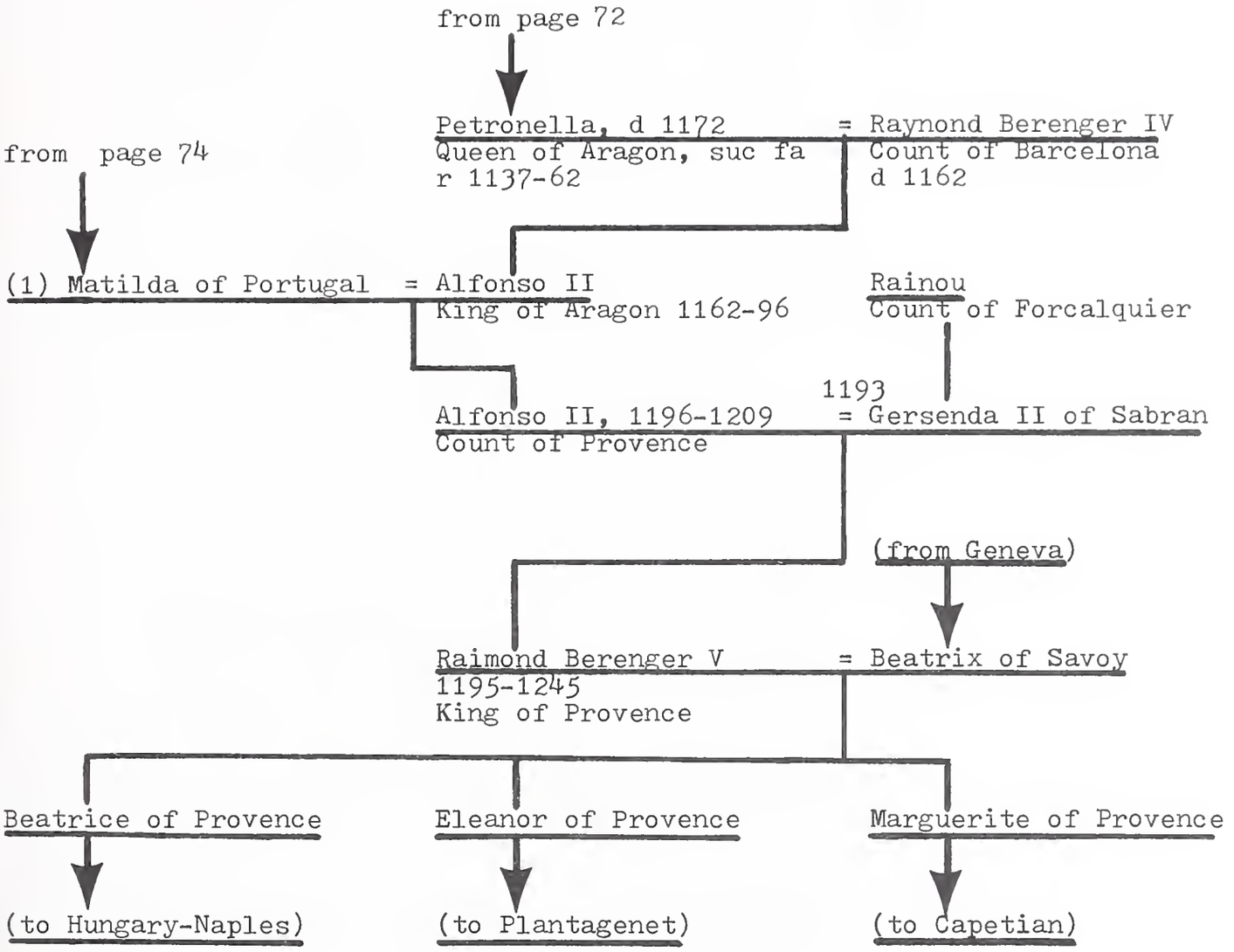
IBERIA

(continued)



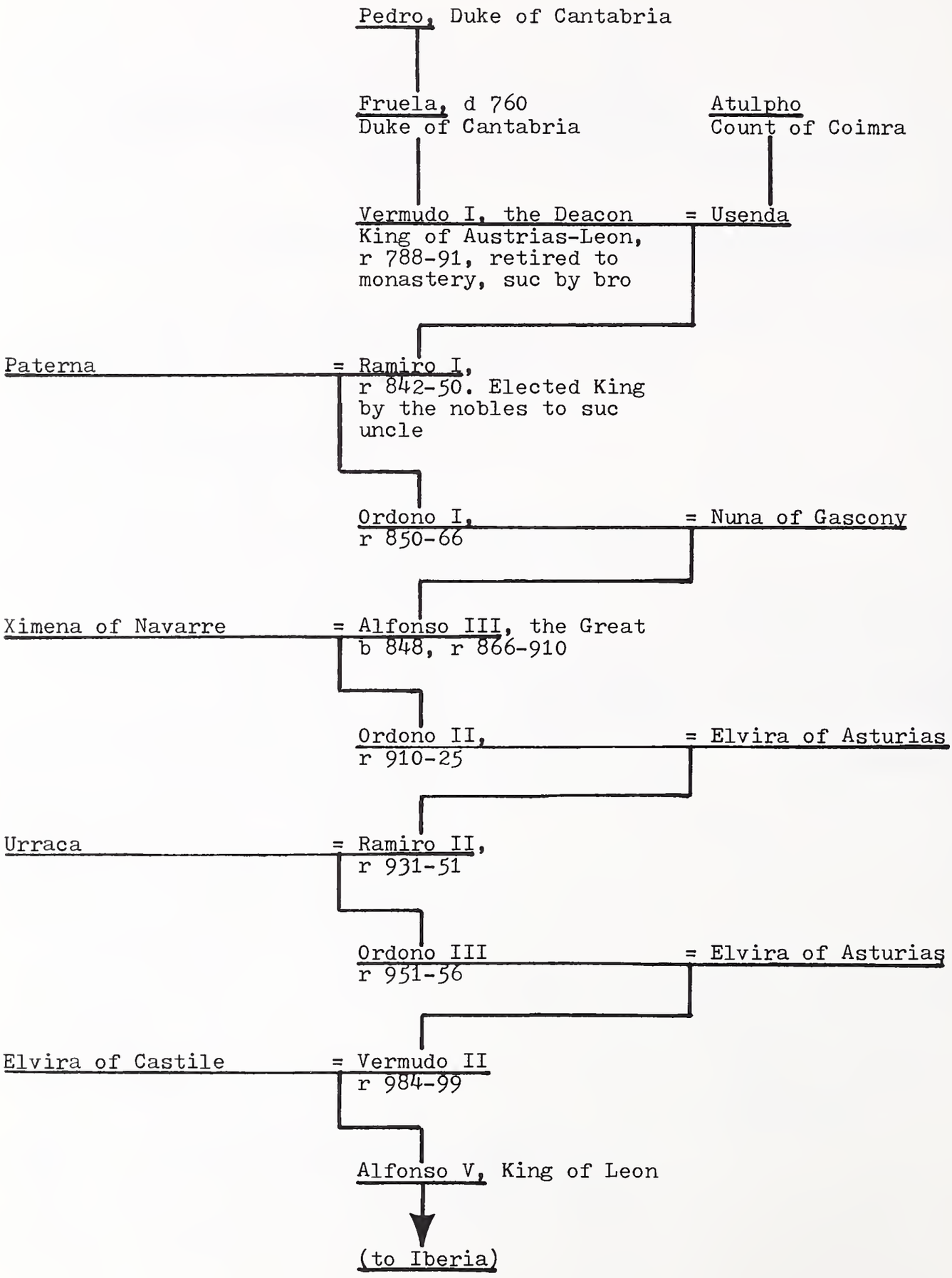
IBERIA

(continued)



Ref
CE
HMS
HSP
PA
SCMH

ASTURIAN KINGS OF SPAIN



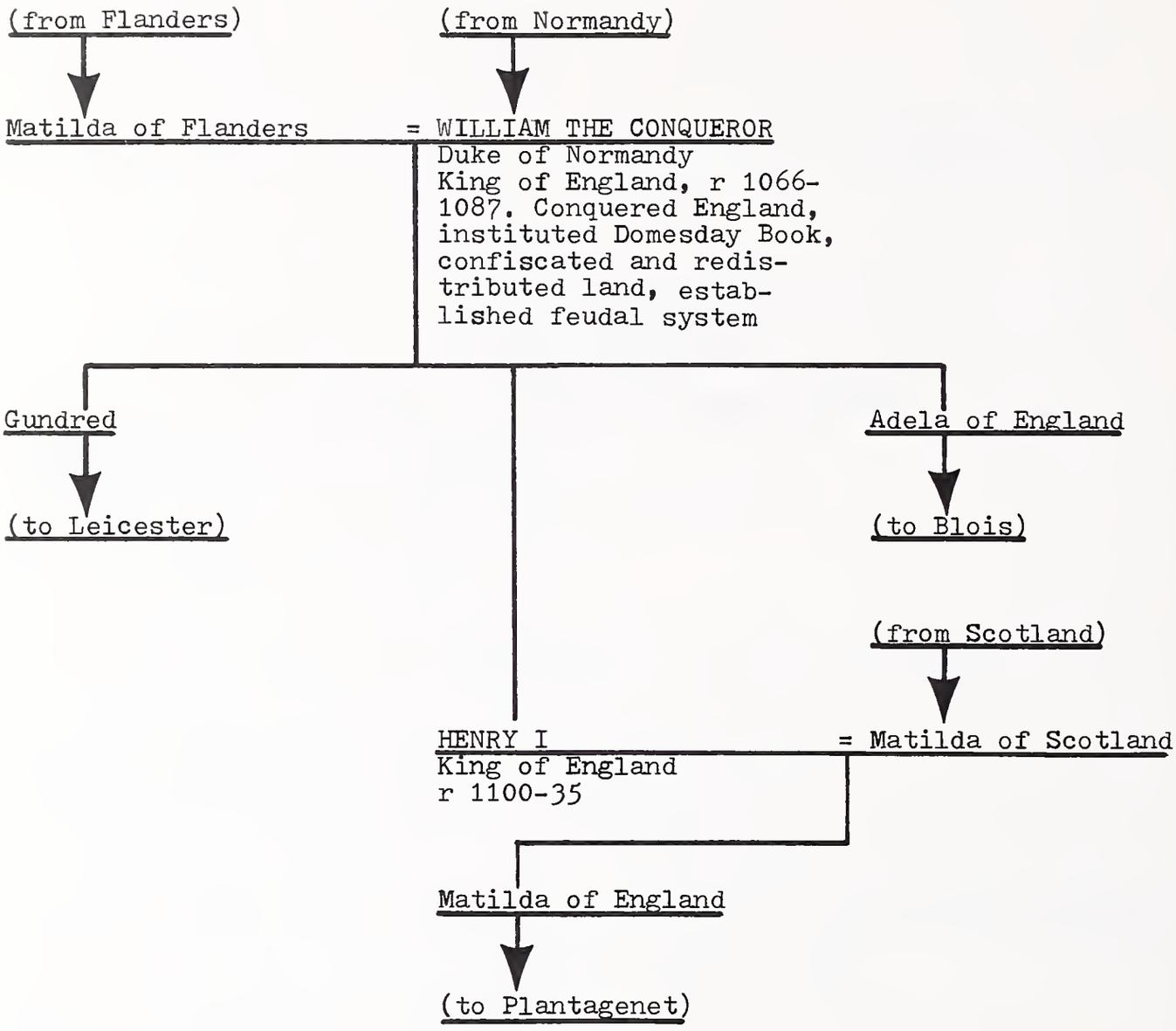
Ref
HMS
PA

PART III

BRITISH ISLES

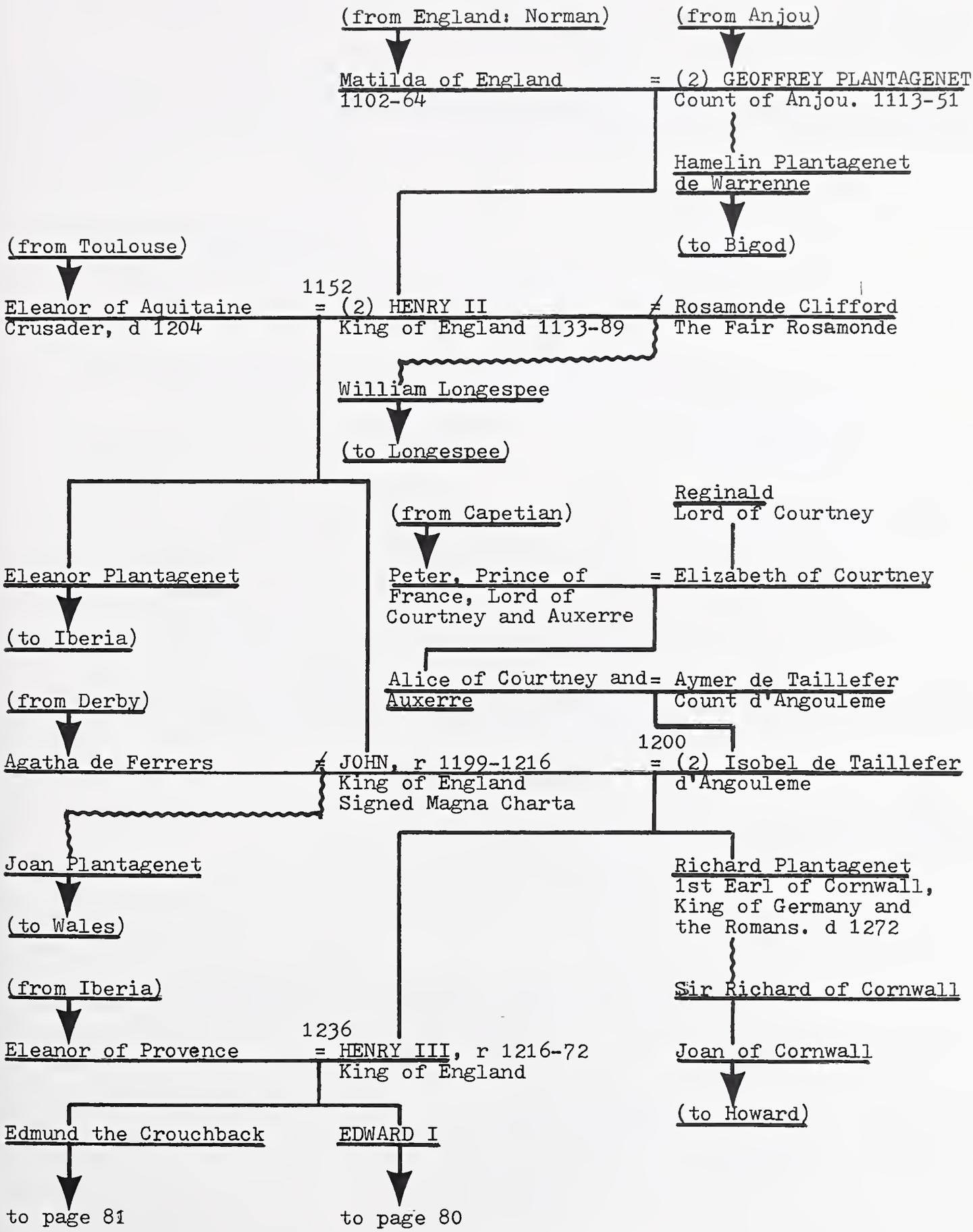
AFTER NORMAN CONQUEST IN 1066

NORMAN KINGS OF ENGLAND



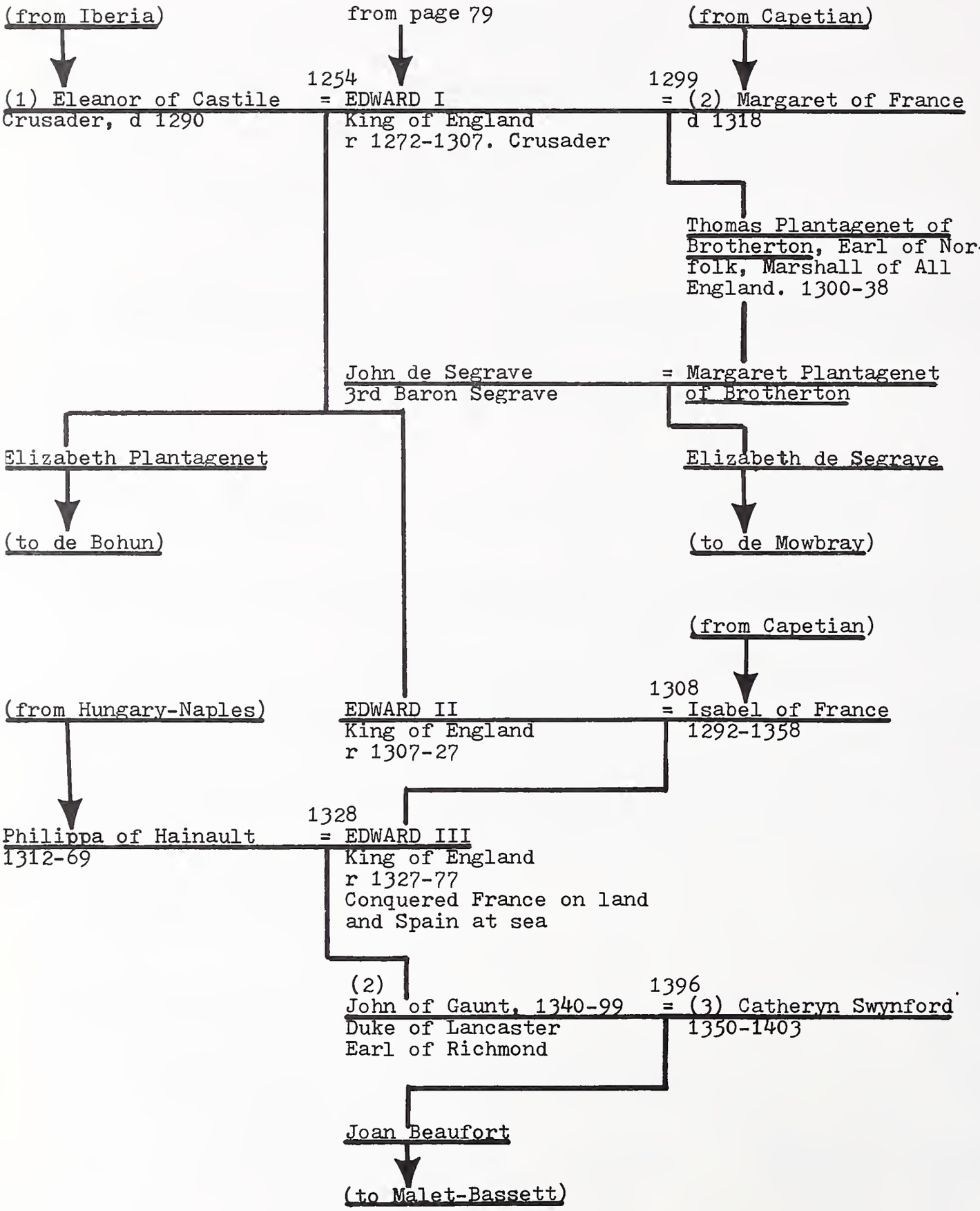
Ref
B-RF
Kings and Queens of England (and Great Britain) since the Conquest

PLANTAGENET DYNASTY



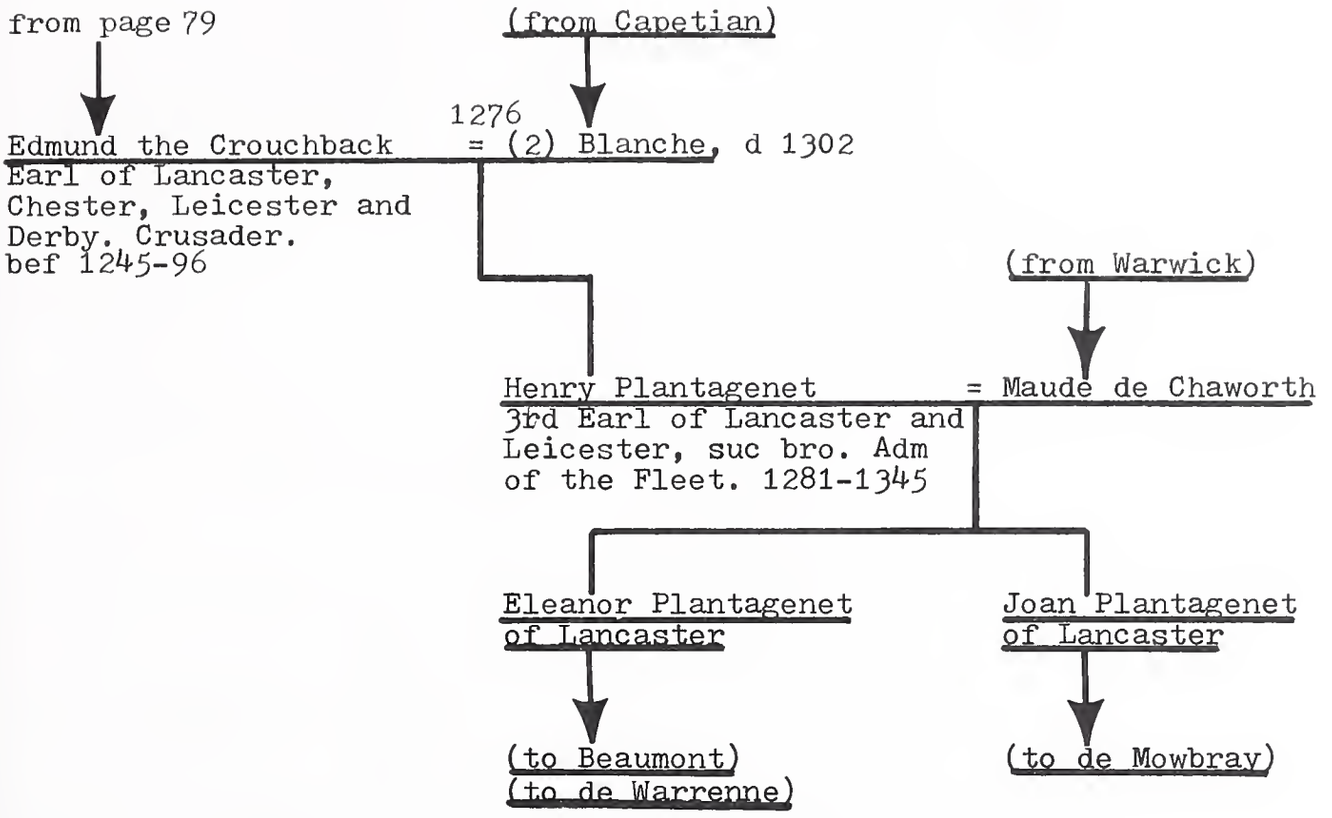
PLANTAGENET

(continued)



PLANTAGENET

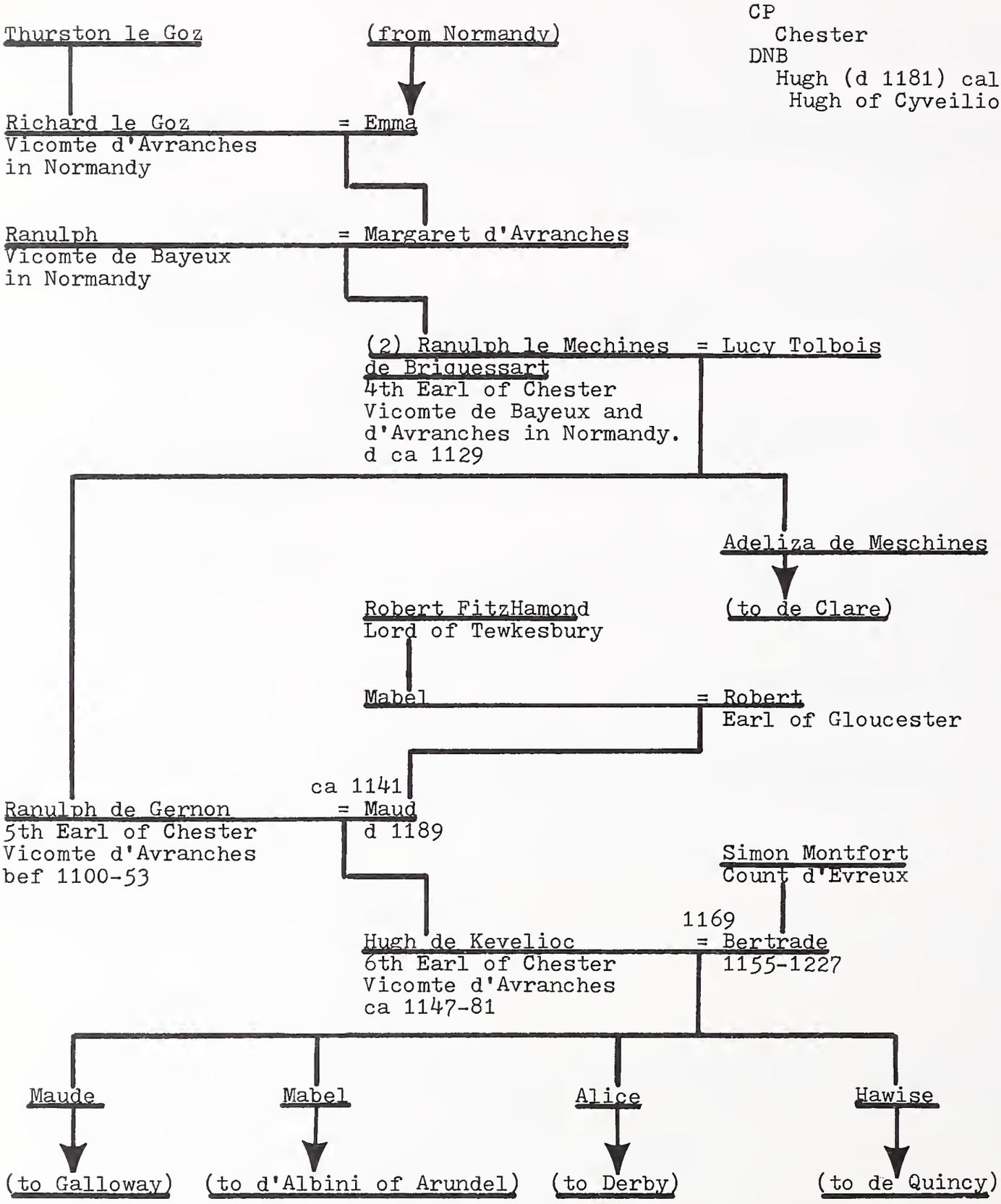
(continued)



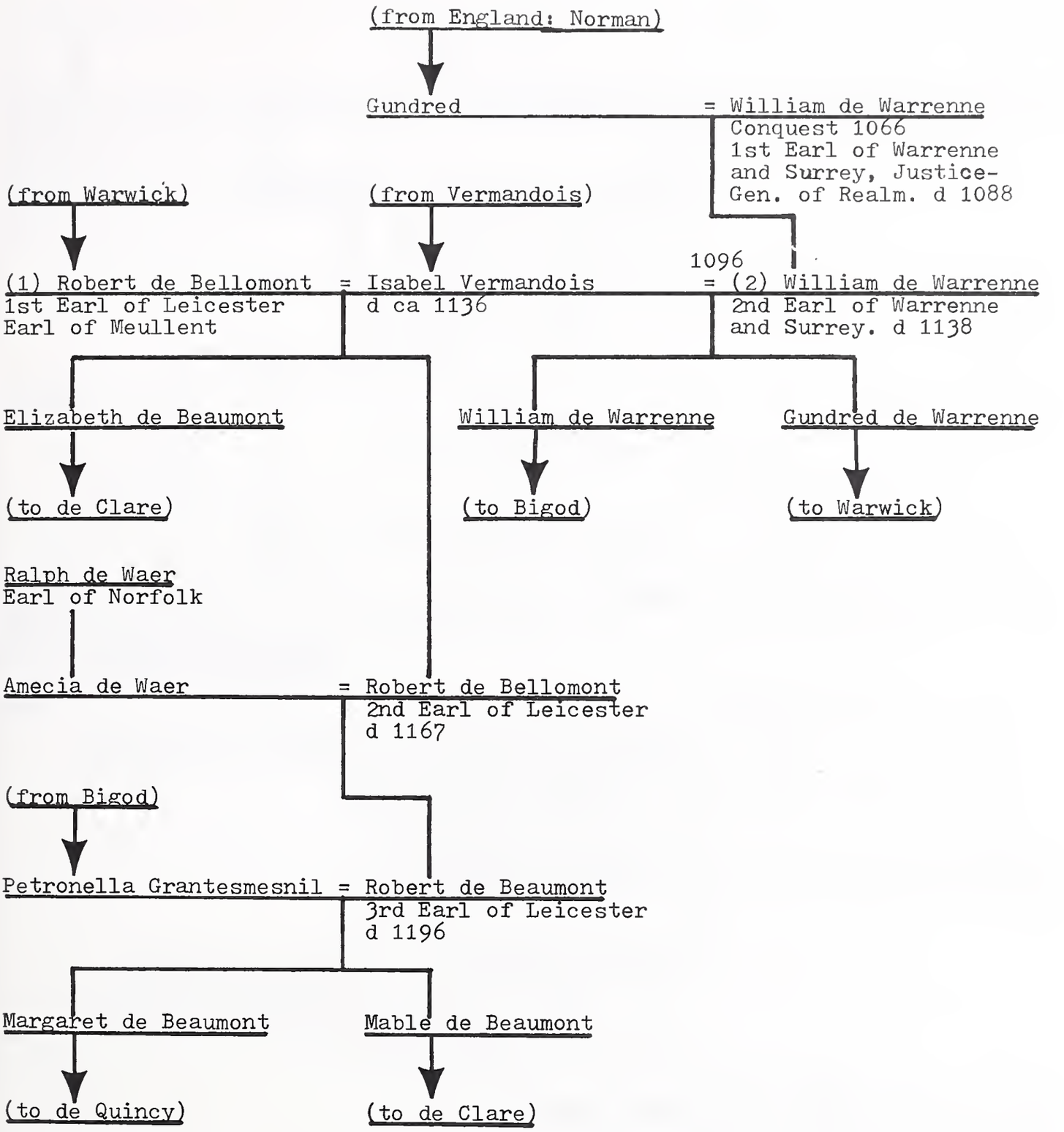
Ref
B-RF
Kings and Queens of England (and Great Britain) since the Conquest

EARLS OF CHESTER

Ref
CP
Chester
DNB
Hugh (d 1181) called
Hugh of Cyveiliog



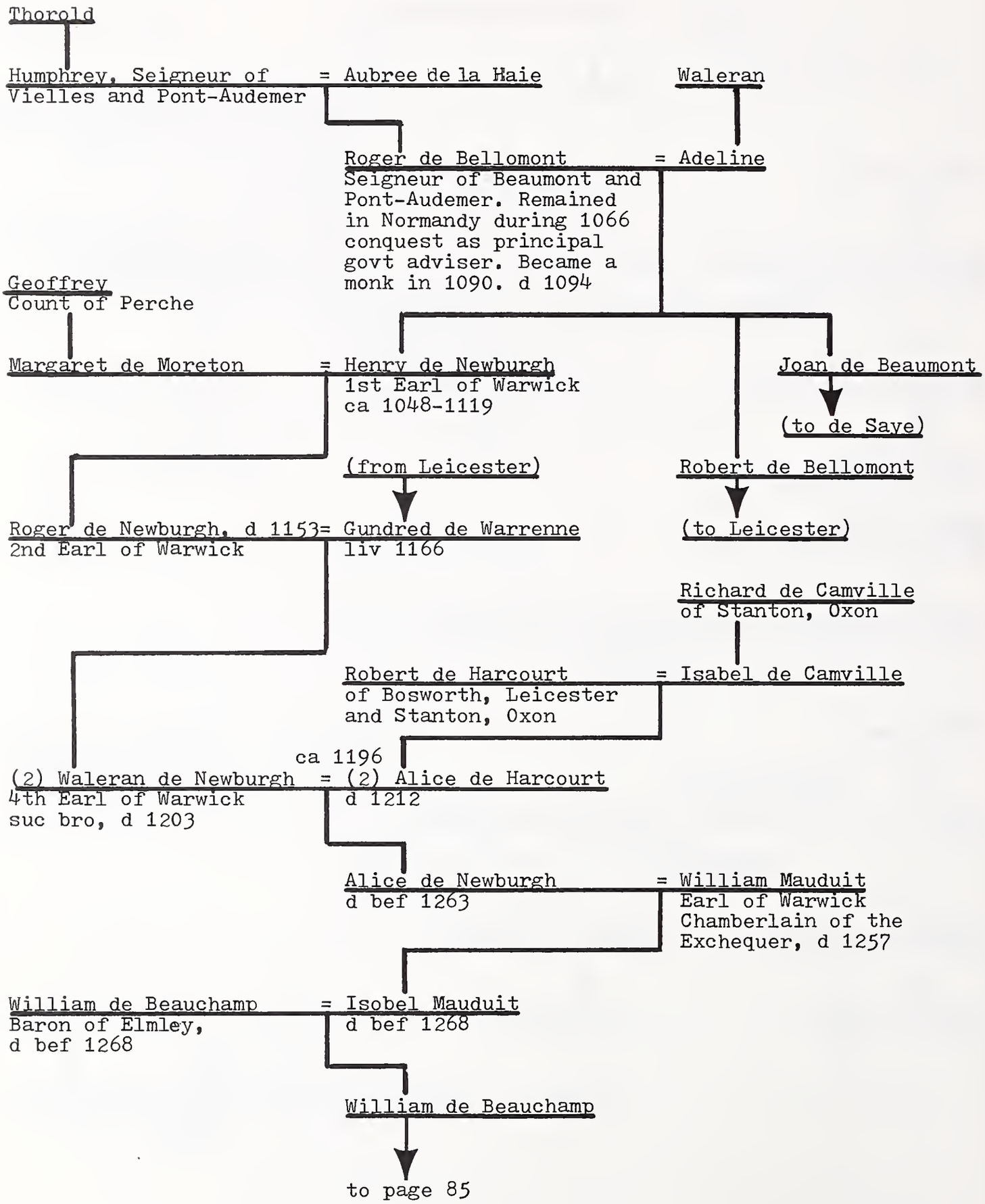
EARLS OF LEICESTER



Ref
B-D&E
Bellomont - Earls of Leicester
Warren - Earls of Surrey

EARLS OF WARWICK

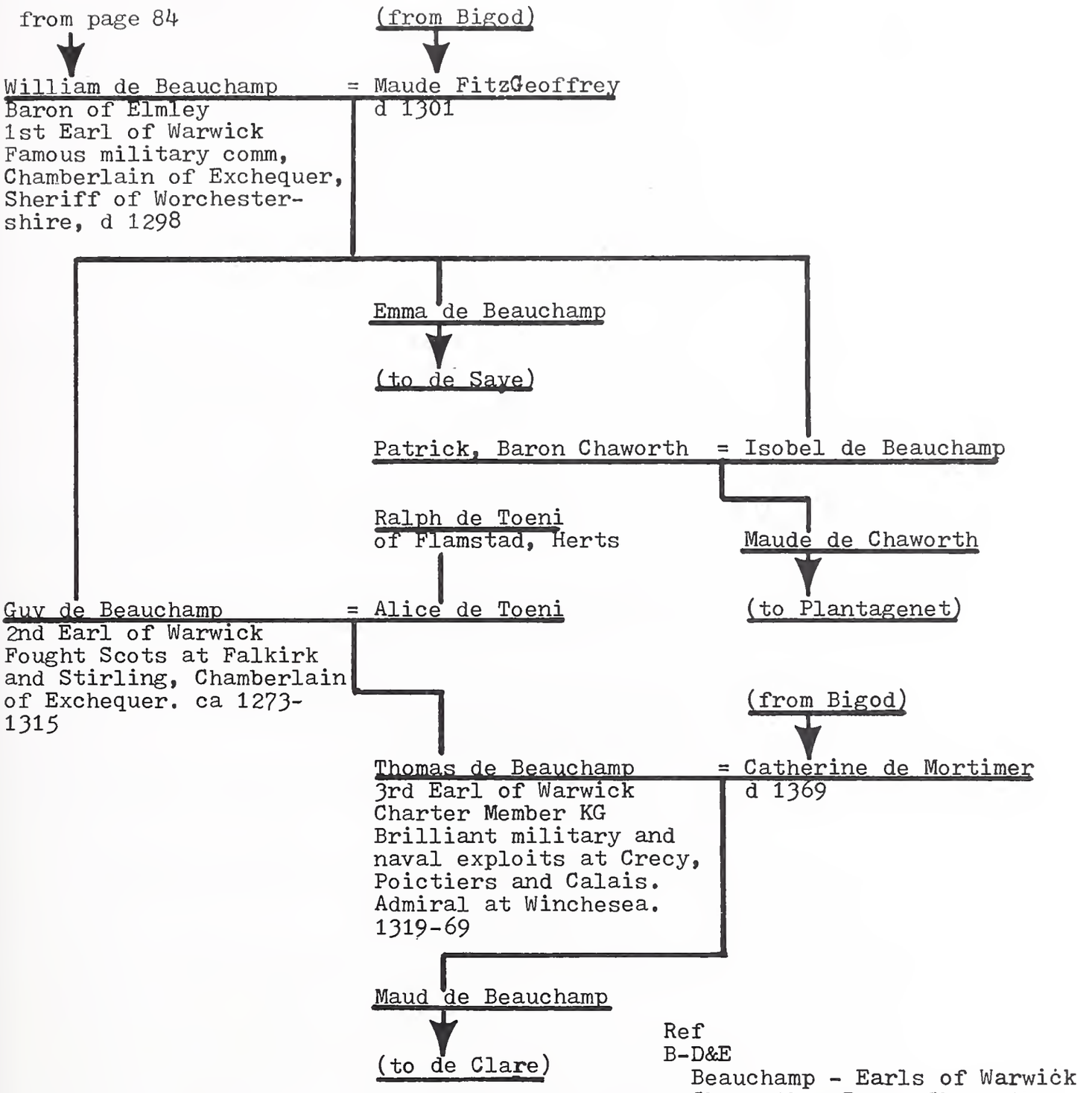
Newburgh - Mauduit - Beauchamp



to page 85

WARWICK

(continued)



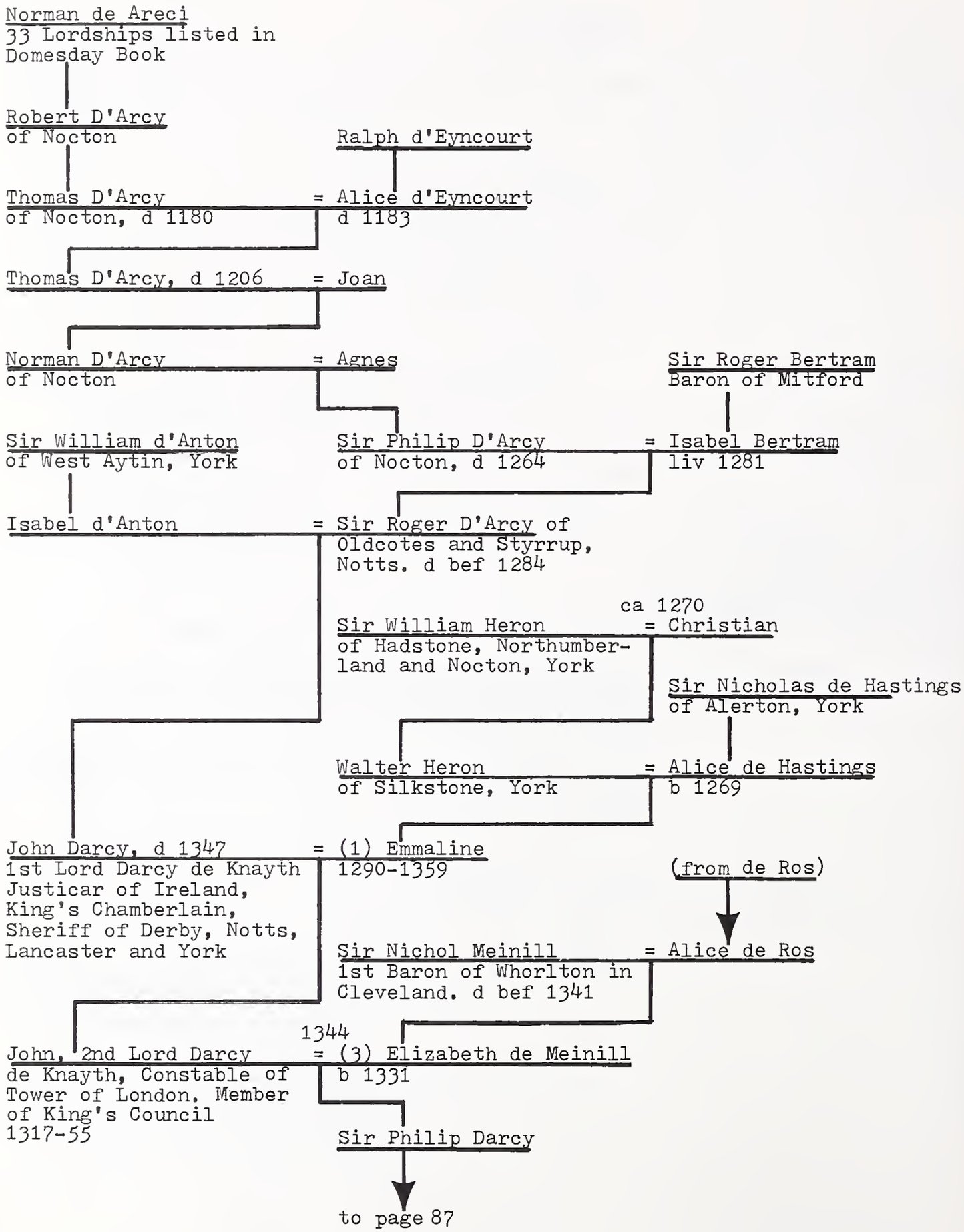
Ref

B-D&E
- Beauchamp - Earls of Warwick
- Chaworth - Baron Chaworth
- Harcourt - Barons Harcourt
- Newburgh - Earls of Warwick

CP
- Leicester
- Warwick

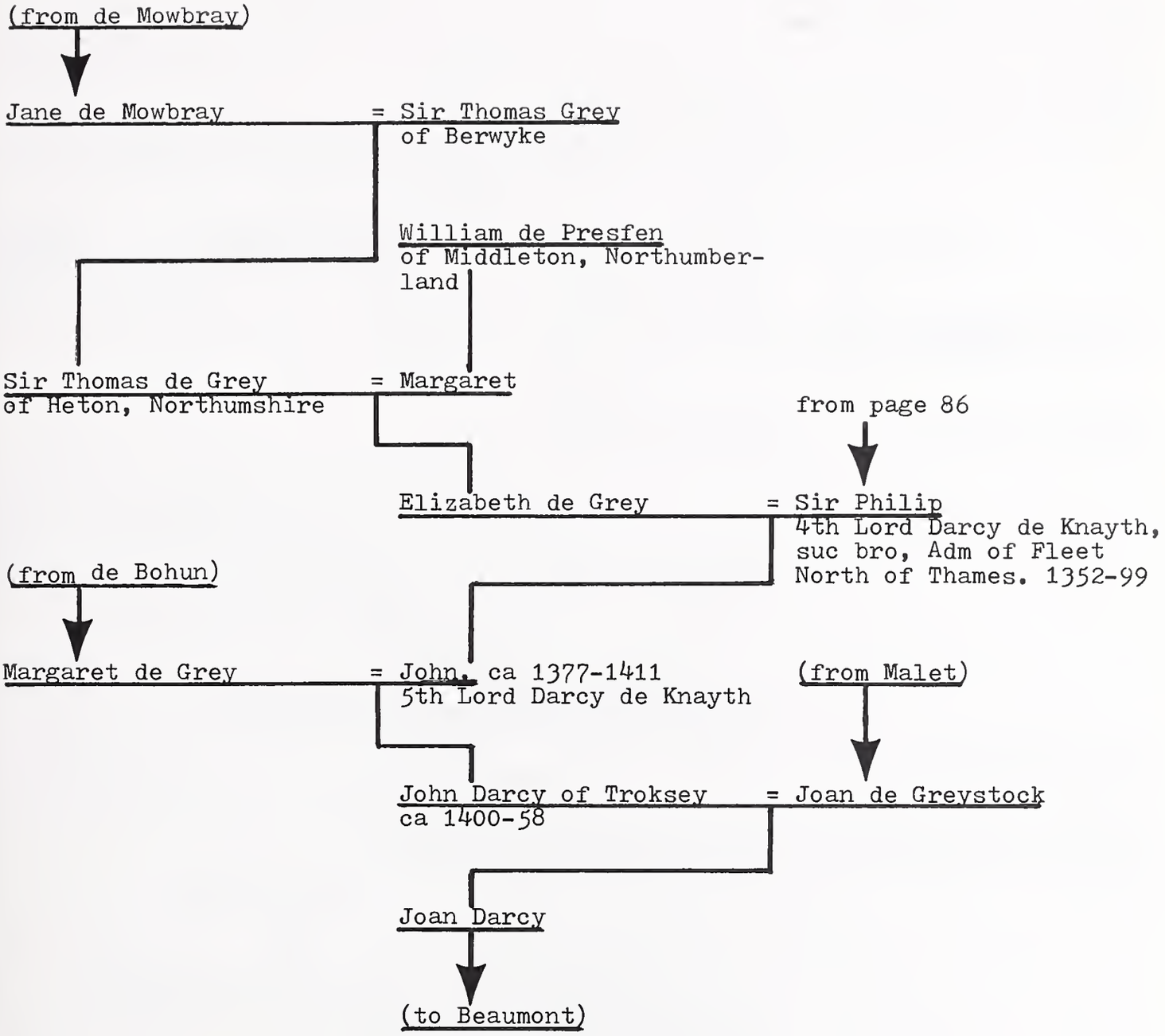
DNB
- Mauduit, William (d 1268)
- Newburgh, Henry de (d 1123)

BARONS DARCY de KNAYTH



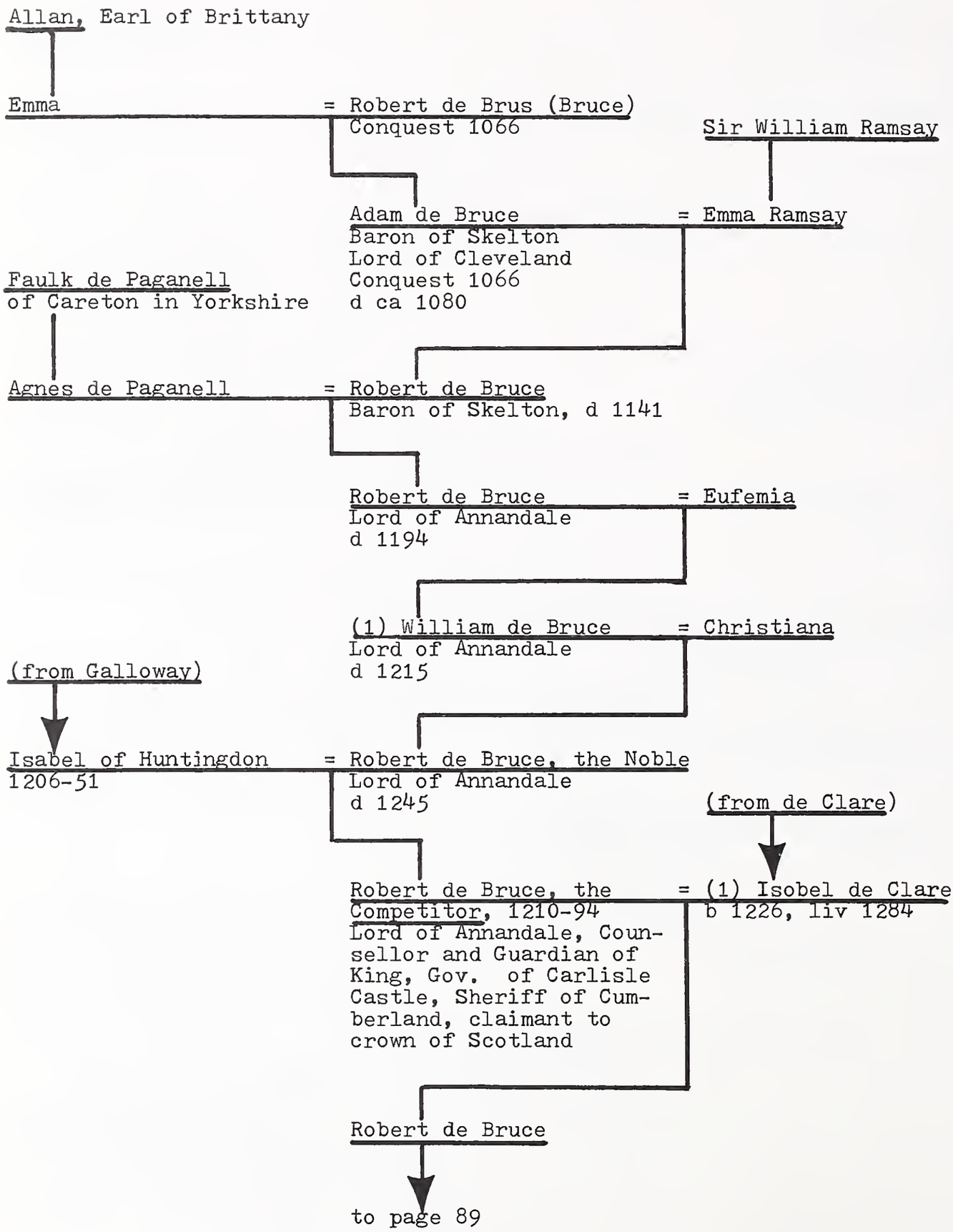
DARCY

(continued)



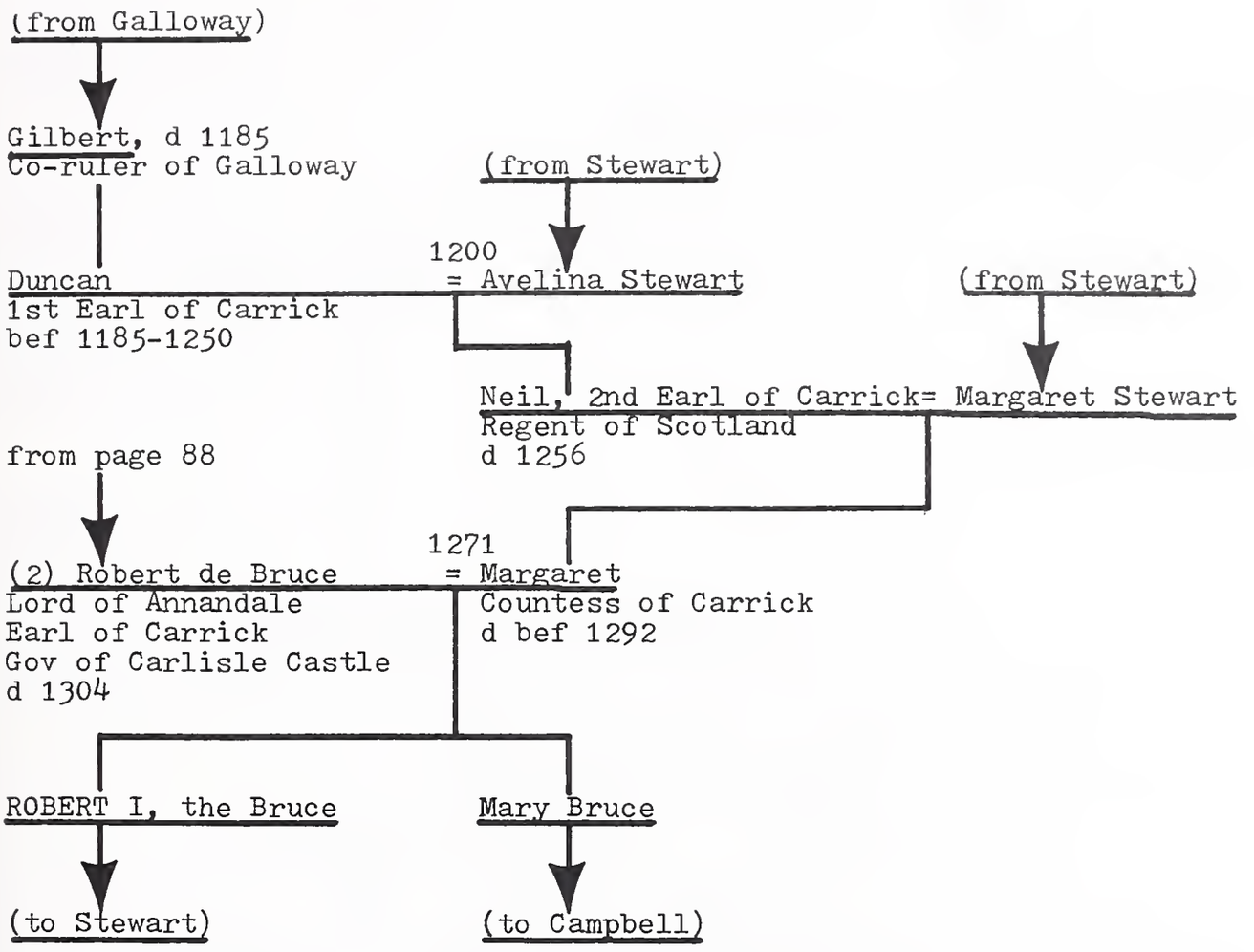
Ref
B-D&E
D'Arcy - Barons D'Arcy
Meinill - Baron Meinill
B-P&B
Darcy de Knayth
CP
Darcy

BRUCE OF SCOTLAND



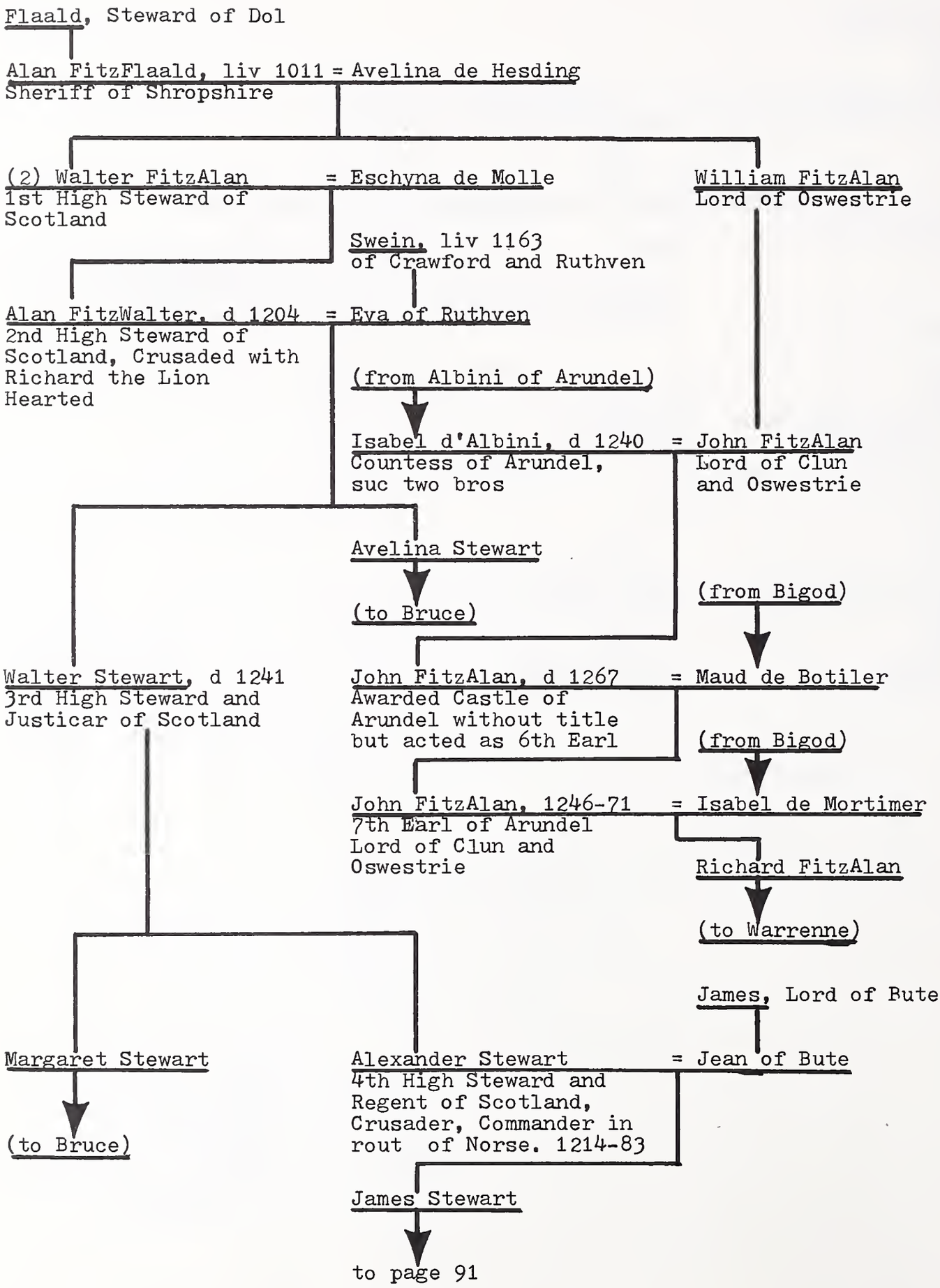
BRUCE

(continued)



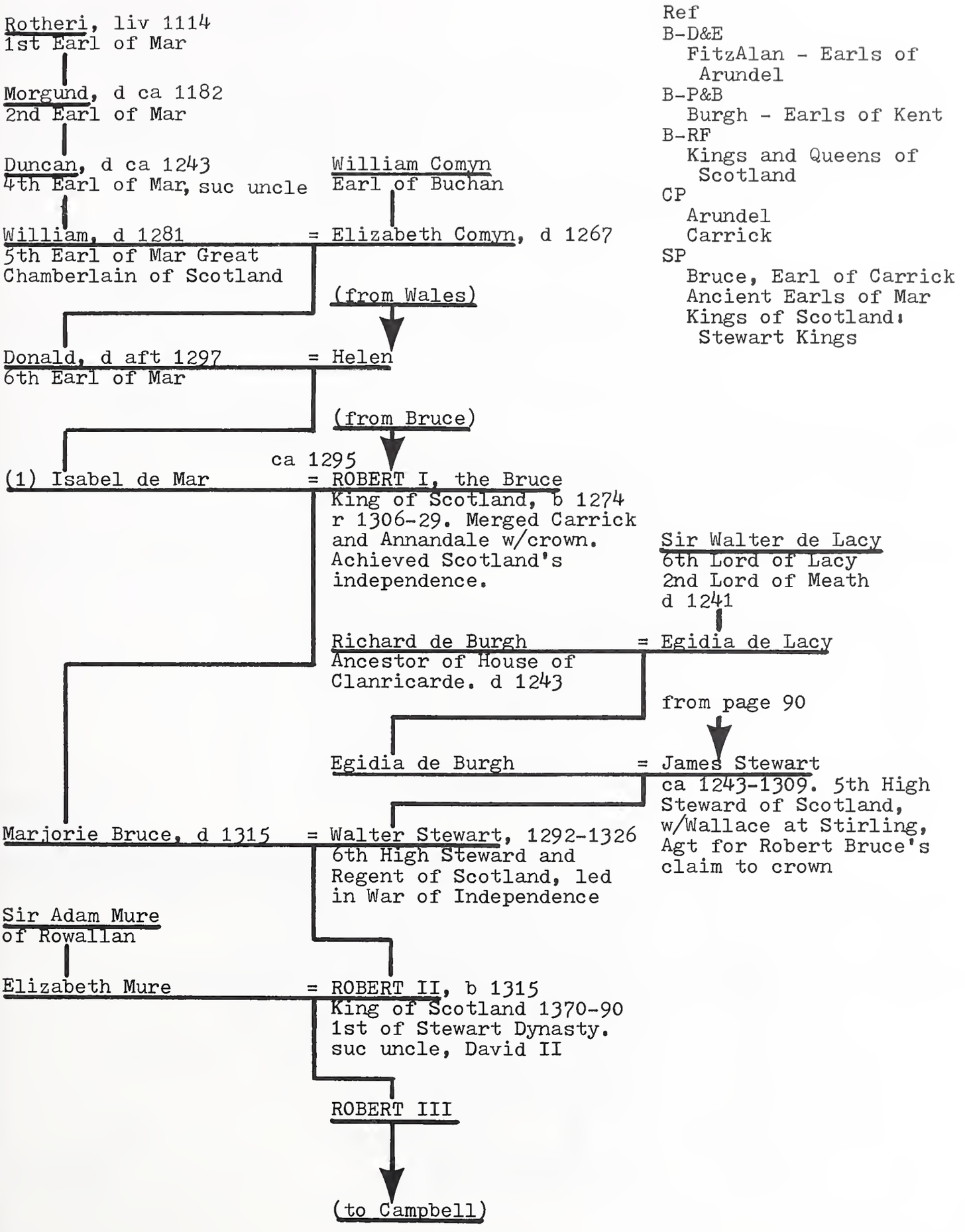
Ref
CP
  Carrick
PA
SP
  Bruce, of Carrick
  Huntingdon

STEWART DYNASTY



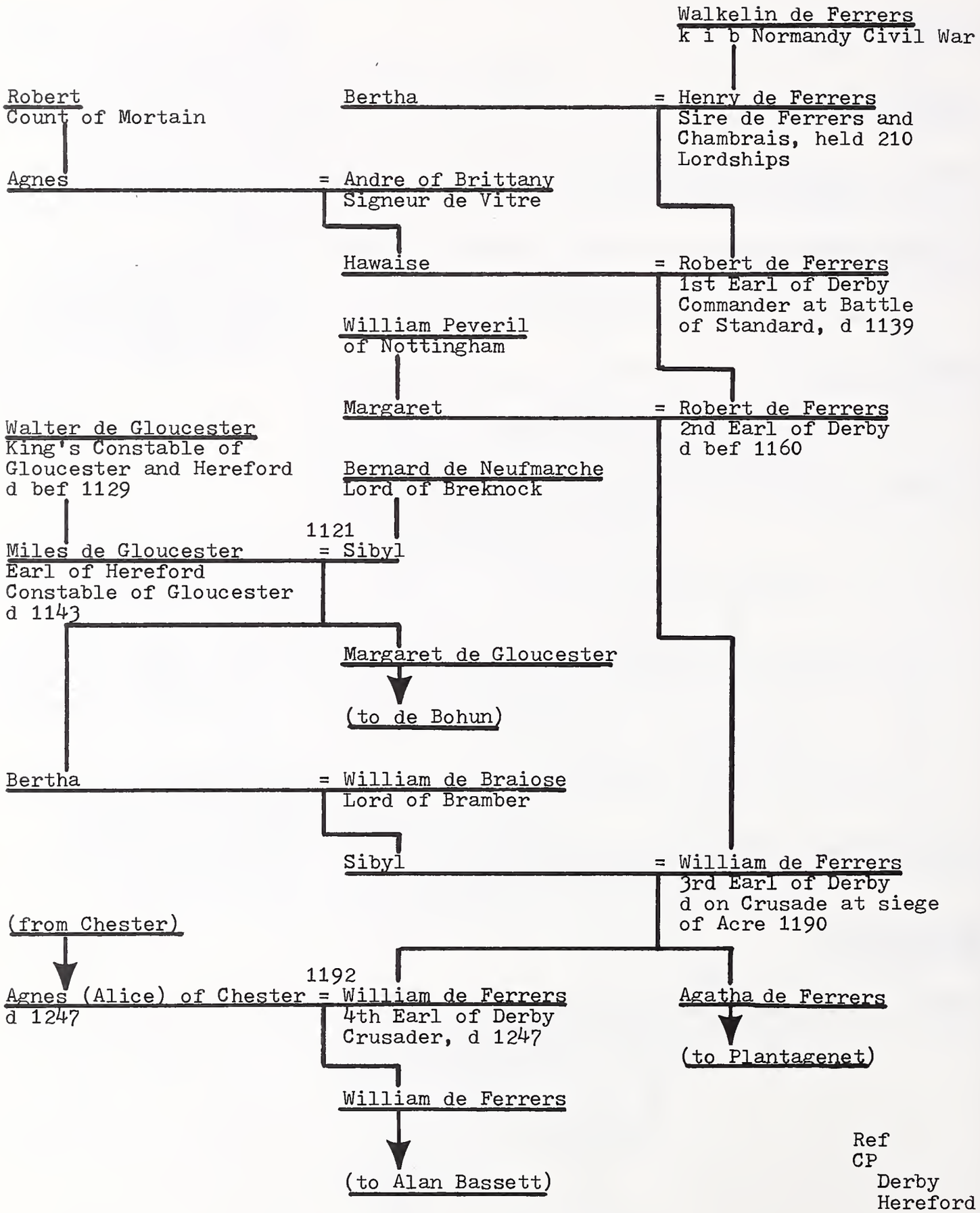
STEWART

(continued)



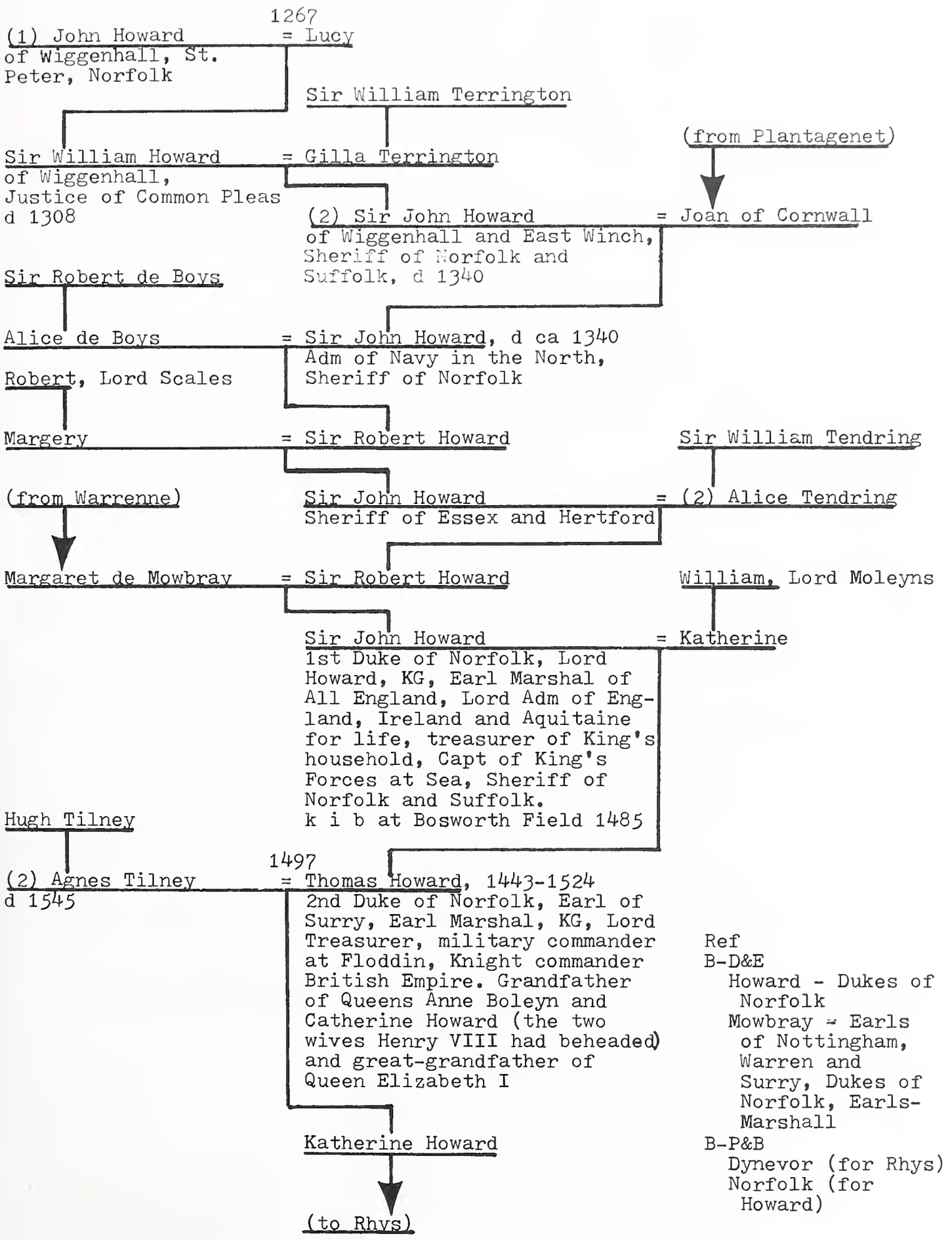
Ref
B-D&E
FitzAlan - Earls of Arundel
B-P&B
Burgh - Earls of Kent
B-RF
Kings and Queens of Scotland
CP
Arundel
Carrick
SP
Bruce, Earl of Carrick
Ancient Earls of Mar
Kings of Scotland: Stewart Kings

EARLS OF DERBY

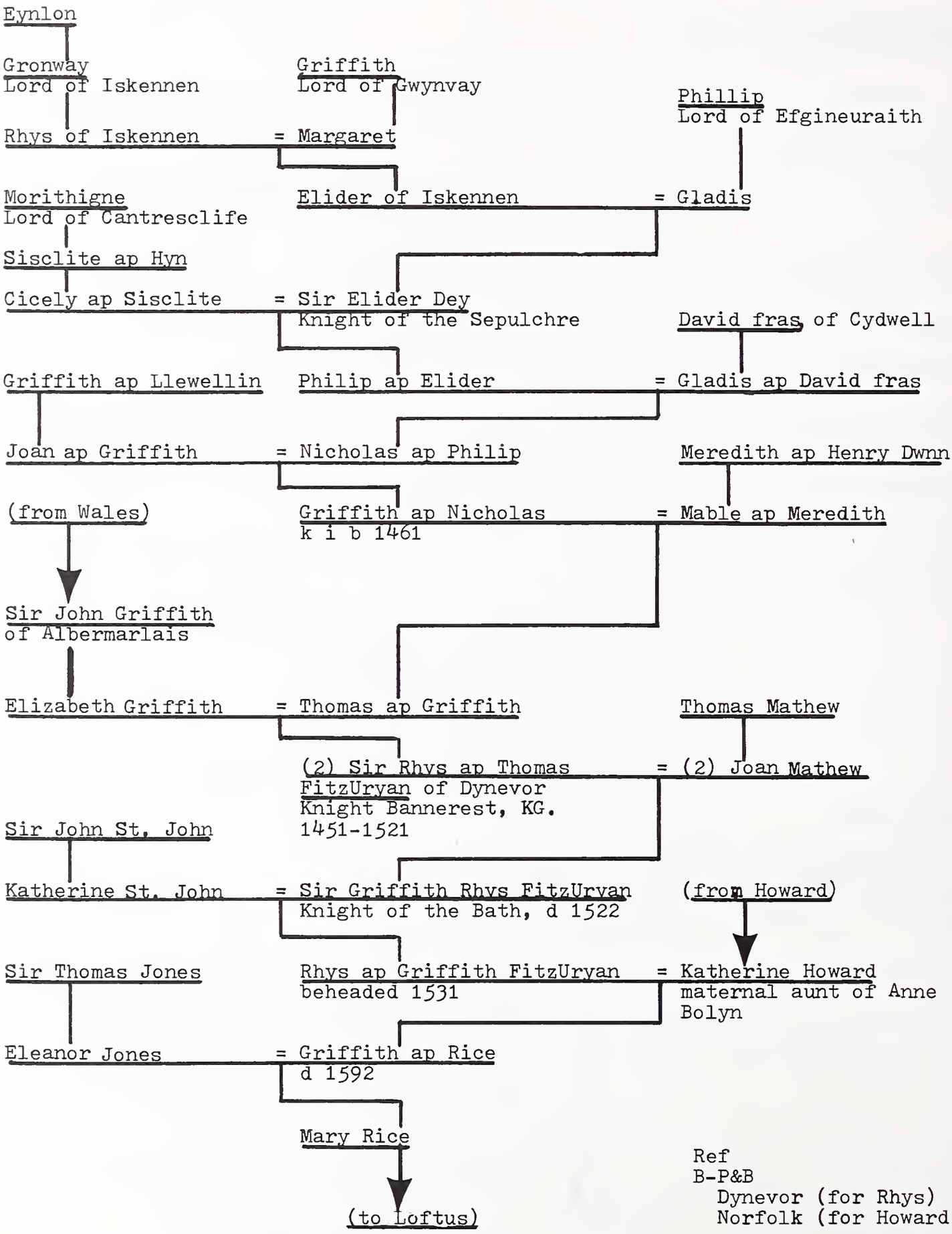


Ref
CP
Derby
Hereford

HOWARD, DUKES OF NORFOLK

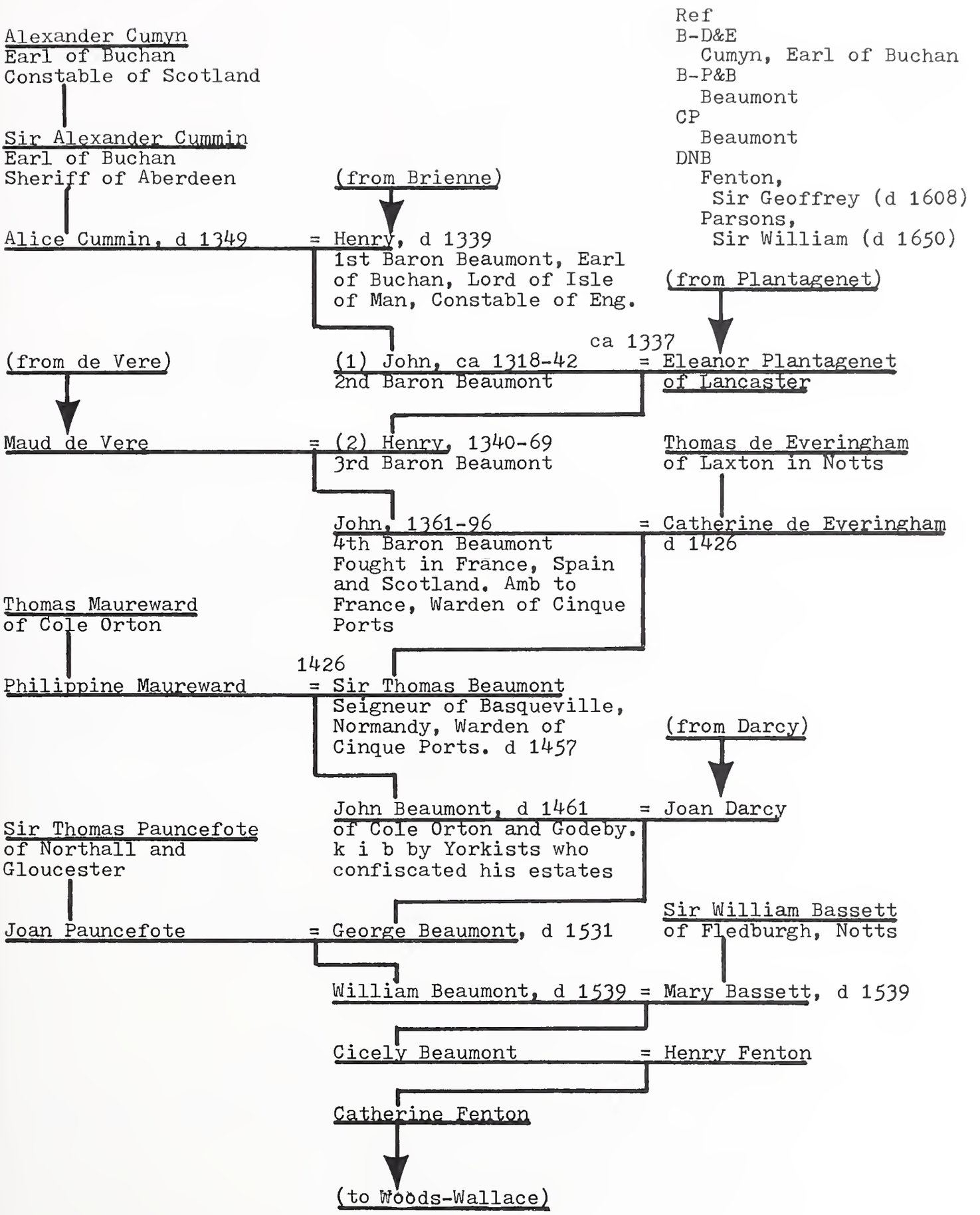


RHYS OF WALES

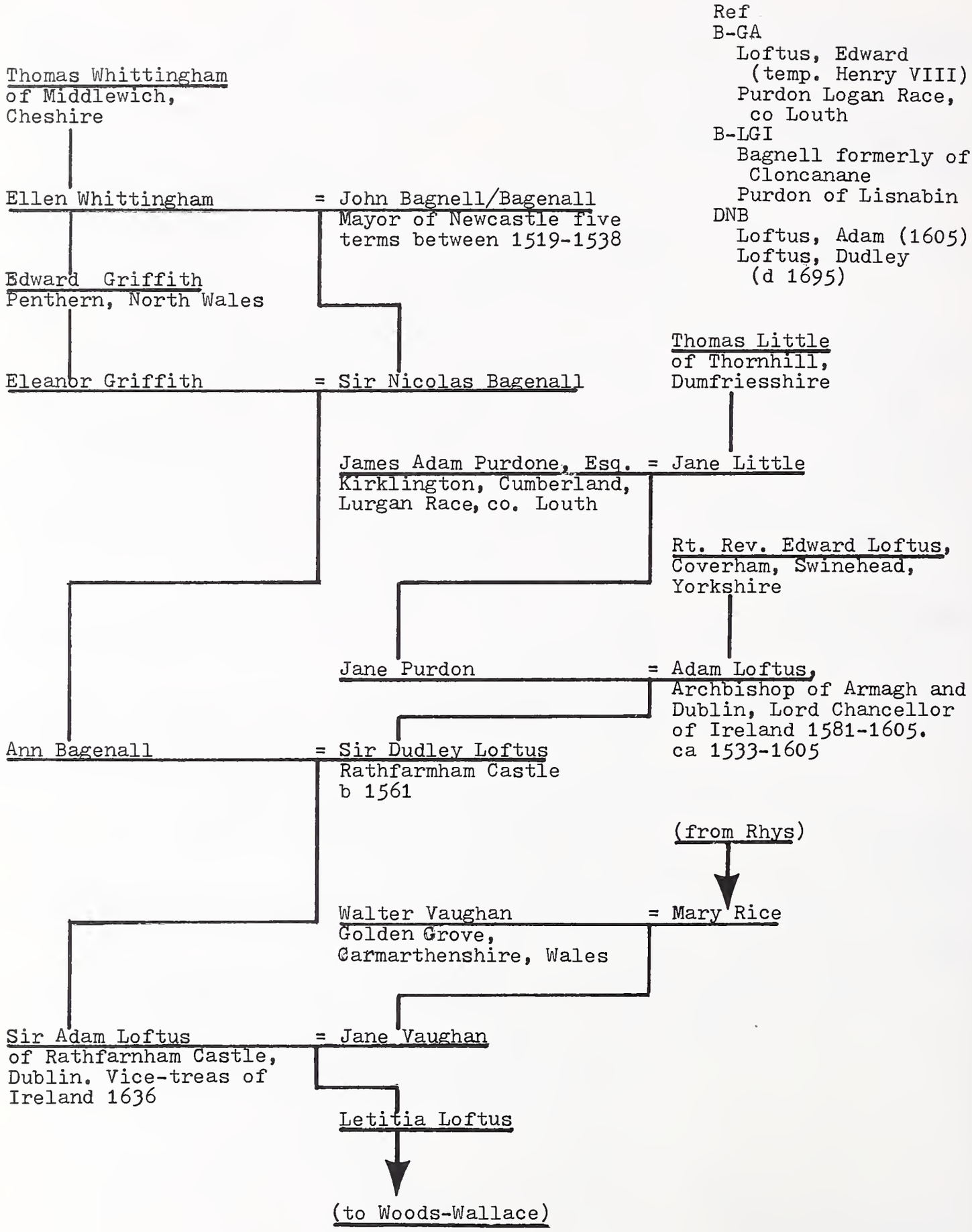


Ref
B-P&B
Dynevor (for Rhys)
Norfolk (for Howard)

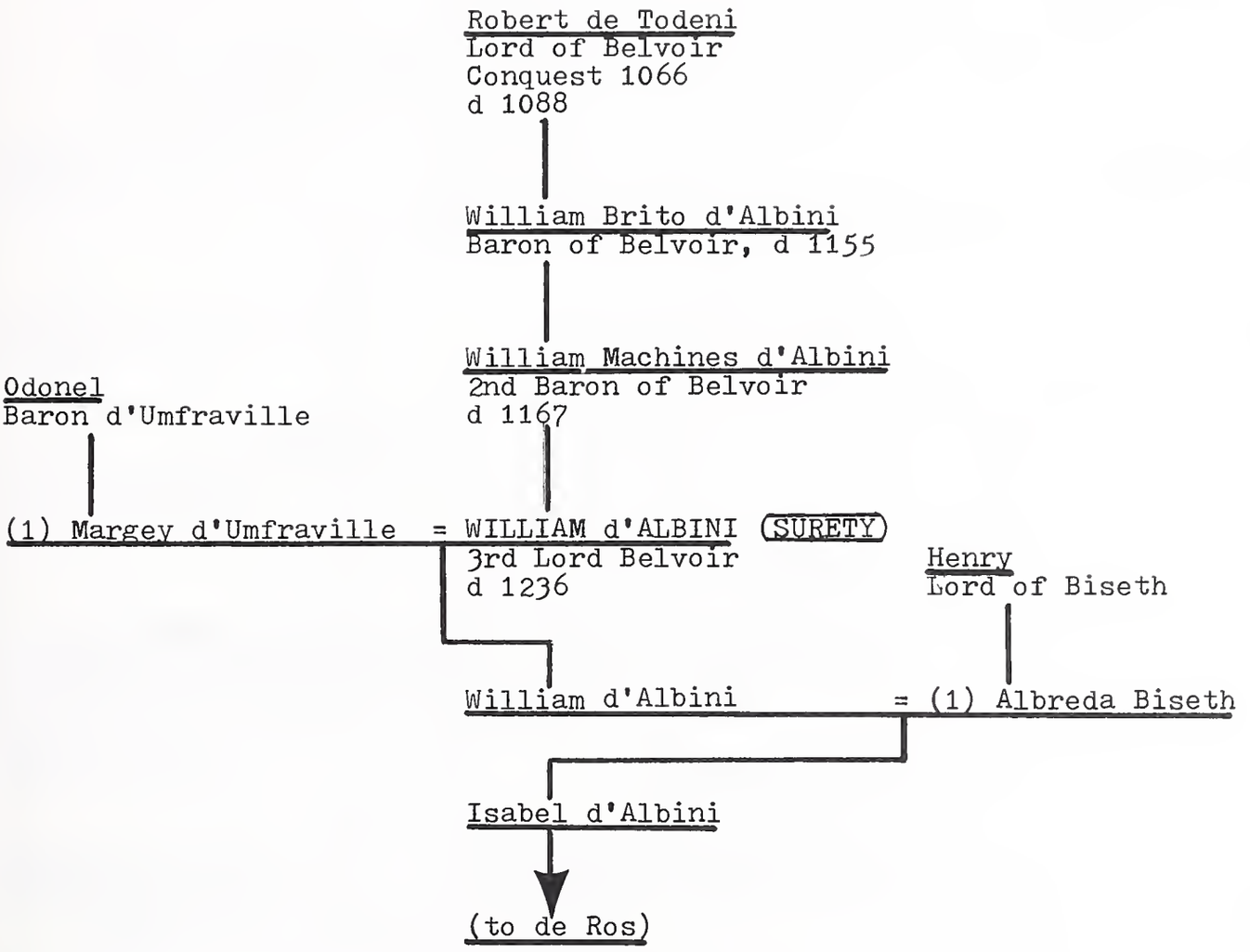
BARONS BEAUMONT



LOFTUS

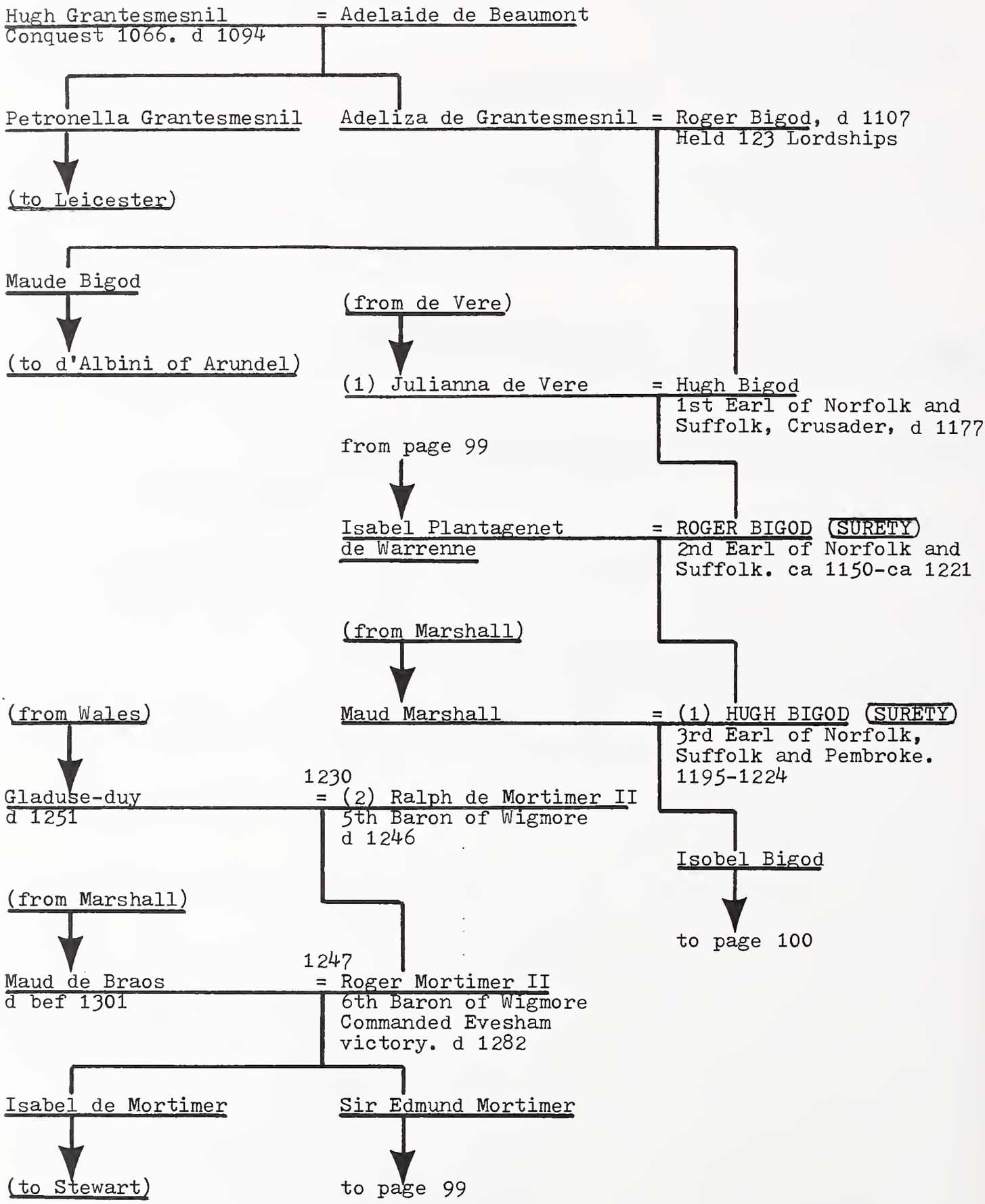

Ref
B-GA
Loftus, Edward
(temp. Henry VIII)
Purdon Logan Race,
co Louth
B-LGI
Bagnell formerly of
Cloncanane
Purdon of Lisnabin
DNB
Loftus, Adam (1605)
Loftus, Dudley
(d 1695)
Thomas Whittingham
of Middlewich,
Cheshire
Ellen Whittingham
= John Bagnell/Bagenall
Mayor of Newcastle five
terms between 1519-1538
Edward Griffith
Penthern, North Wales
Eleanor Griffith
= Sir Nicolas Bagenall
Thomas Little
of Thornhill,
Dumfriesshire
James Adam Purdone, Esq.
Kirklington, Cumberland,
Lurgan Race, co. Louth
= Jane Little
Rt. Rev. Edward Loftus,
Coverham, Swinehead,
Yorkshire
Jane Purdon
= Adam Loftus,
Archbishop of Armagh and
Dublin, Lord Chancellor
of Ireland 1581-1605.
ca 1533-1605
Ann Bagenall
= Sir Dudley Loftus
Rathfarmham Castle
b 1561
(from Rhys)
Walter Vaughan
Golden Grove,
Carmarthenshire, Wales
= Mary Rice
Sir Adam Loftus
of Rathfarnham Castle,
Dublin. Vice-treas of
Ireland 1636
= Jane Vaughan
Letitia Loftus
(to Woods-Wallace)

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: d'ALBINI of Belvoir



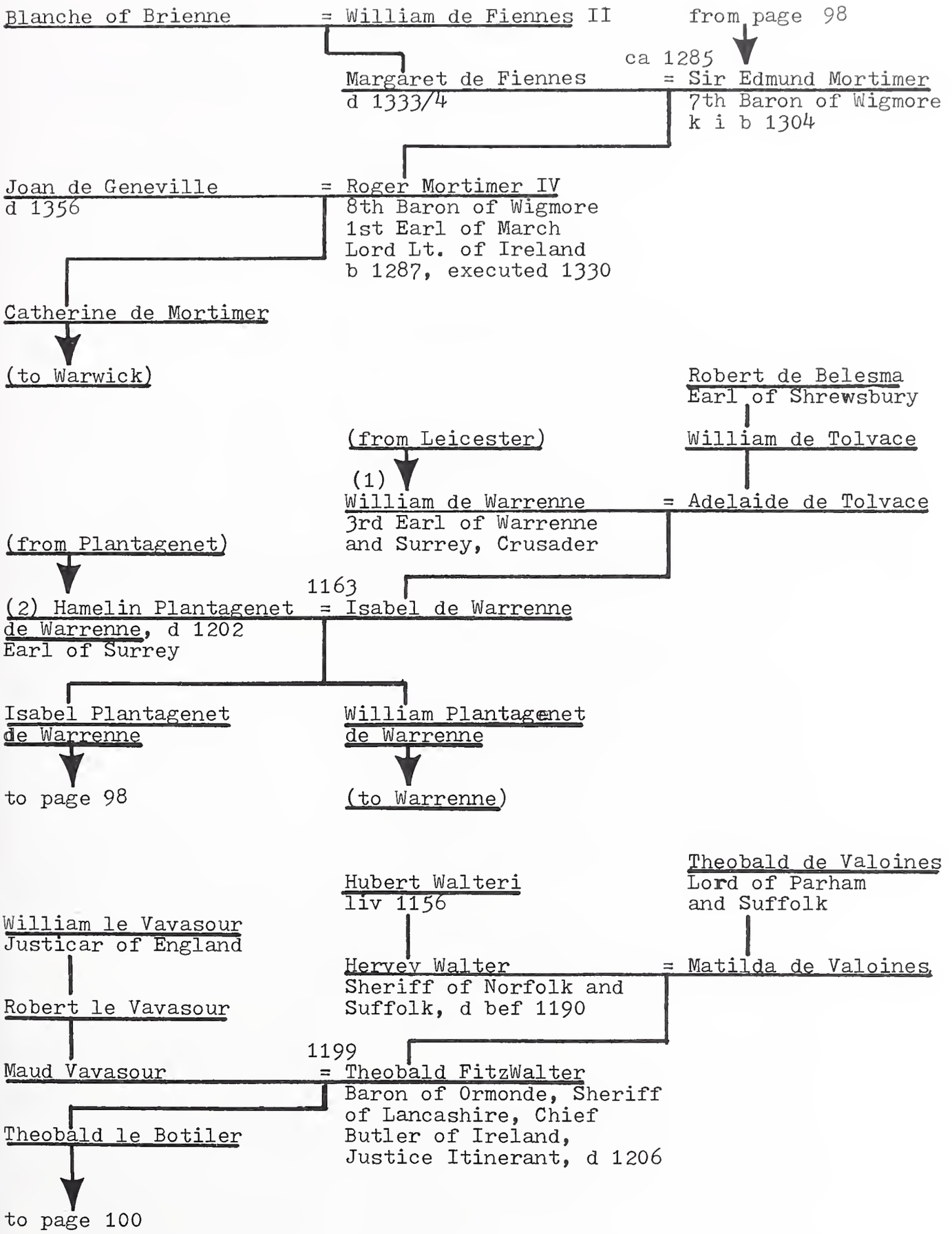
Ref
B-D&E
Daubeney - Barons Daubeney
DNB
Albini, William de (d 1236)
Albini (Brito), William de (d 1155)

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: BIGOD



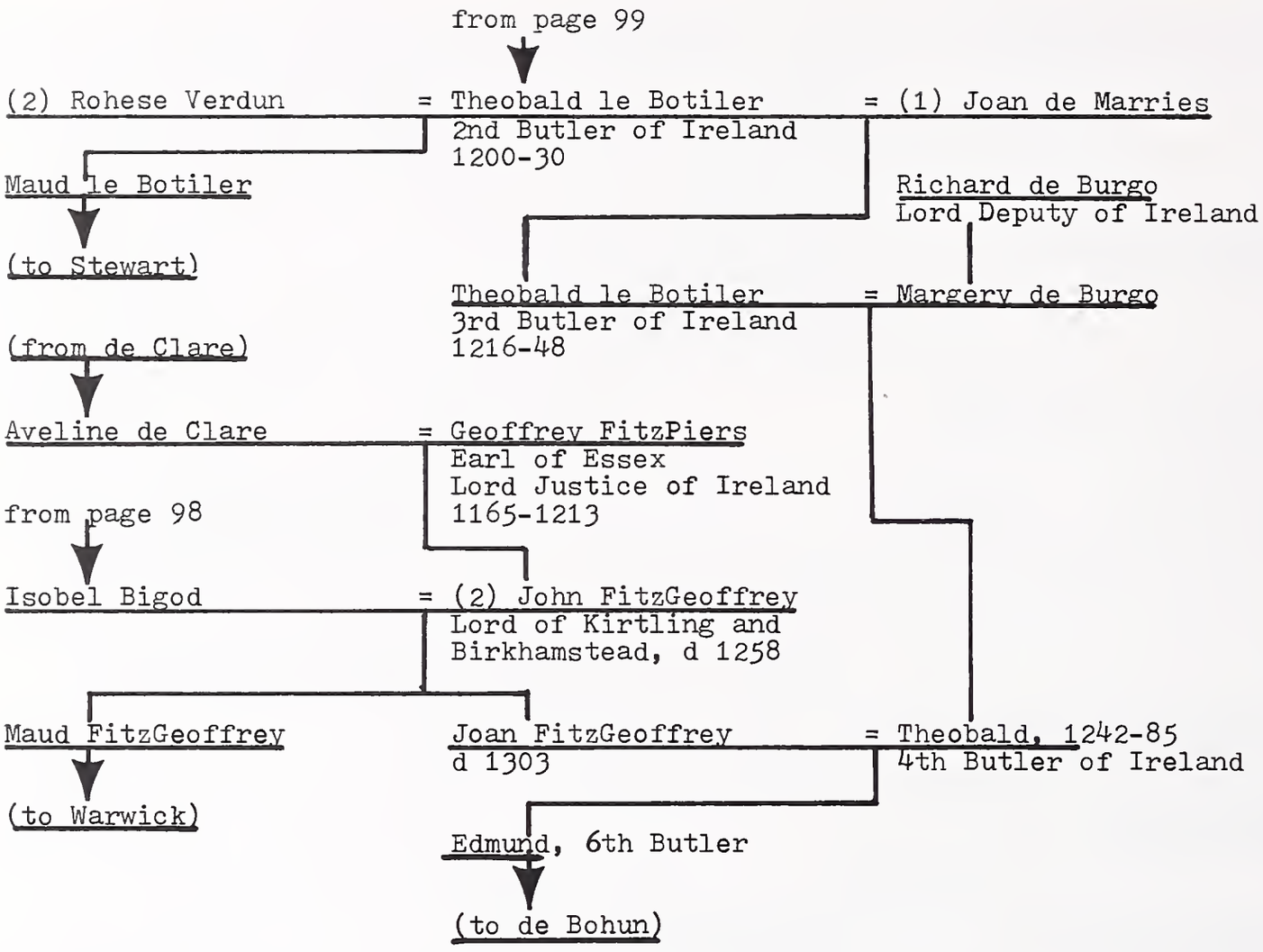
BIGOD

(continued)



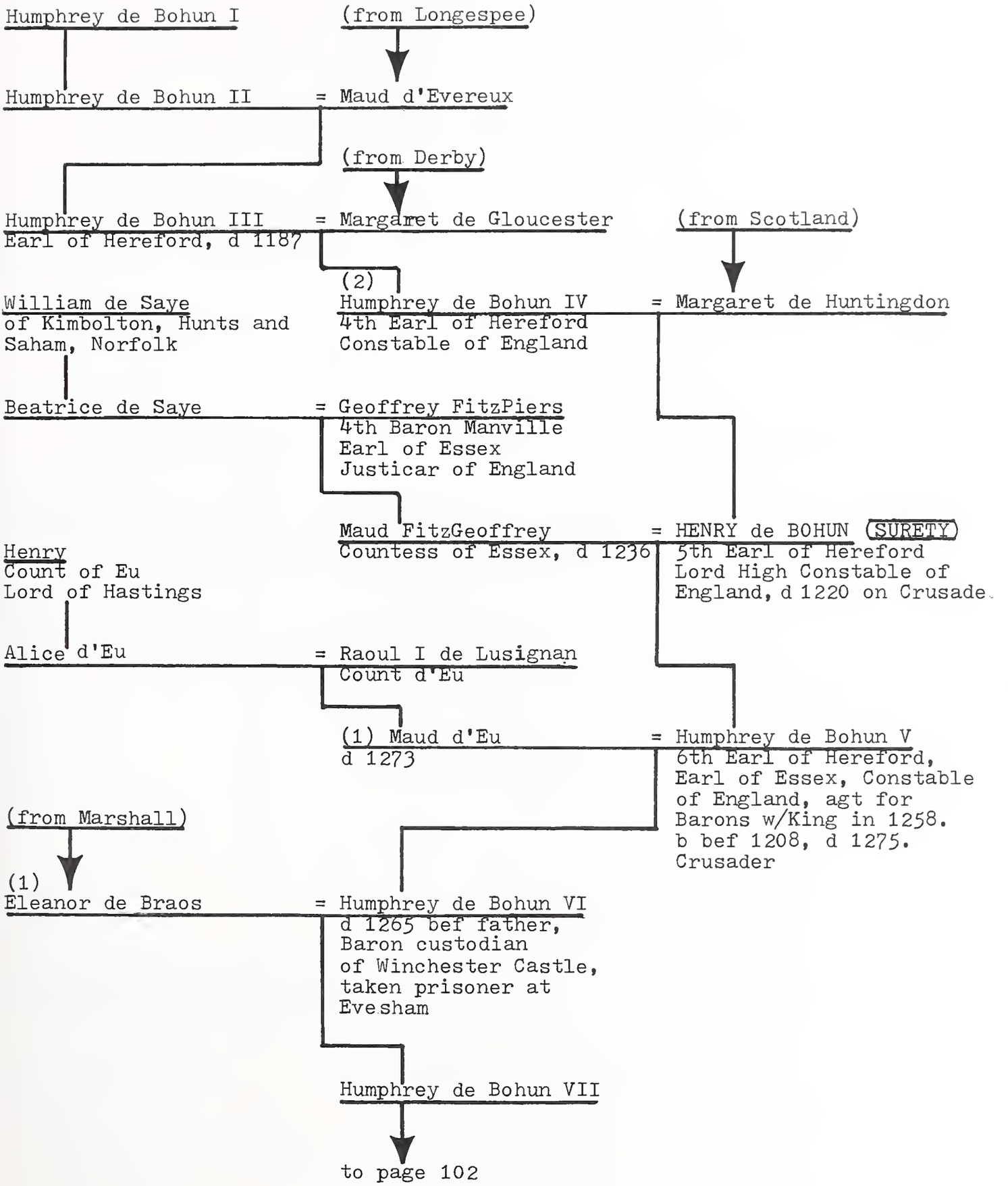
BIGOD

(continued)



Ref
DNB
  Mortimer
B-D&E
  Bigod - Earls of Norfolk
  Mortimer - Earls of
   Wigmore
  Warren - Earls of Surrey
B-P&B
  Ormonde (for Butler)
CP
  Butler
  Mortimer of Wigmore

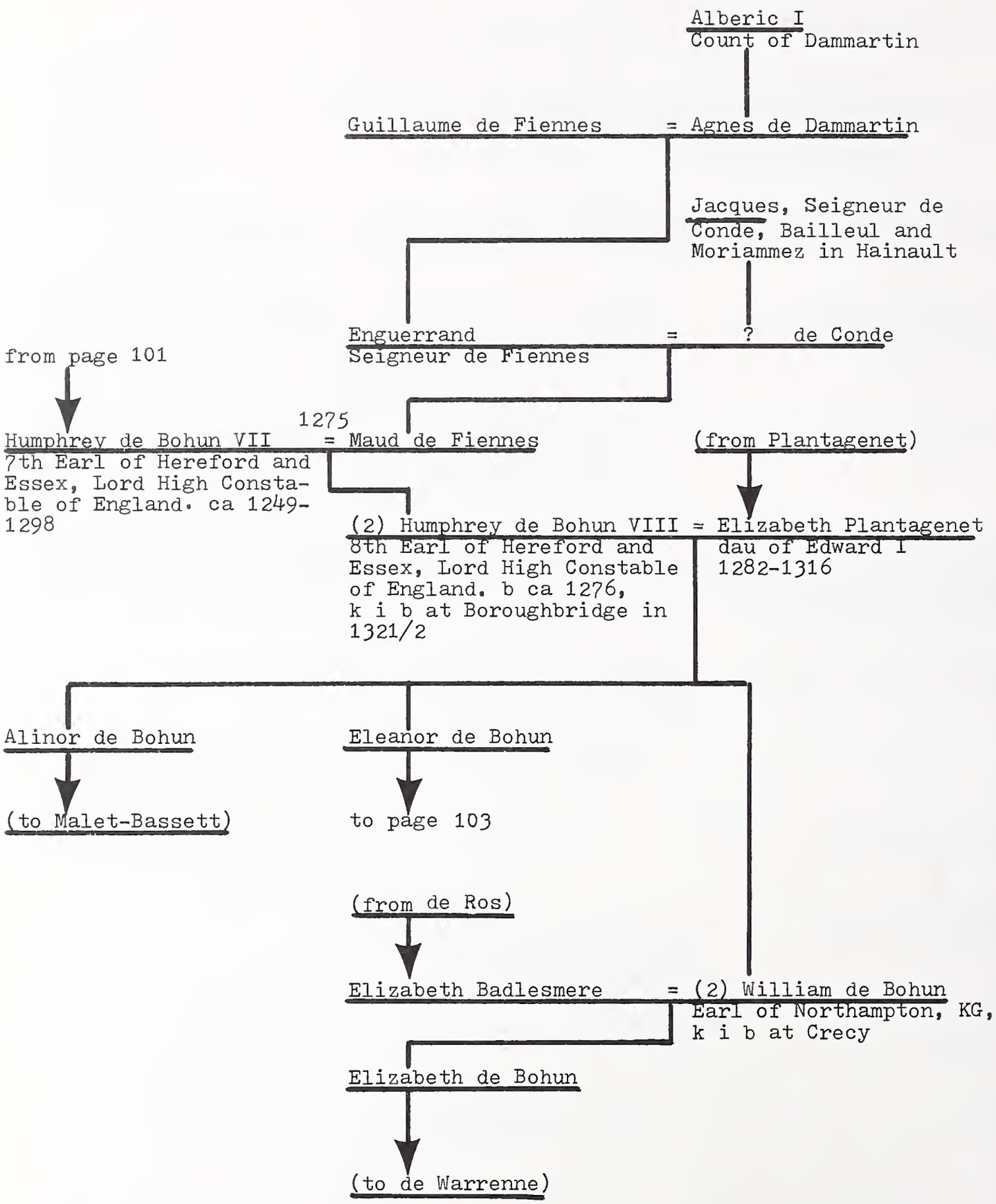
MAGNA CHARTA BARONS; de BOHUN



to page 102

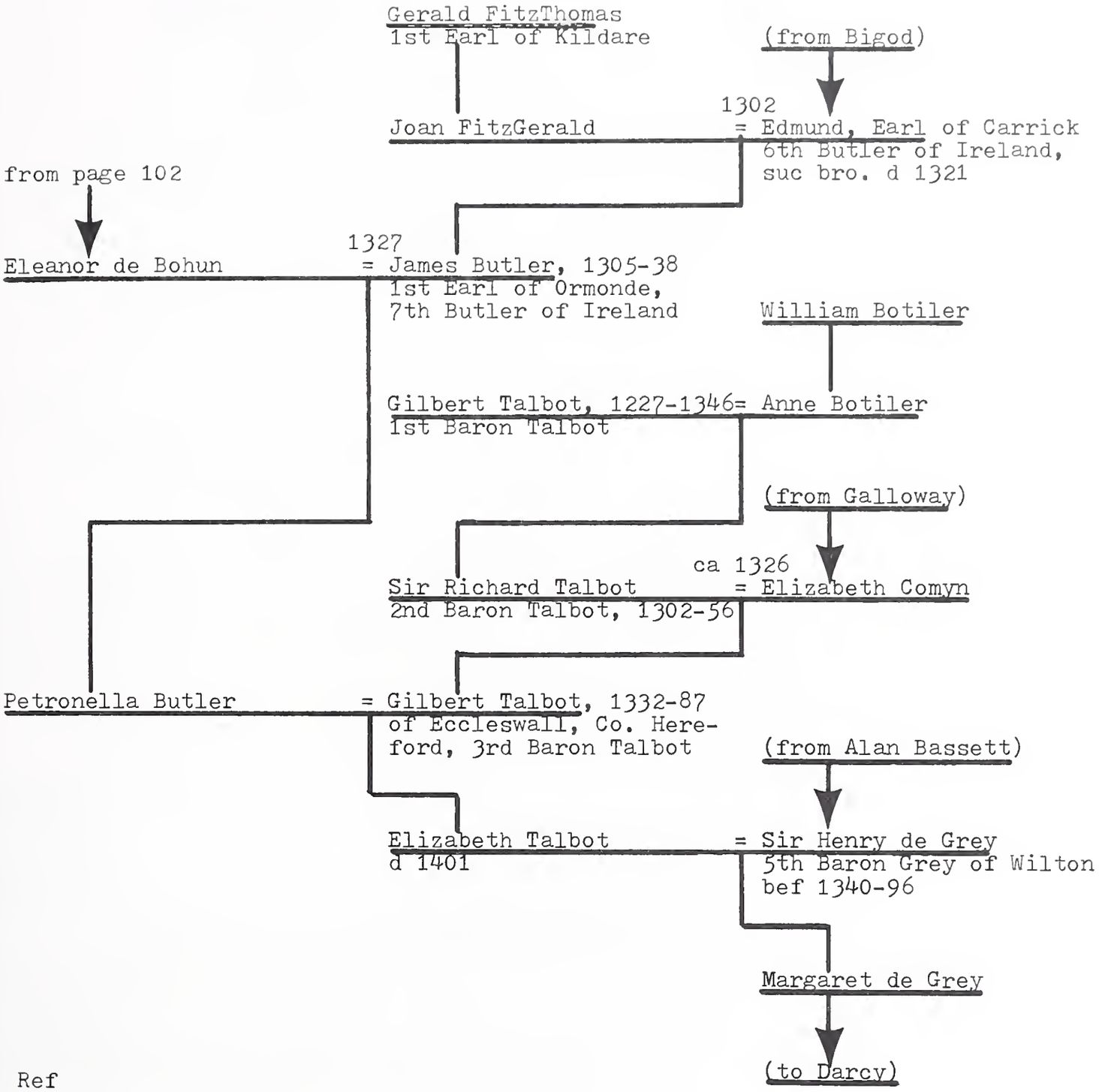
de BOHUN

(continued)



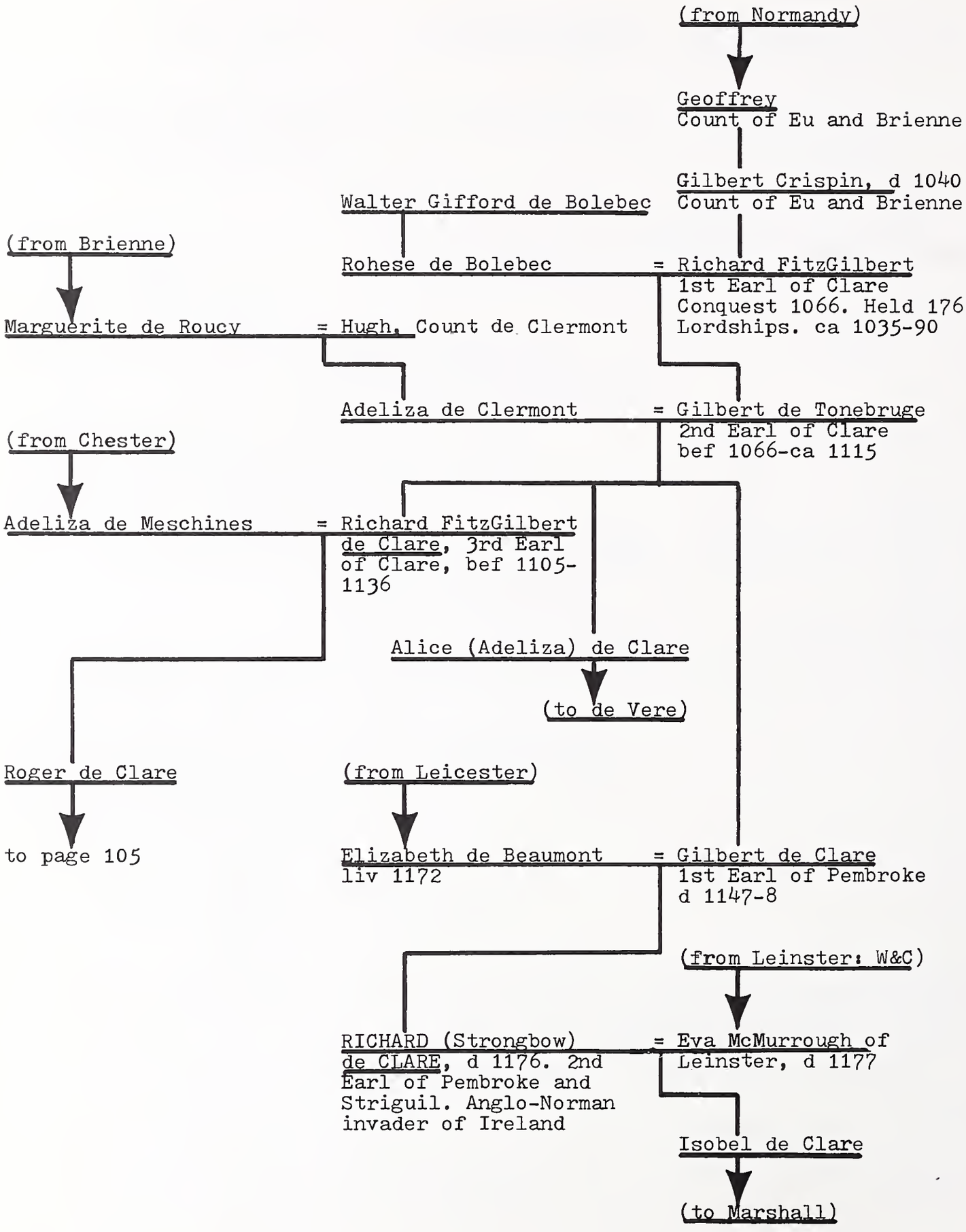
de BOHUN

(continued)



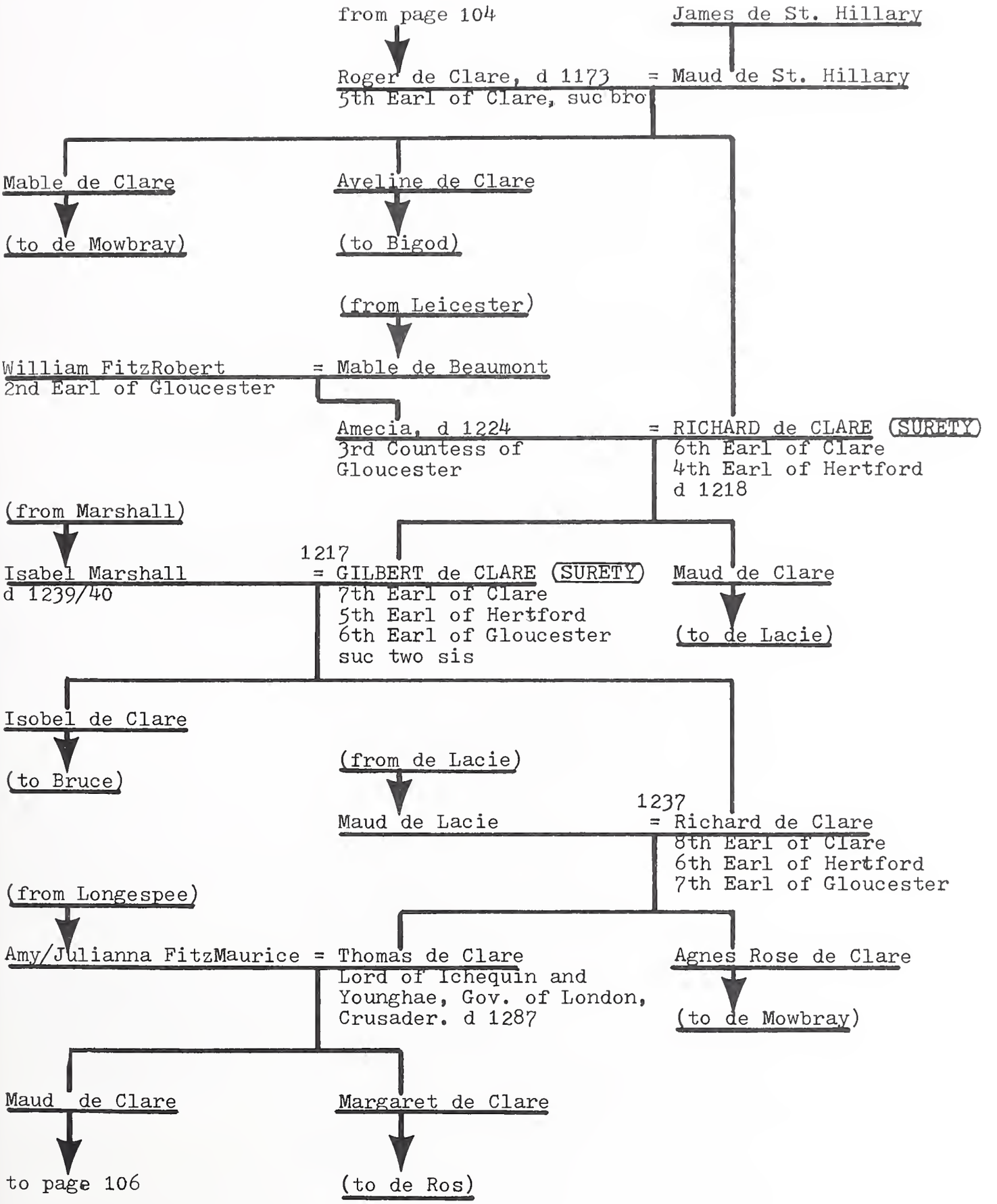
Ref
B-D&E
  Bohun - Earls of Hereford,
   Essex and Northampton, High
   Constables of England
  d'Evereaux - Earls of Salisbury
B-P&B
  Ormonde (for Butler)
CP
  Hereford (for de Bohun)
  Talbot

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: de CLARE



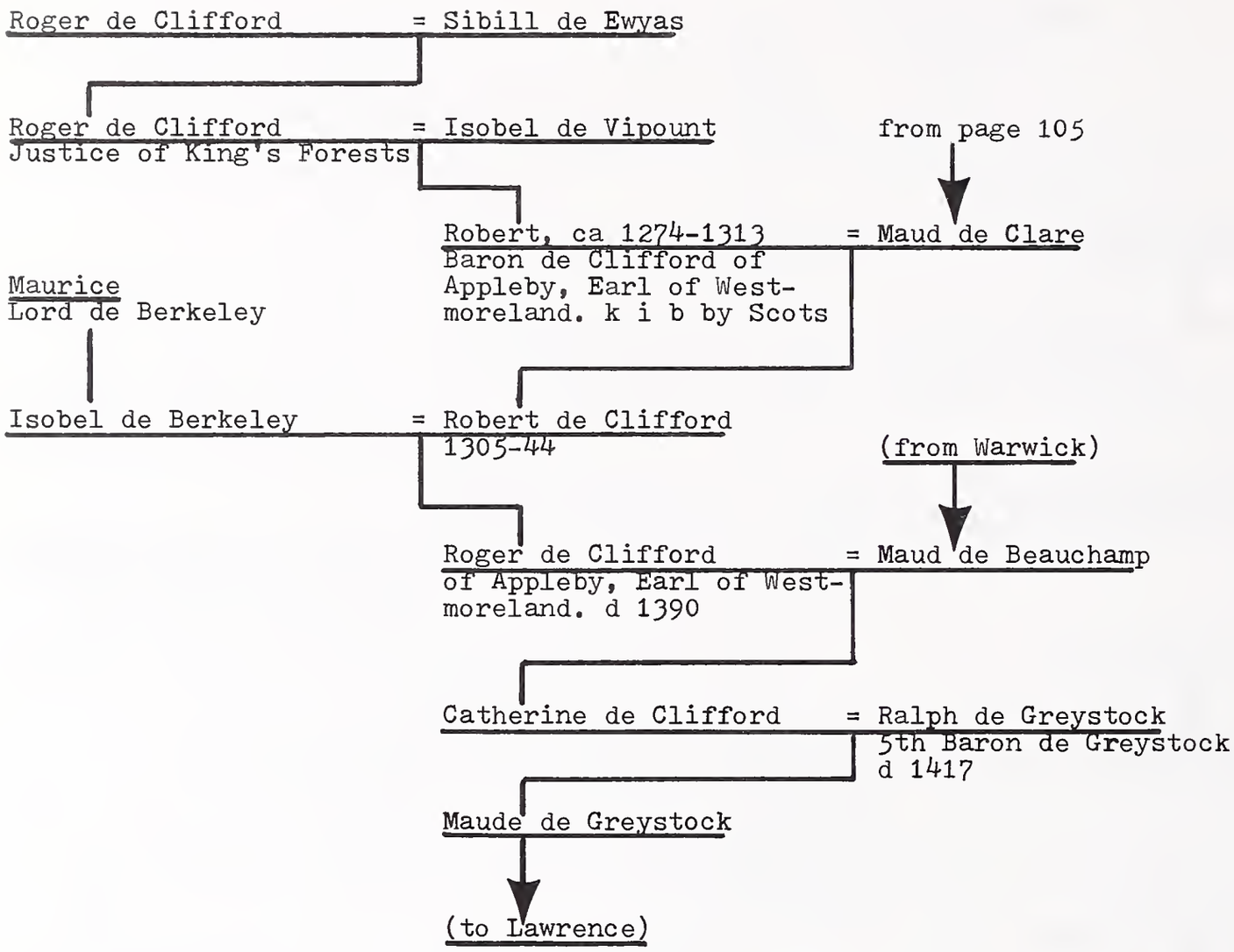
de CLARE

(continued)



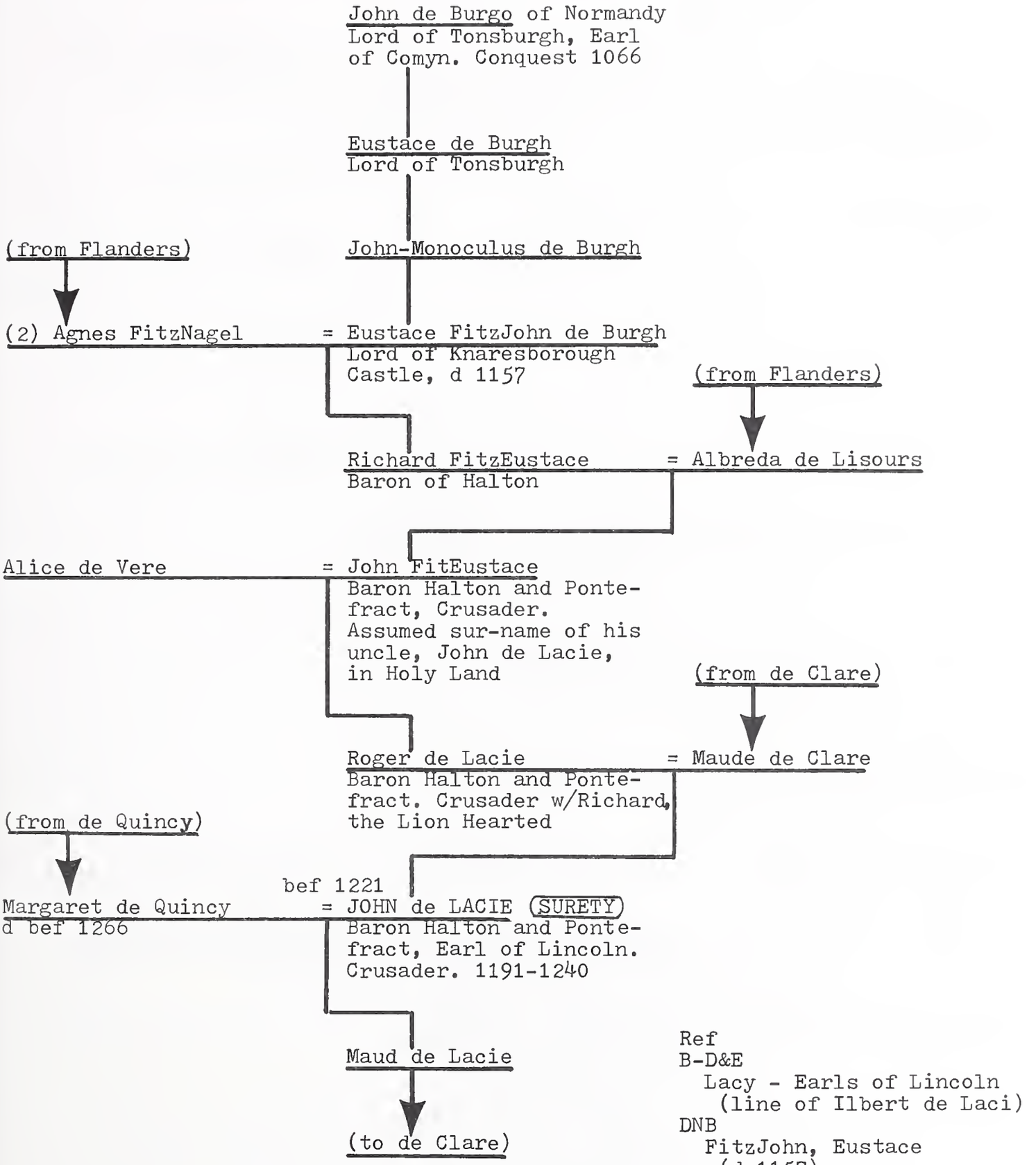
de CLARE

(continued)



Ref
B-D&E
  Clare - Lords of Clare, Earls of Hertford, Earls of Gloucester
  Clare - Earls of Pembroke
  Clifford - Earls of Cumberland and Barons Clifford
  Greystock - Barons Greystock
CP
  Clare
  Clifford
  Hertford
  Pembroke - Earldom

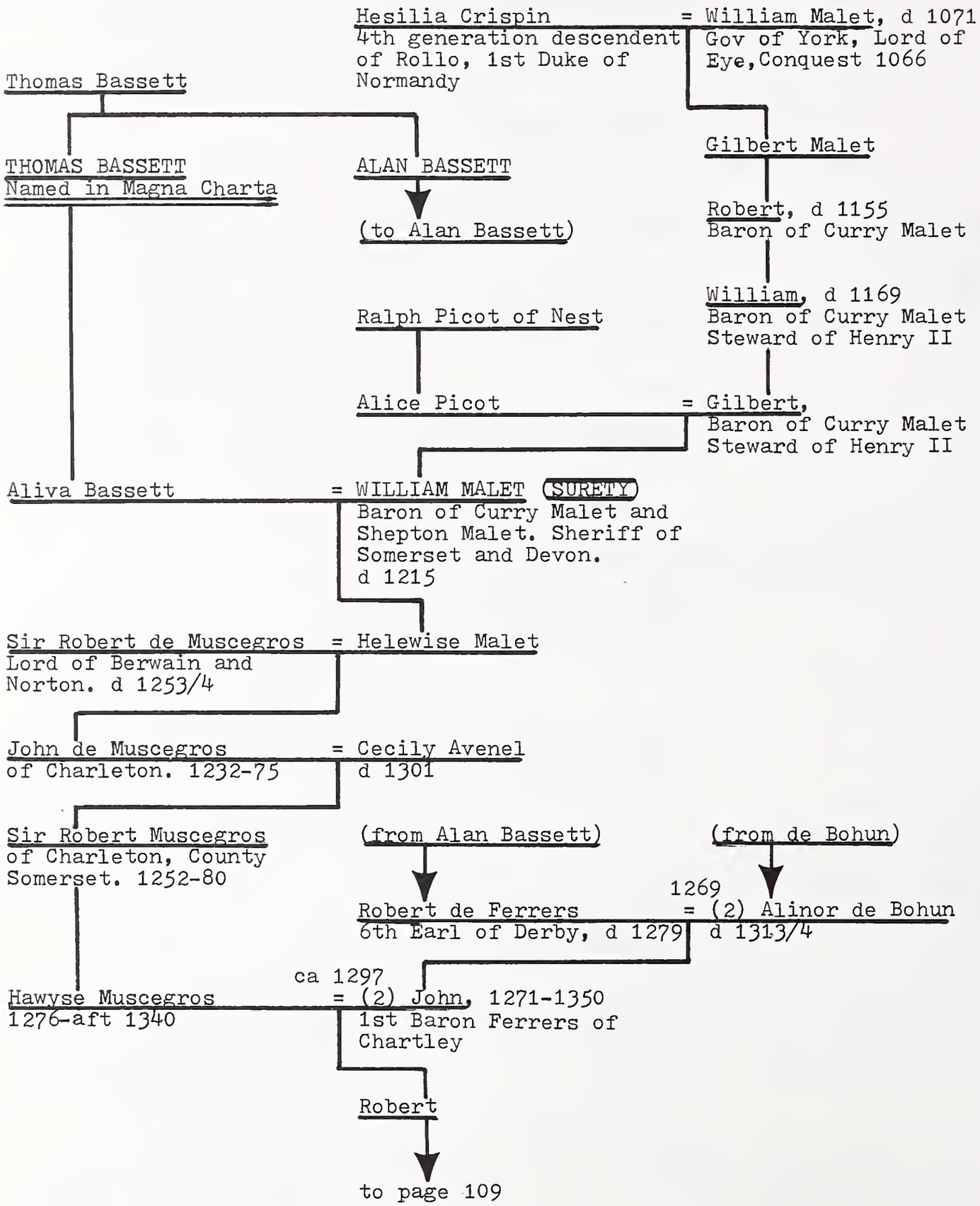
MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: de LACIE



Ref
B-D&E
Lacy - Earls of Lincoln
(line of Ilbert de Laci)
DNB
FitzJohn, Eustace
(d 1157)
Lacy, John de (d 1240)
Lacy, Roger de (d 1212)
Quincy, Saher (d 1219)

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: MALET

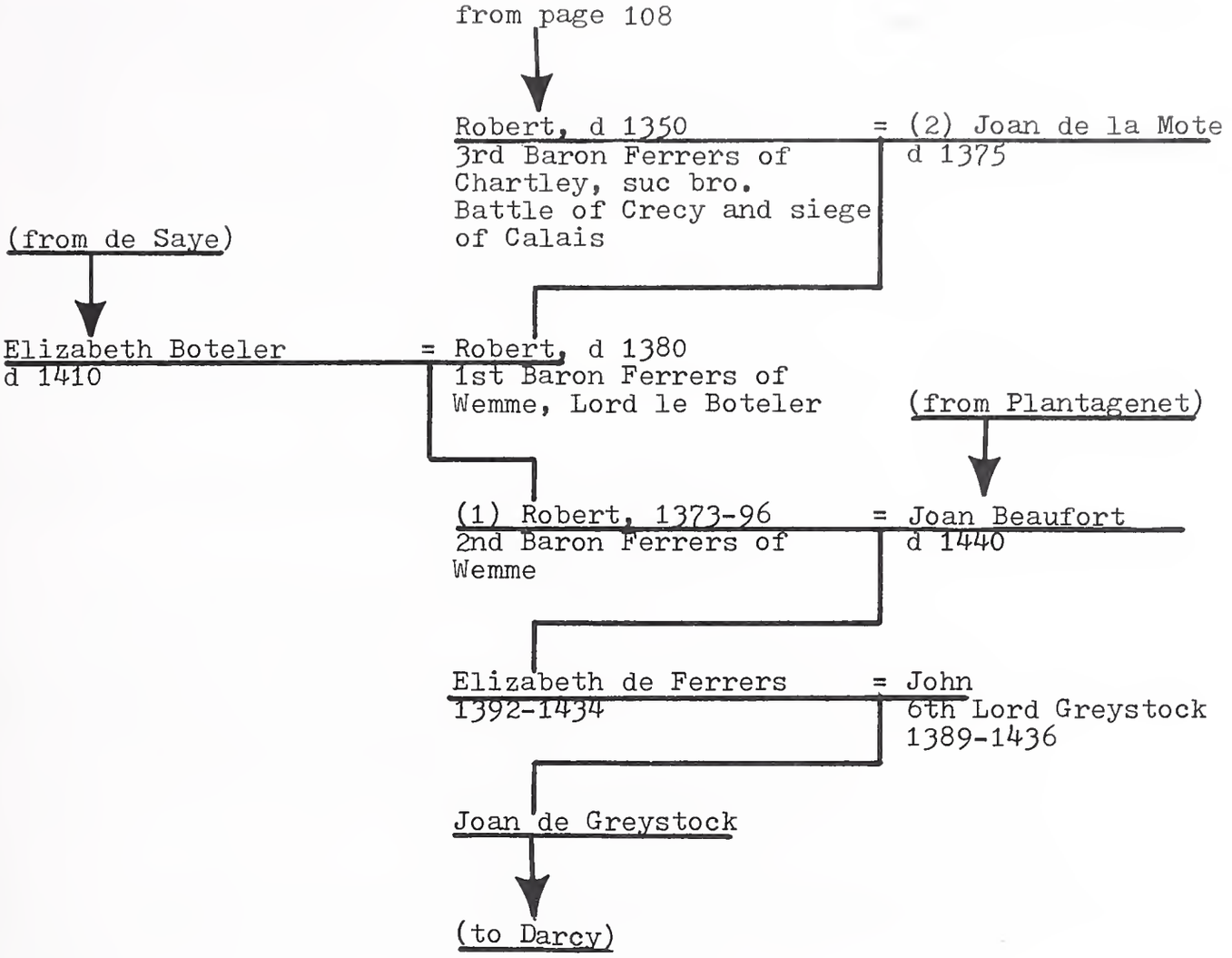
BARONS NAMED IN THE MAGNA CHARTA: THOMAS BASSETT



MALET-THOMAS BASSETT

(continued)

from page 108



Ref

B-D&E

- Boteler - Barons Boteler of Oversley and Wemme
- Ferrers - Barons Ferrers of Chartley
- Ferrers - Barons Ferrers of Groby
- Ferrers - Barons Ferrers of Wemme
- Ferrers - Earls of Derby

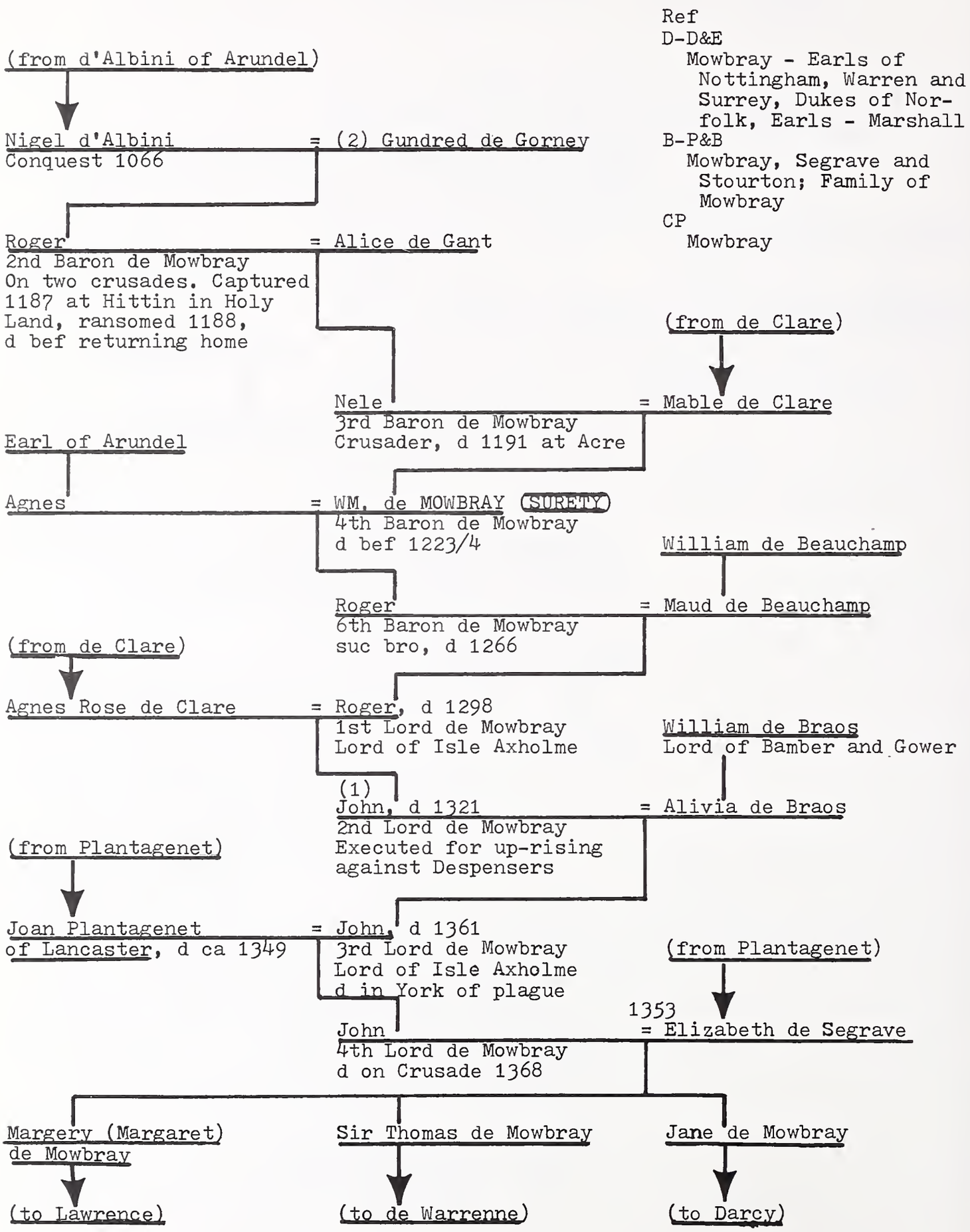
CP

- Derby - Earldom (Ferrers)
- Ferrers of Chartley
- Ferrers of Groby

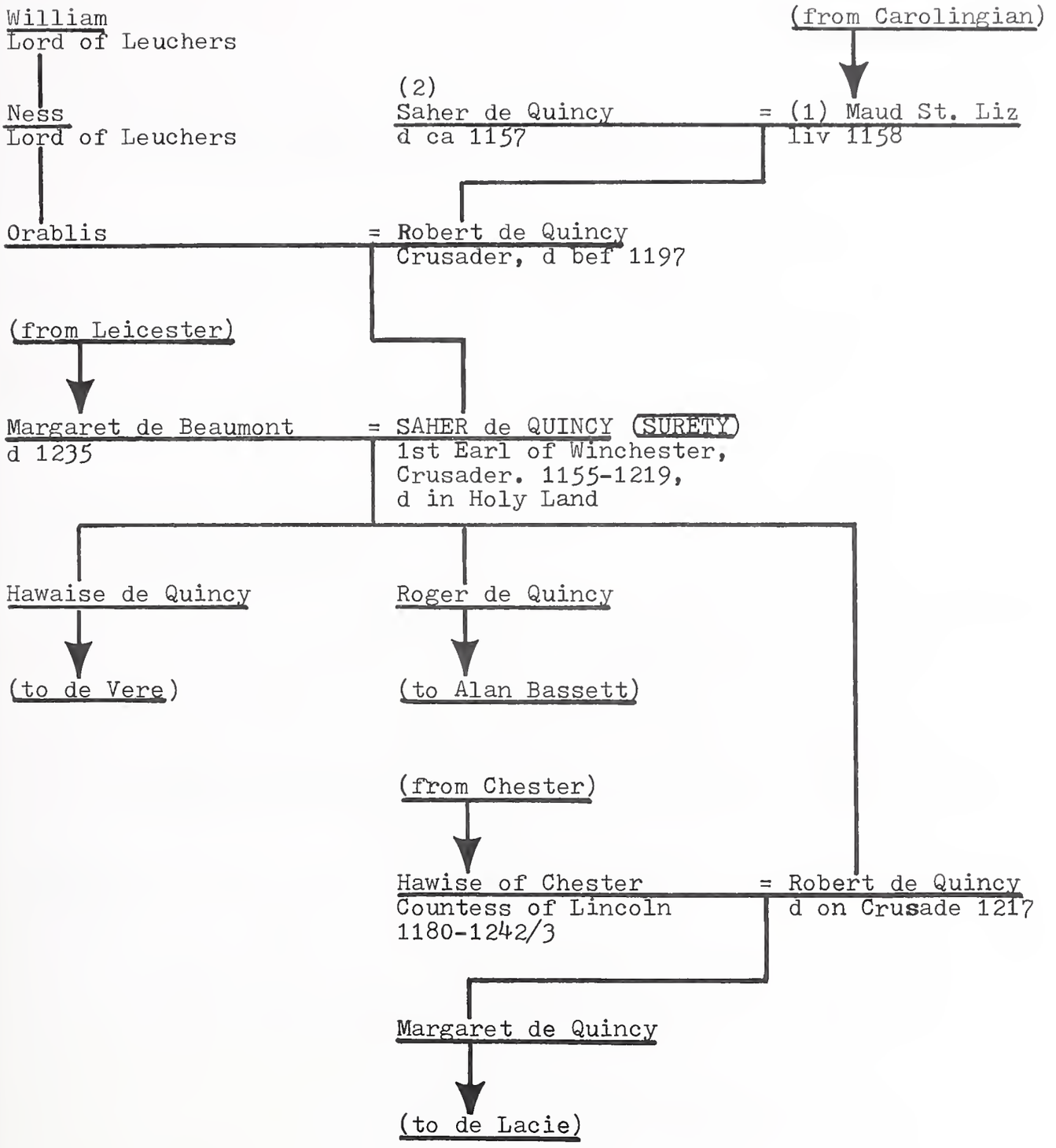
DNB

- Basset, Alan (d 1252/3)
- Malet, William (d 1071)
- Malet, William (d 1215)

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: de MOWBRAY

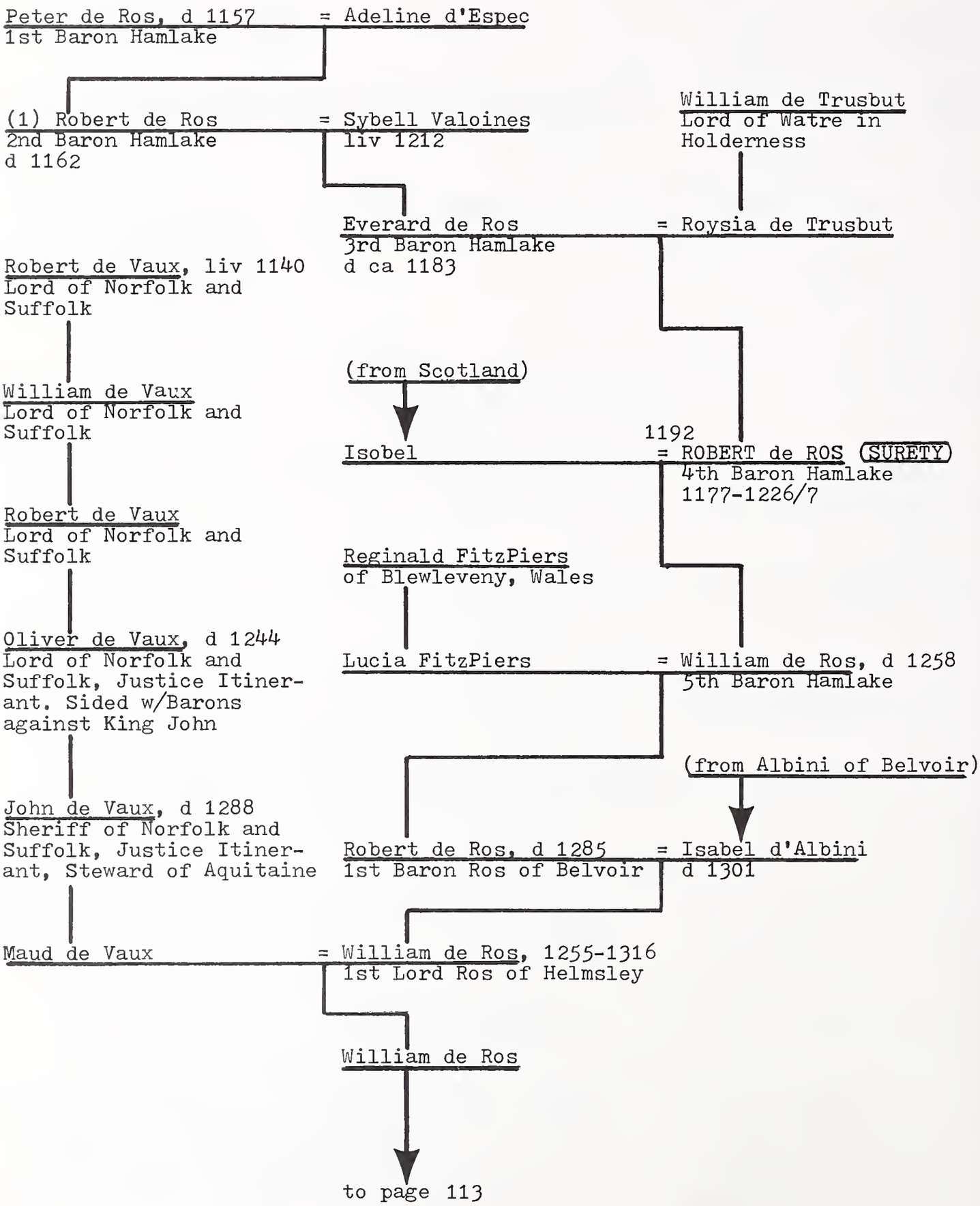


MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: de QUINCY



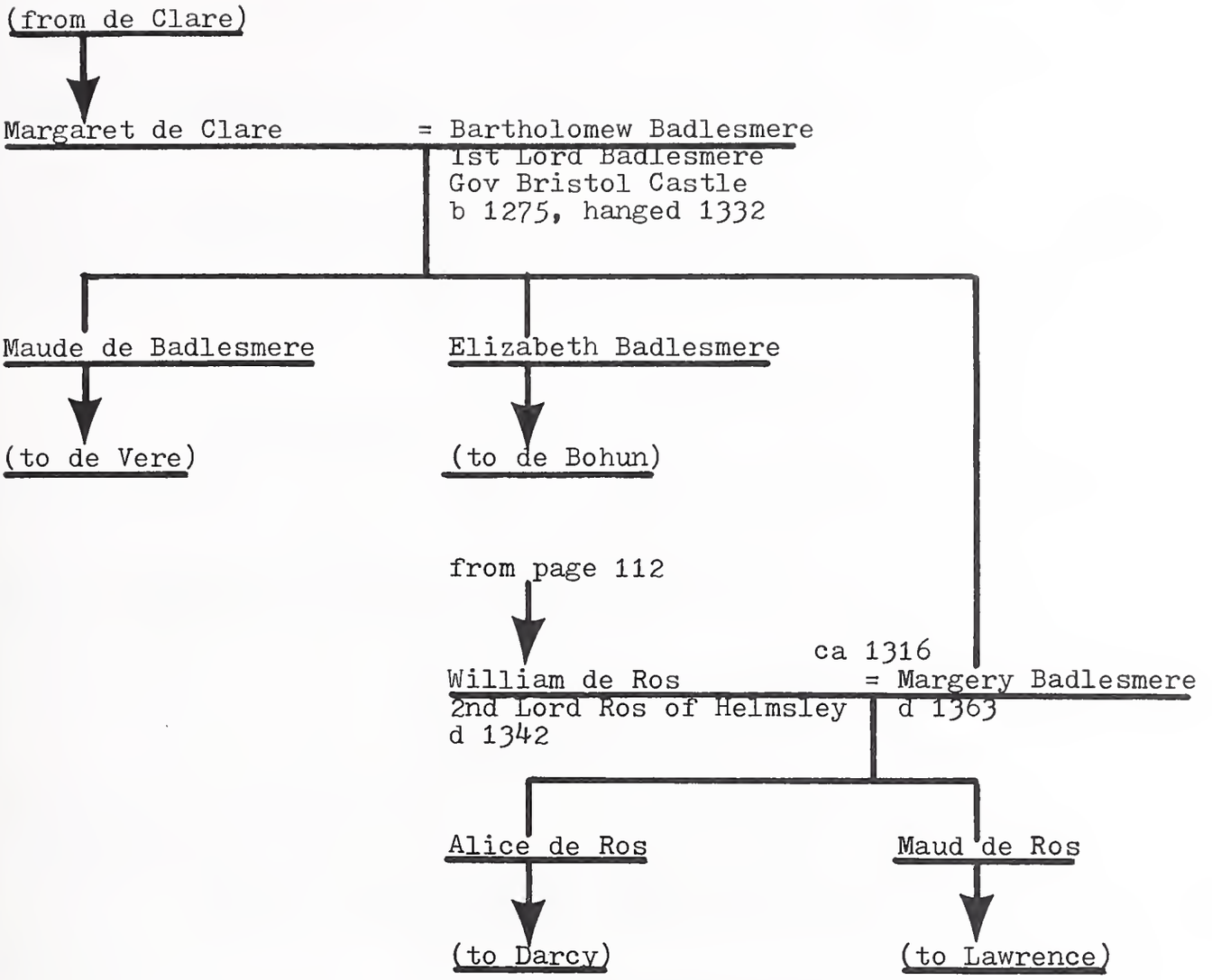
Ref
B-D&E
Bellomont - Earls of Leicester
Quincy - Earls of Winchester
CP
Winchester (for Quincy)

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: de ROS



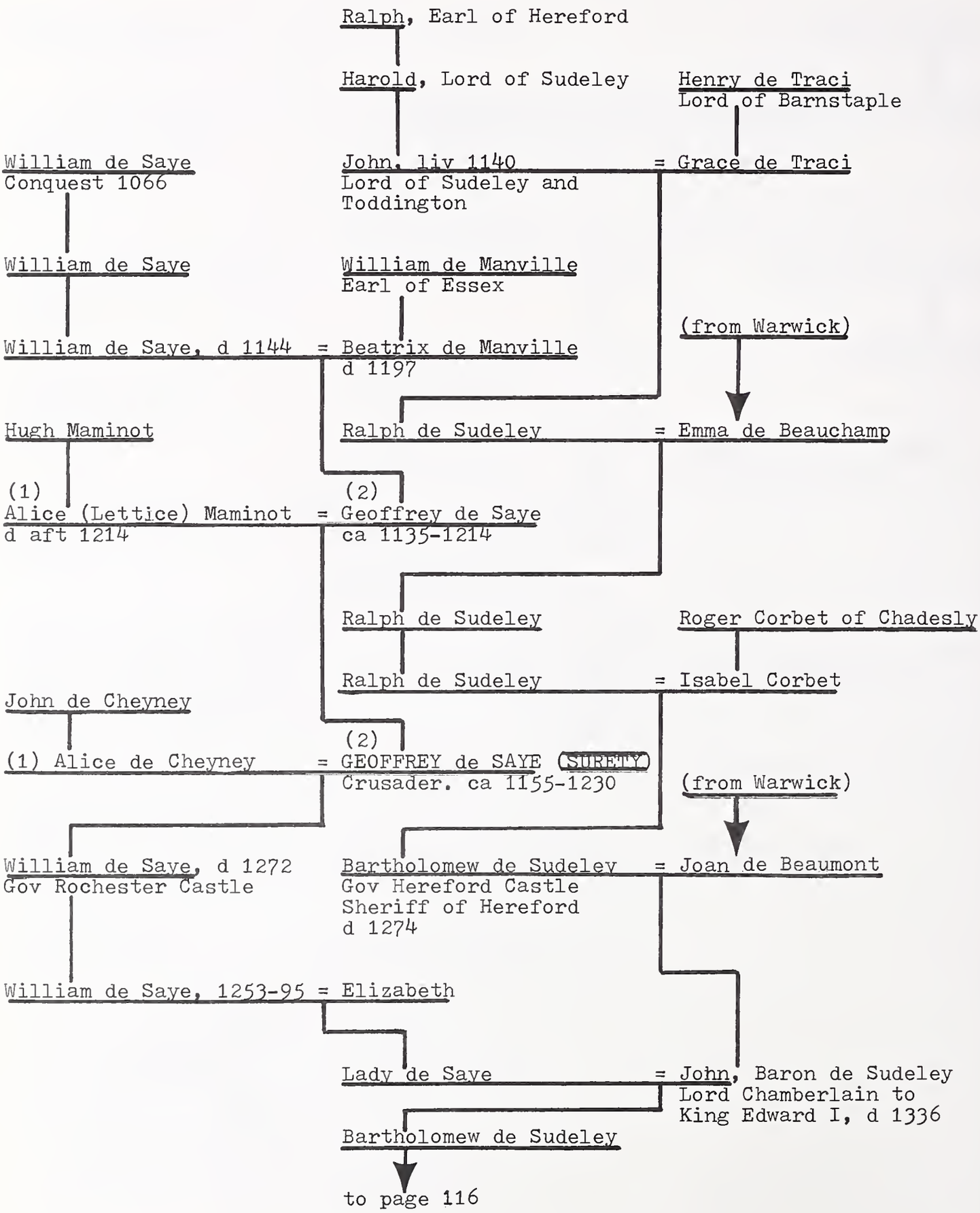
de ROS

(continued)

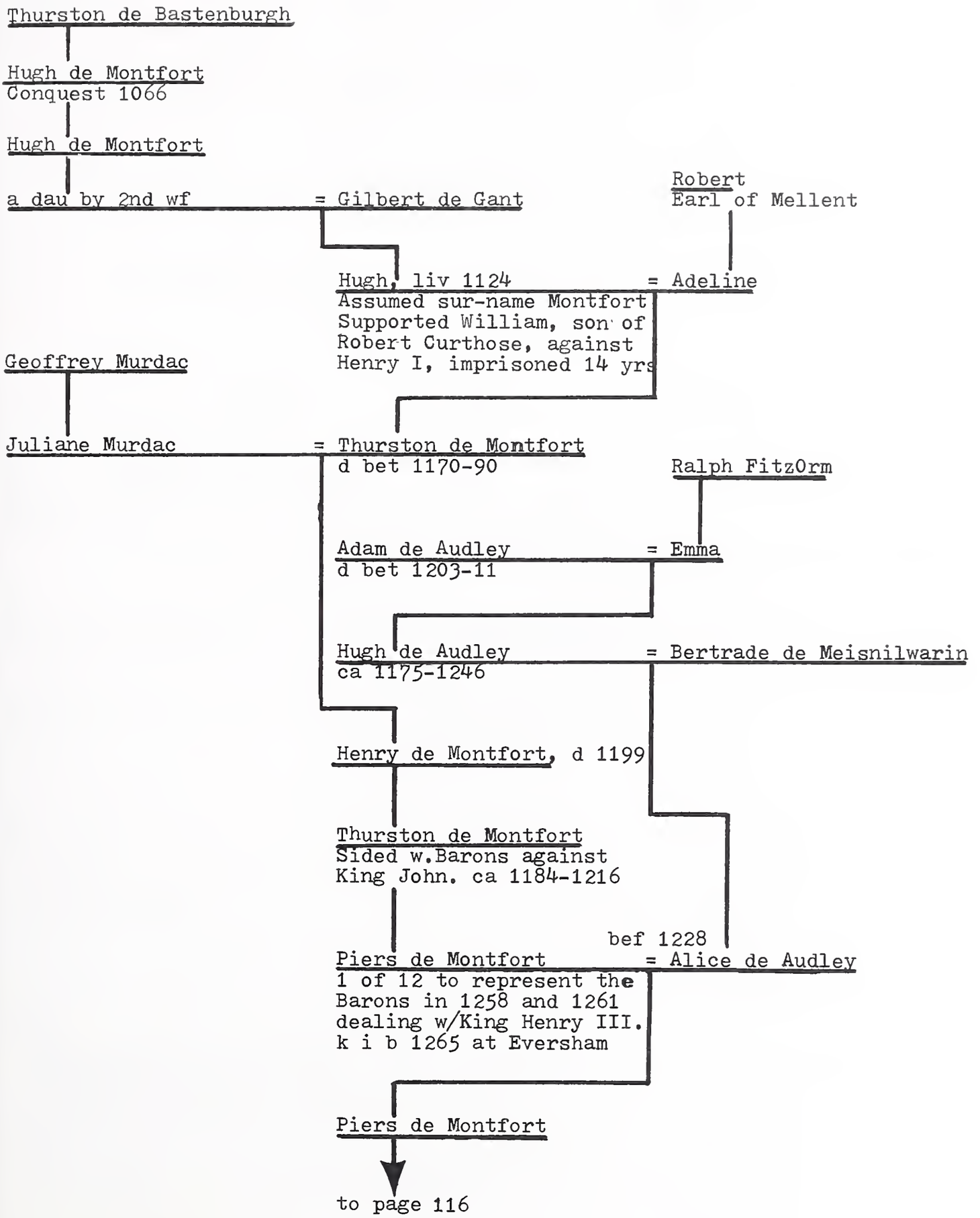


Ref
B-D&E
Badlesmere - Barons Badlesmere
de Ros - Barons Ros
B-P&B
Vaux of Harrowden
CP
Ros of Helmsley

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: de SAYE



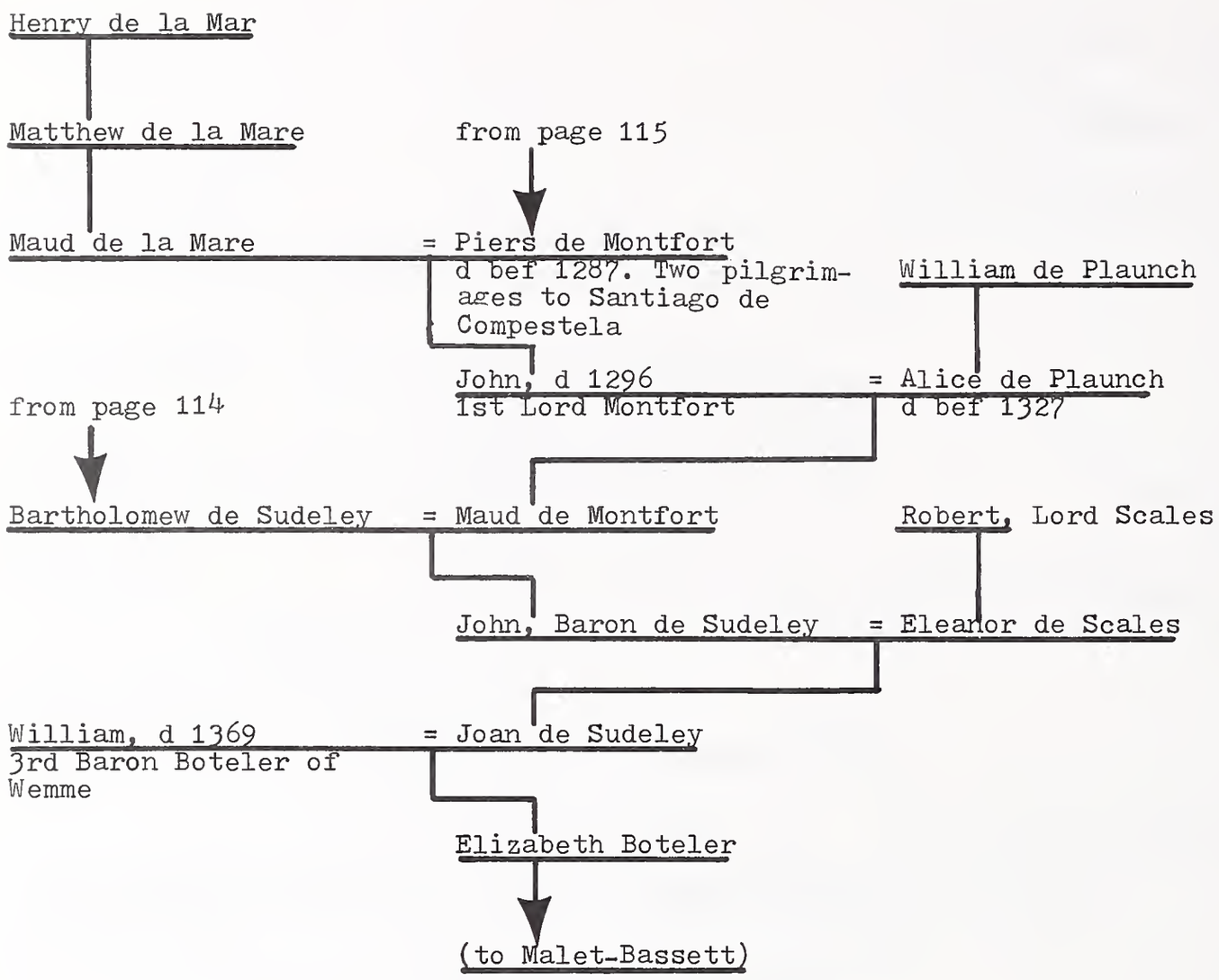
to page 116


Thurston de Bastenburgh
Hugh de Montfort
Conquest 1066
Hugh de Montfort
a dau by 2nd wf
= Gilbert de Gant
Robert
Earl of Mellent
Hugh, liv 1124
= Adeline
Assumed sur-name Montfort
Supported William, son of
Robert Curthose, against
Henry I, imprisoned 14 yrs
Geoffrey Murdac
Juliane Murdac
= Thurston de Montfort
d bet 1170-90
Ralph FitzOrm
Adam de Audley
= Emma
d bet 1203-11
Hugh de Audley
= Bertrade de Meisnilwarin
ca 1175-1246
Henry de Montfort, d 1199
Thurston de Montfort
Sided w.Barons against
King John. ca 1184-1216
bef 1228
Piers de Montfort
= Alice de Audley
1 of 12 to represent the
Barons in 1258 and 1261
dealing w/King Henry III.
k i b 1265 at Eversham
Piers de Montfort

to page 116

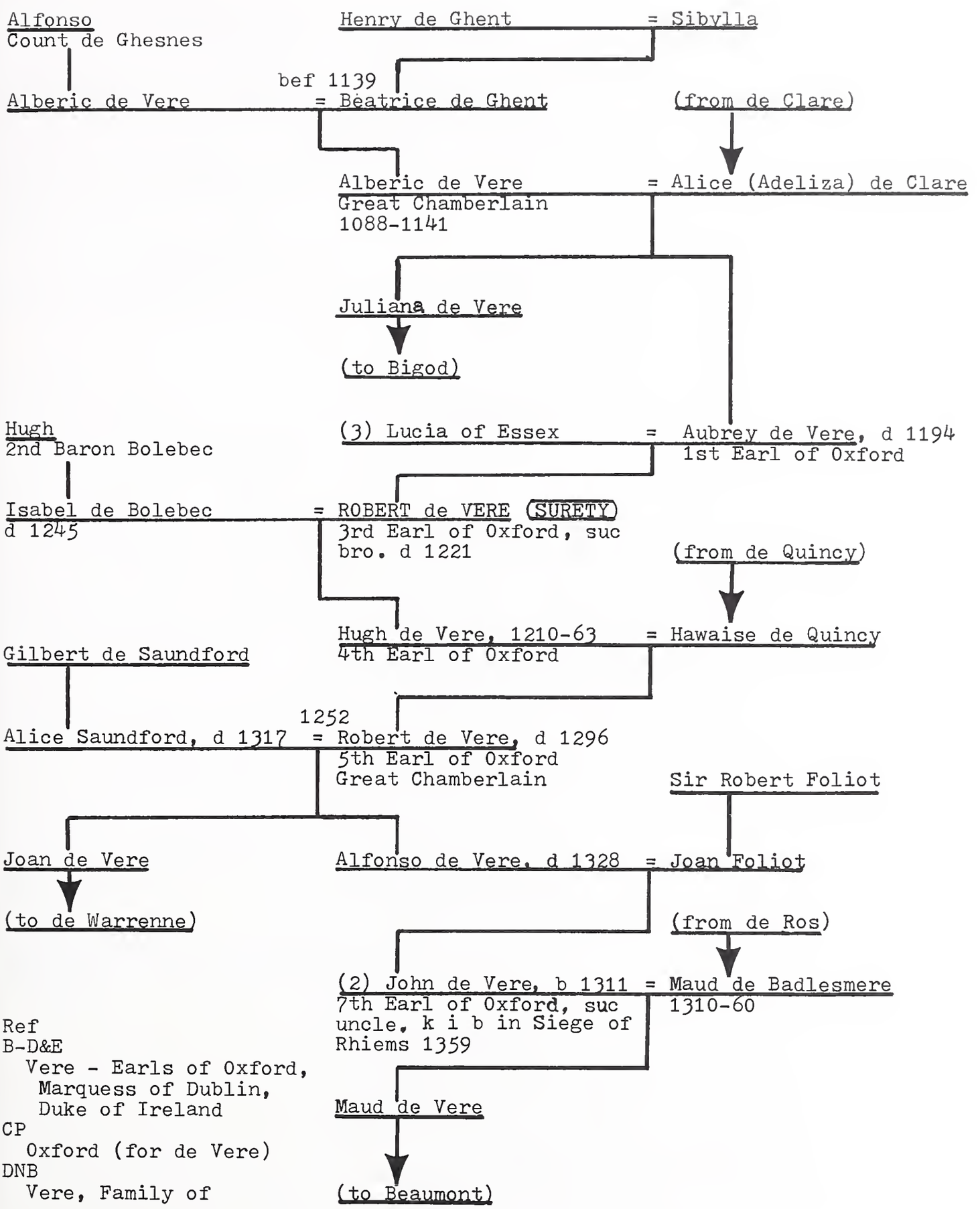
de SAYE

(continued)



Ref
B-D&E
  Montfort - Barons Montfort
  Saye - Barons Saye
  Sudeley - Barons Sudeley
CP
  Audley
  Montfort
  Say

MAGNA CHARTA BARONS: de VERE



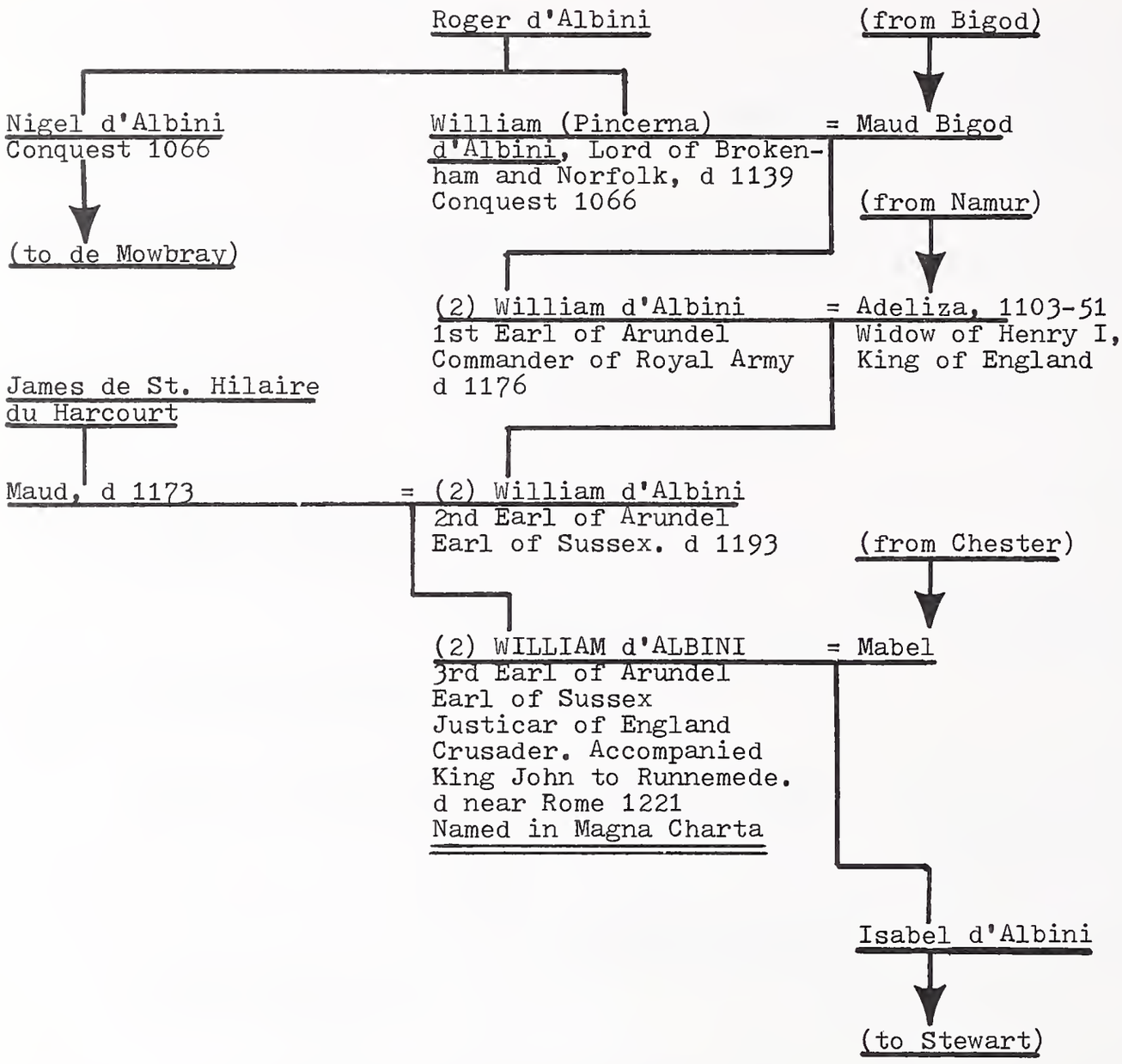
Ref

B-D&E
Vere - Earls of Oxford, Marquess of Dublin, Duke of Ireland

CP
Oxford (for de Vere)

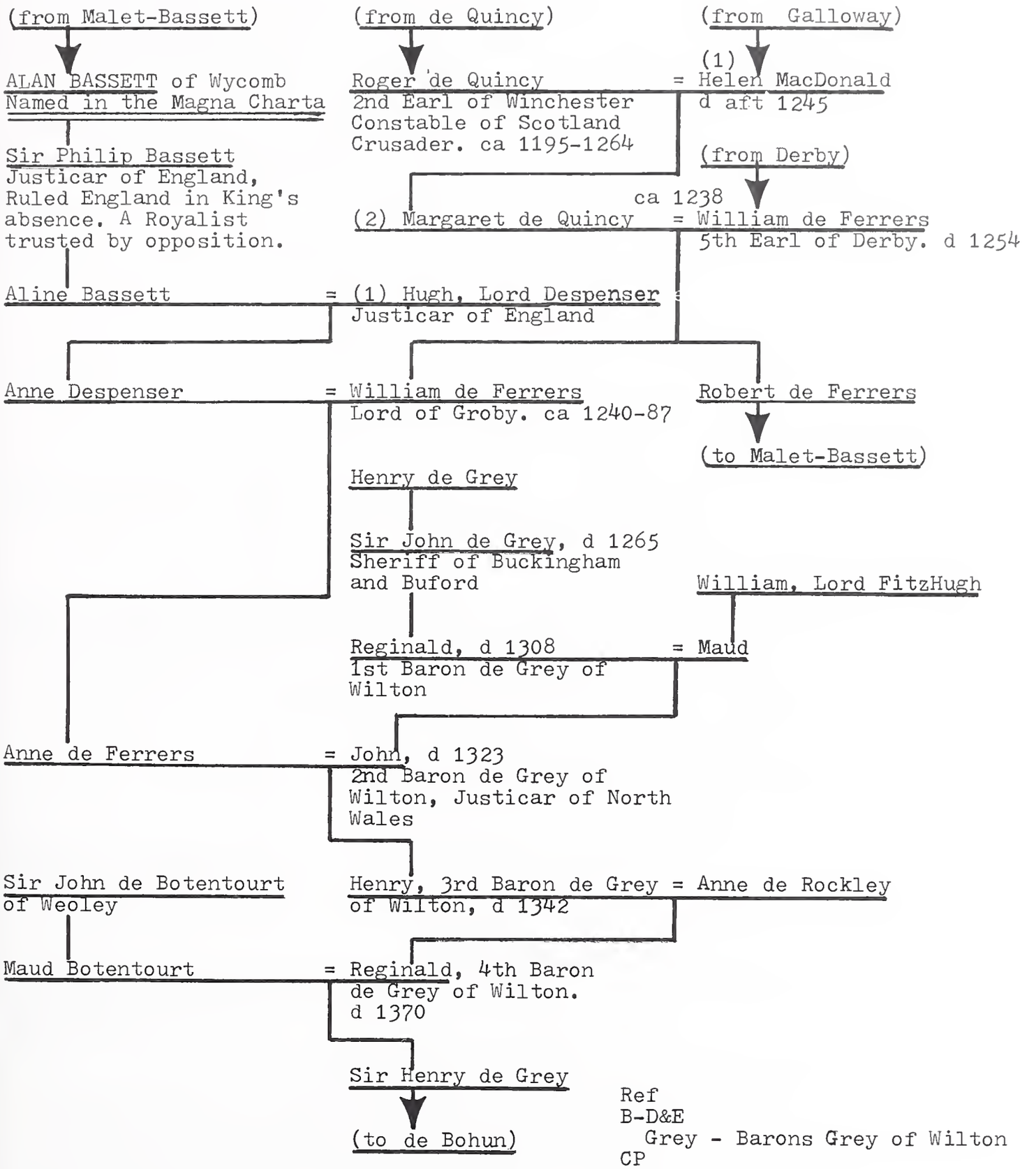
DNB
Vere, Family of

BARONS NAMED IN THE MAGNA CHARTA: d'Albini of ARUNDEL



Ref
B-D&E
  Albini - Earls of Arundel
CP
  Arundel
DNB
  Albini (Pincerna) William de (d 1176)
  Albini, William de (d 1221)
SC
  Kings of Scotland: Stewart Kings

BARONS NAMED IN THE MAGNA CHARTA: ALAN BASSETT



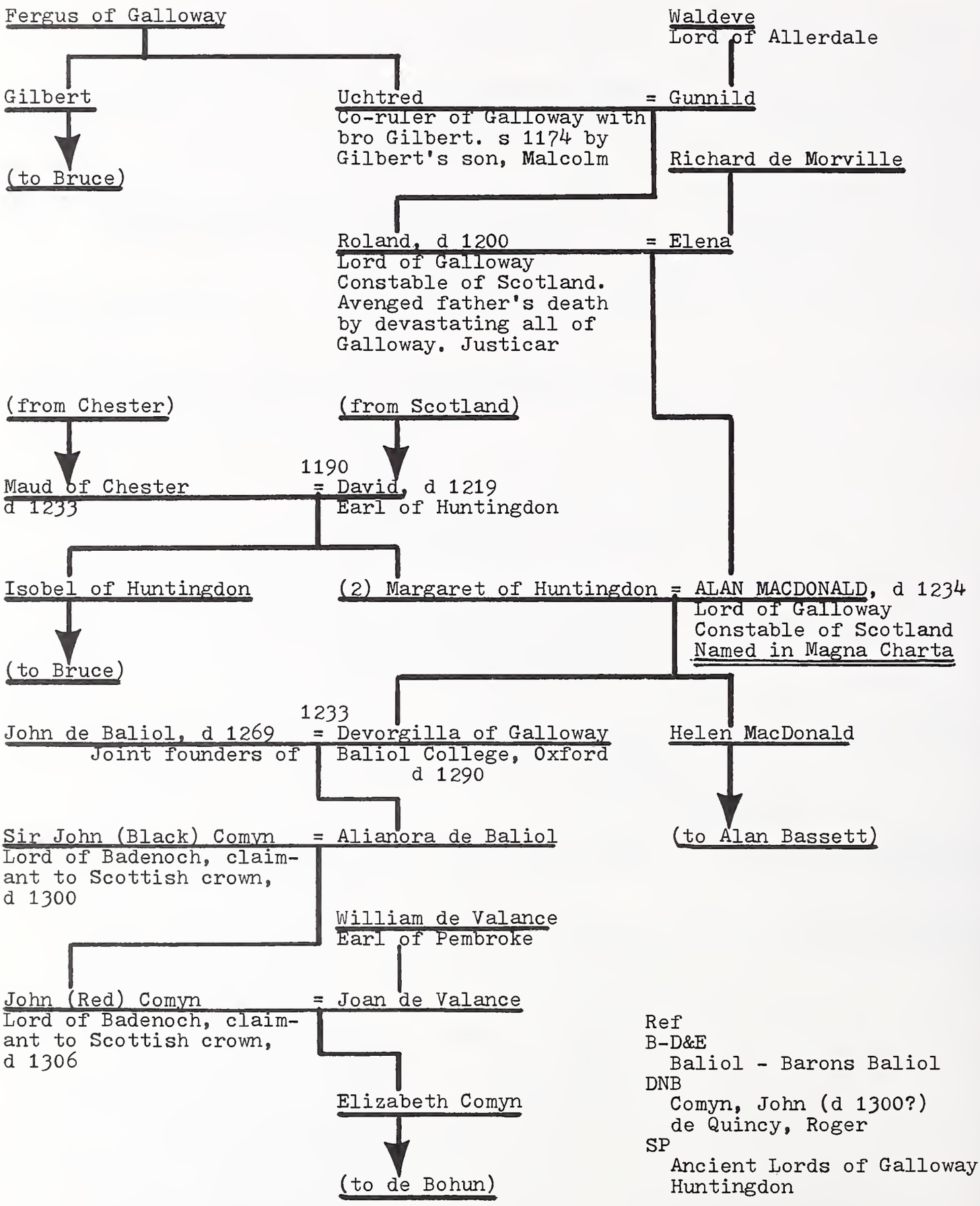
Ref

B-D&E
Grey - Barons Grey of Wilton

CP
Ferrers of Groby

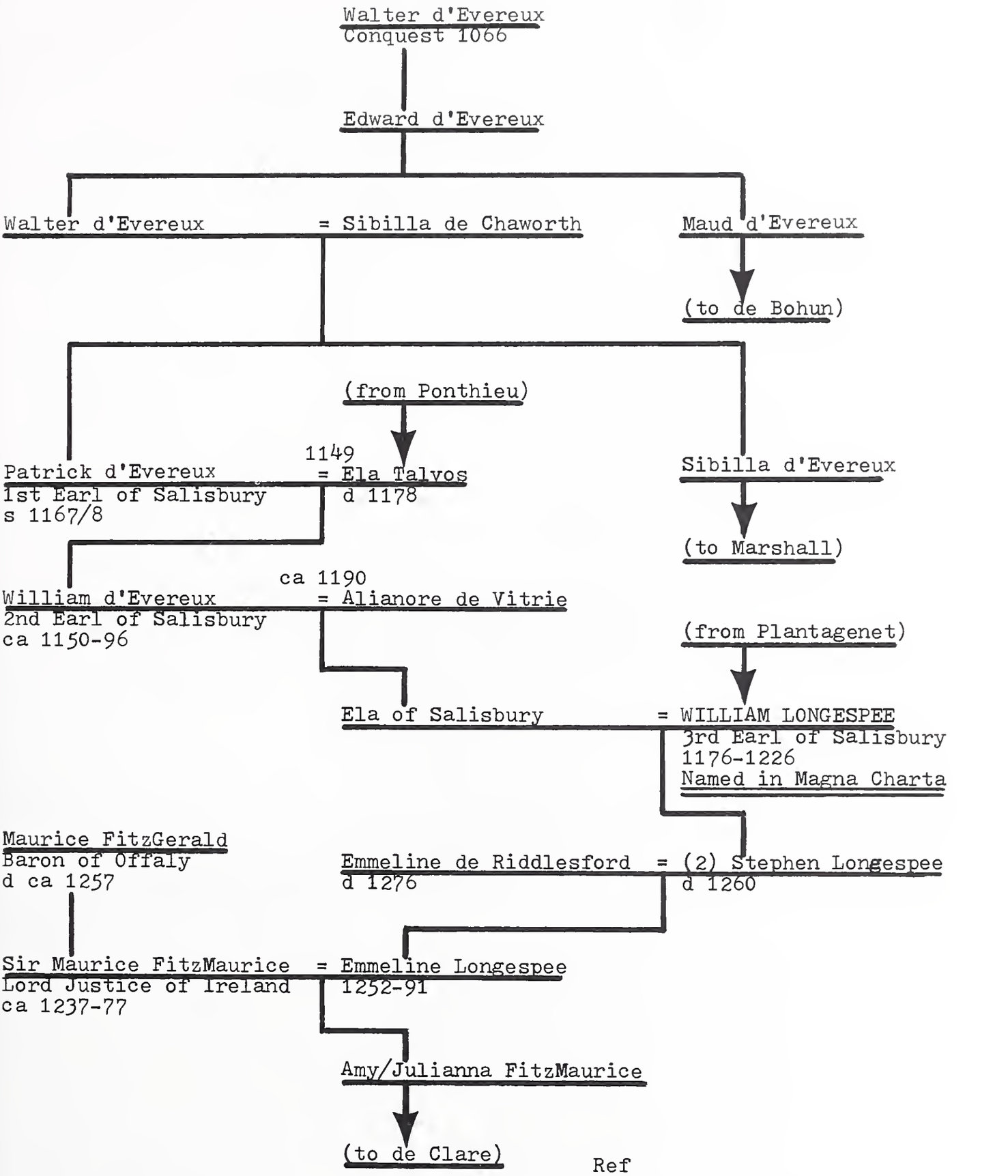
DNB
Bassett, Alan (d 1232/3)
Bassett, Sir Philip (d 1271)
Quincy, Robert (d 1265)

BARONS NAMED IN THE MAGNA CHARTA: GALLOWAY



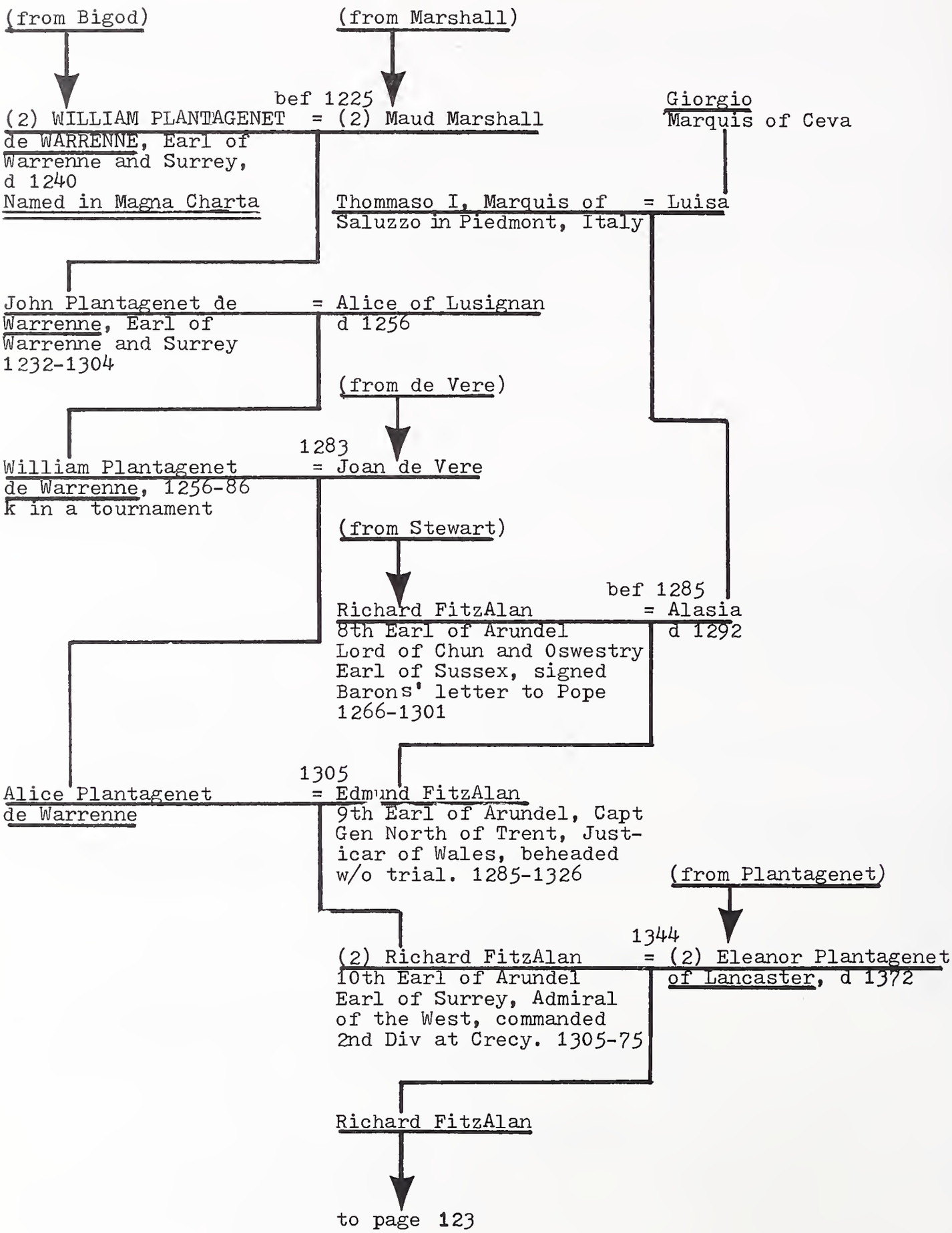
Ref
B-D&E
Baliol - Barons Baliol
DNB
Comyn, John (d 1300?)
de Quincy, Roger
SP
Ancient Lords of Galloway
Huntingdon

BARONS NAMED IN THE MAGNA CHARTA: LONGESPEE



Ref
B-D&E
d'Evereux - Earls of Salisbury

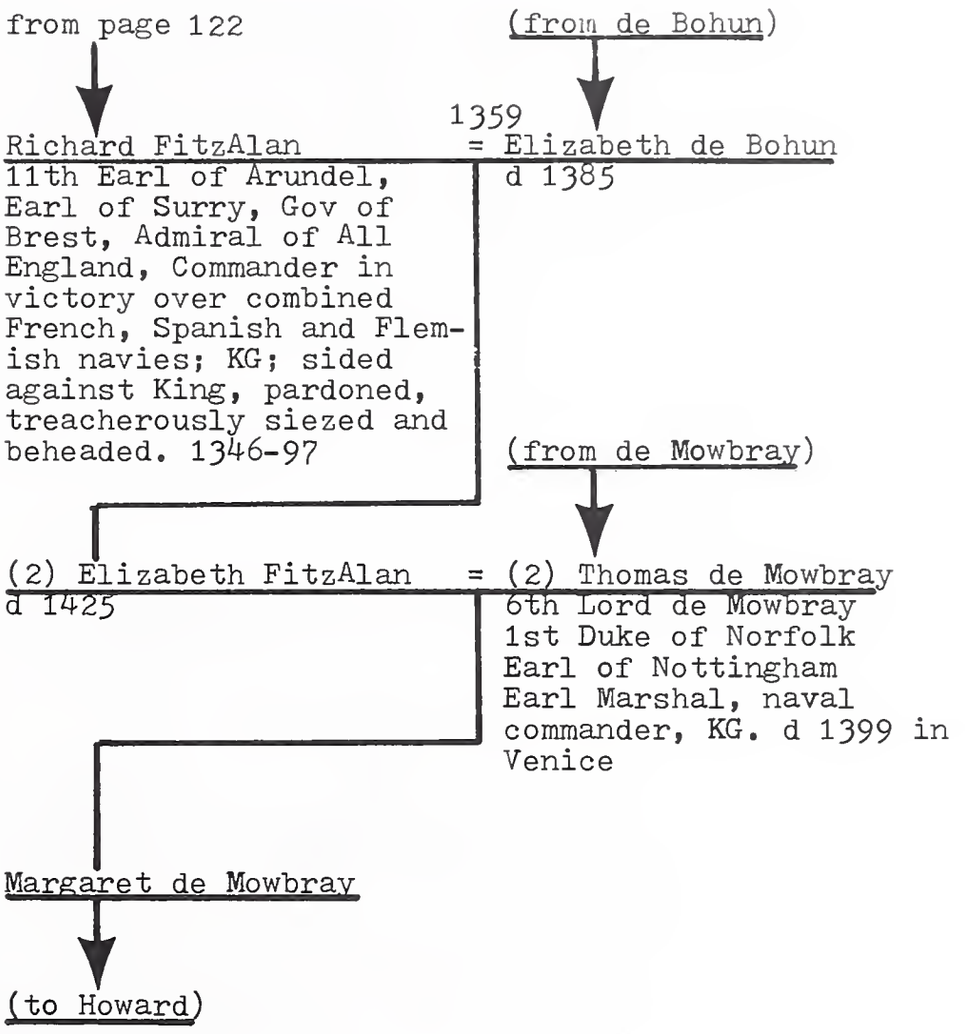
BARONS NAMED IN THE MAGNA CHARTA: de WARRENNE



to page 123

de WARRENNE

(continued)



Ref

B-D&E

FitzAlan - Earls of Arundel

Mowbray - Earls of Nottingham, Warren and Surry, Dukes of Norfolk, Earls-Marshal

Strange - Barons Strange, of Blackmere

Warren - Earls of Surrey

B-P&B

Mowbray, Segrave and Stourton; Family of Mowbray

CP

Arundel

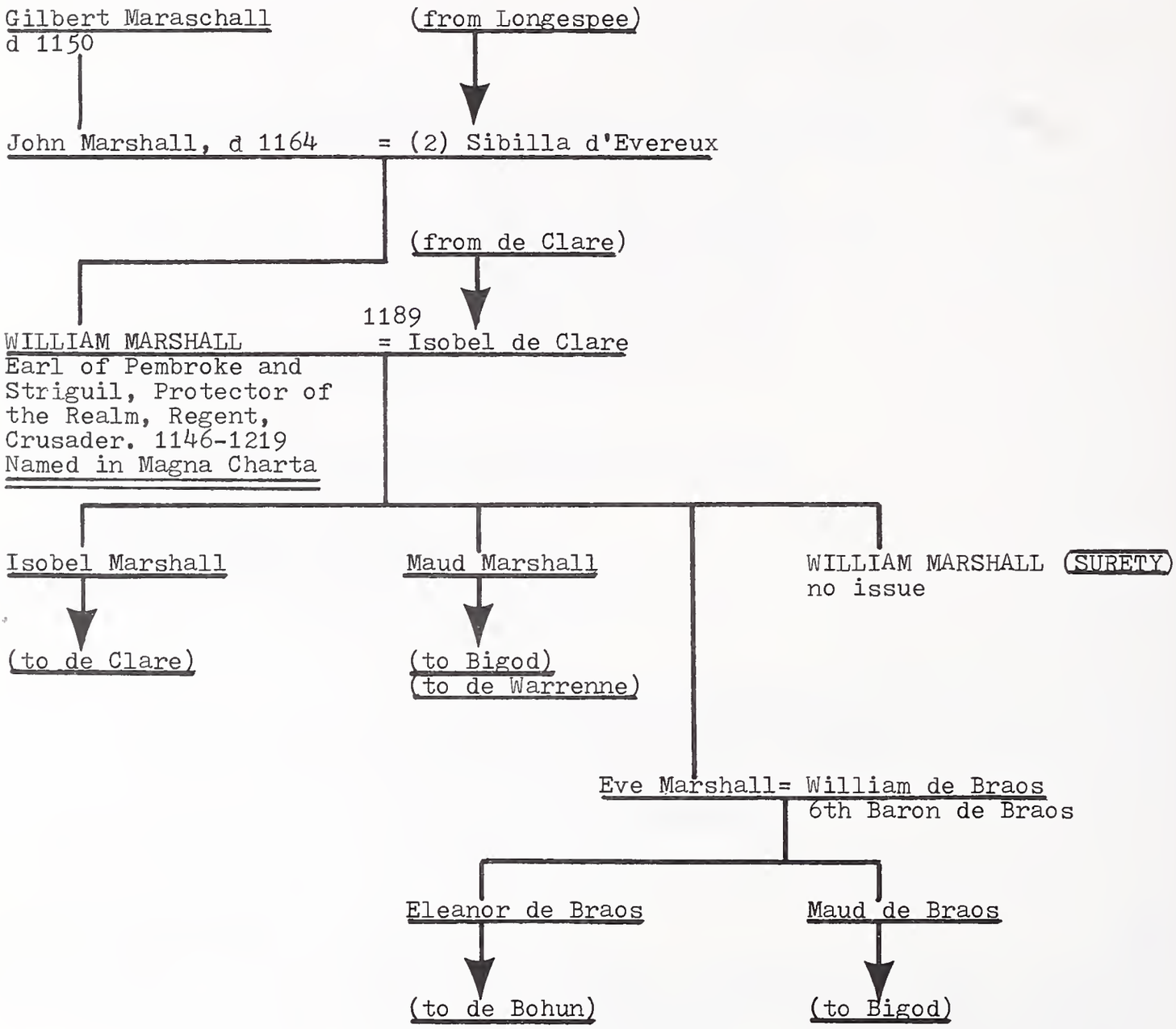
DNB

Mowbray, Thomas (d 1399)

Warenne, John (d 1304)

Warenne, William de (d 1240)

BARONS NAMED IN THE MAGNA CHARTA: MARSHALL



Ref

B-D&E

Braose - Baron Braose of Gower

Clare - Lords of Clare, Earls of Hertford, Earls of Gloucester

Clare - Earls of Pembroke

D'Evereux - Earls of Salisbury

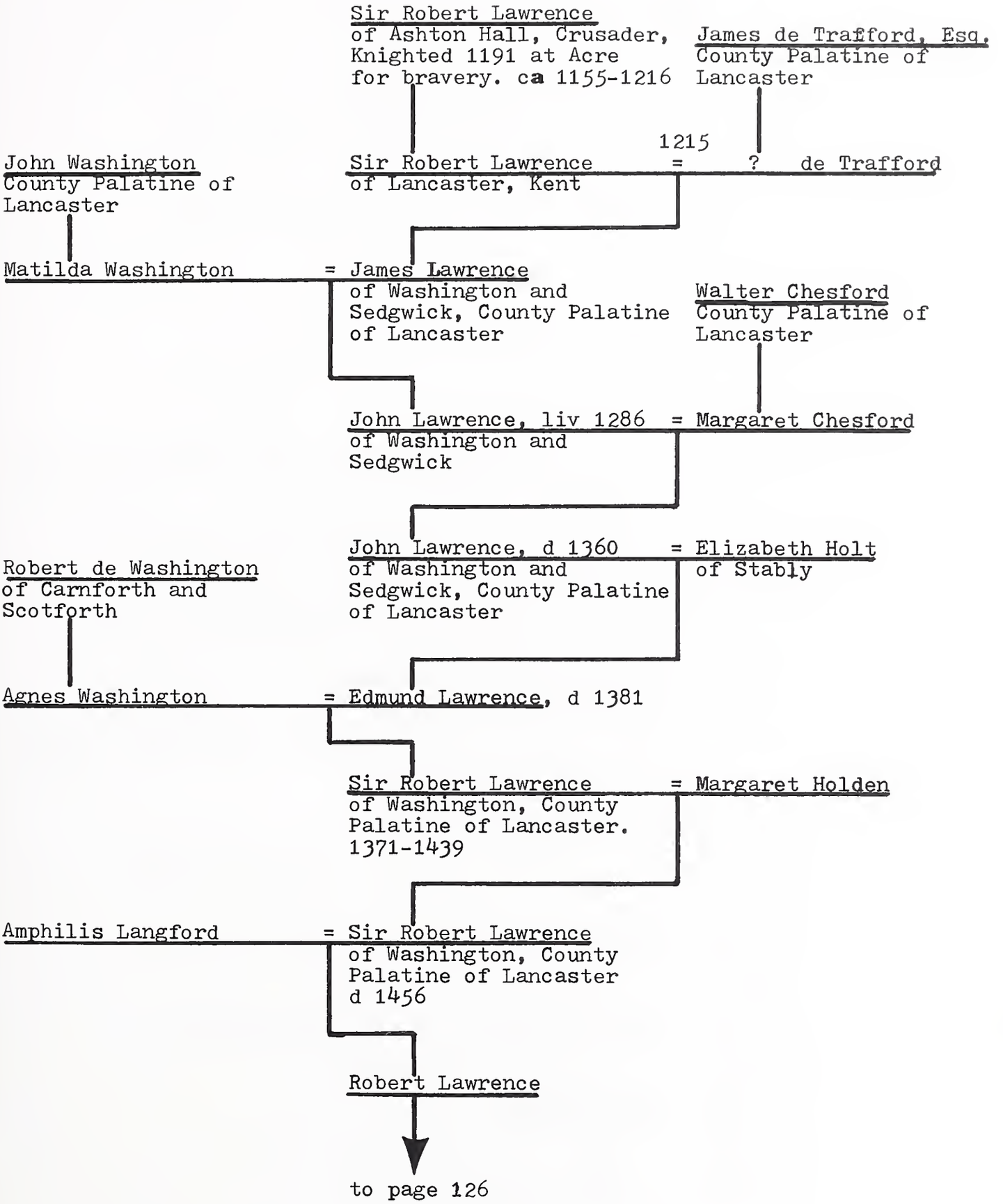
Marshall - Earls of Pembroke

CP

Pembroke - Earldom

DNB

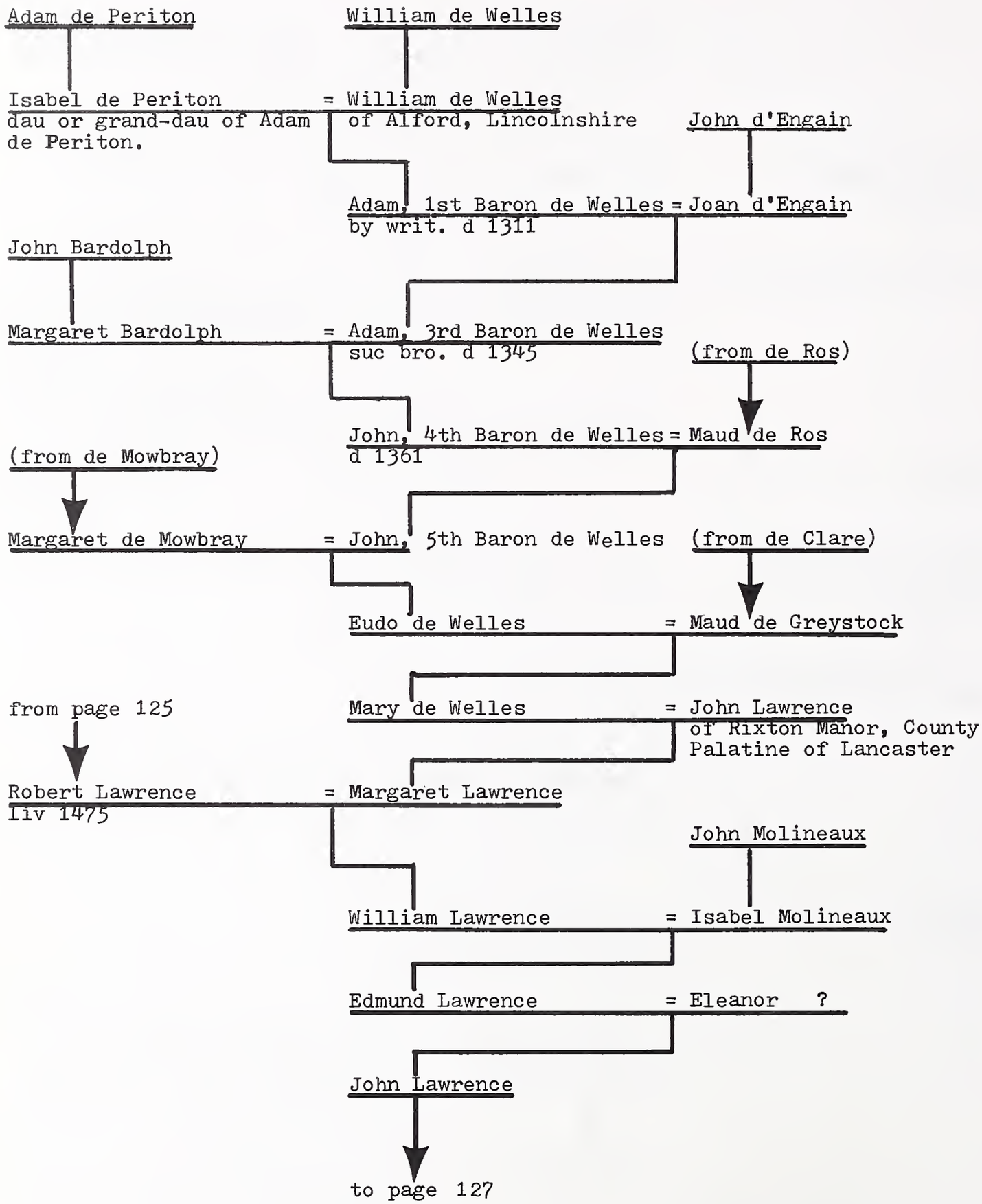
Marshal, William (d 1219)


Sir Robert Lawrence
of Ashton Hall, Crusader,
Knighted 1191 at Acre
for bravery. ca 1155-1216
James de Trafford, Esq.
County Palatine of
Lancaster
1215
John Washington
County Palatine of
Lancaster
Sir Robert Lawrence
of Lancaster, Kent
= ? de Trafford
Matilda Washington
= James Lawrence
of Washington and
Sedgwick, County Palatine
of Lancaster
Walter Chesford
County Palatine of
Lancaster
John Lawrence, liv 1286
of Washington and
Sedgwick
= Margaret Chesford
John Lawrence, d 1360
of Washington and
Sedgwick, County Palatine
of Lancaster
= Elizabeth Holt
of Stably
Robert de Washington
of Carnforth and
Scotforth
Agnes Washington
= Edmund Lawrence, d 1381
Sir Robert Lawrence
of Washington, County
Palatine of Lancaster.
1371-1439
= Margaret Holden
Amphilis Langford
= Sir Robert Lawrence
of Washington, County
Palatine of Lancaster
d 1456
Robert Lawrence

to page 126

LAWRENCE

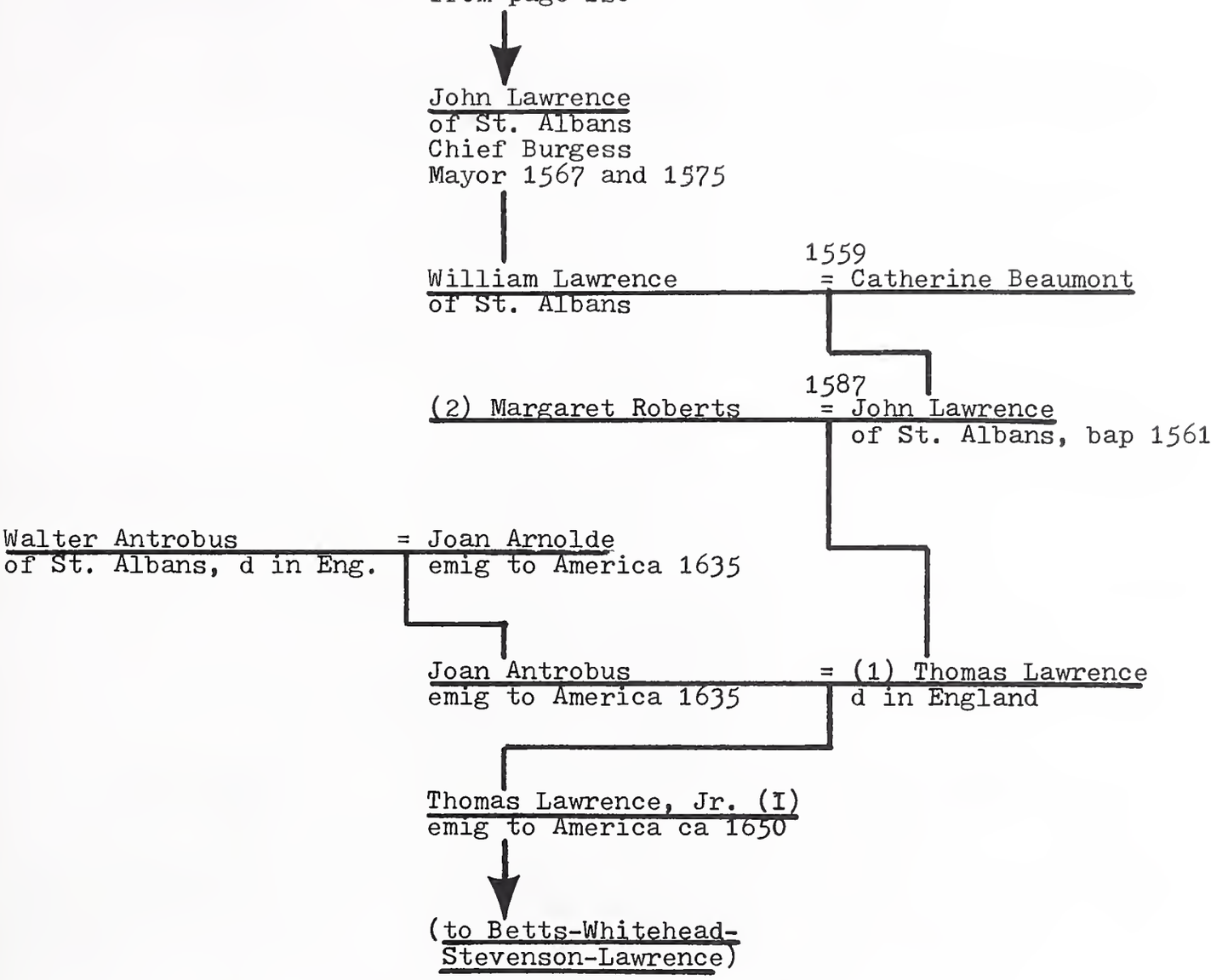
(continued)



LAWRENCE

(continued)

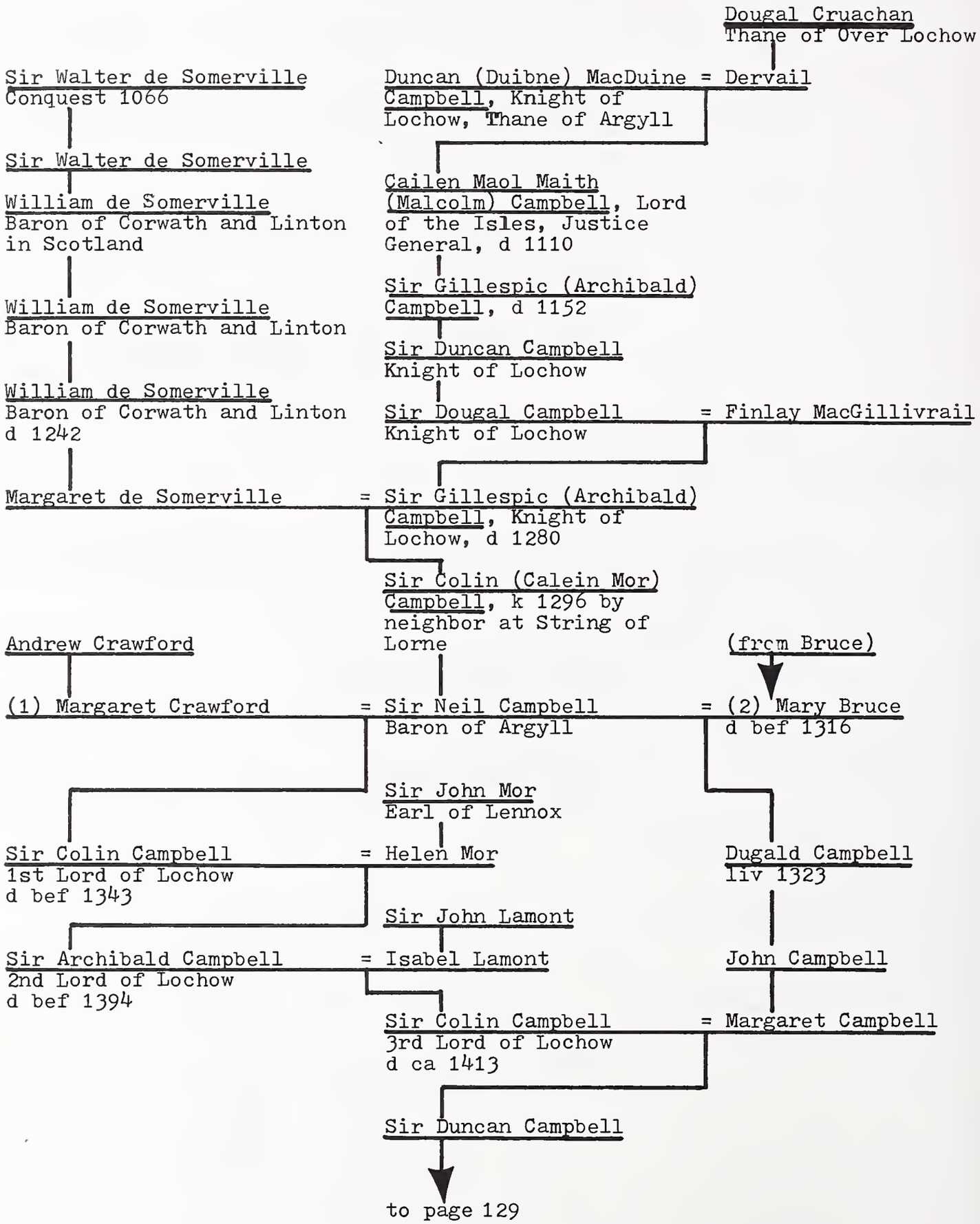
from page 126



Ref
B-D&E
  Welles - Barons Welles
B-DFA
CF
CP
  Welles
FJL
GLF
LSA
OLPQ
PBLP

CAMPBELL

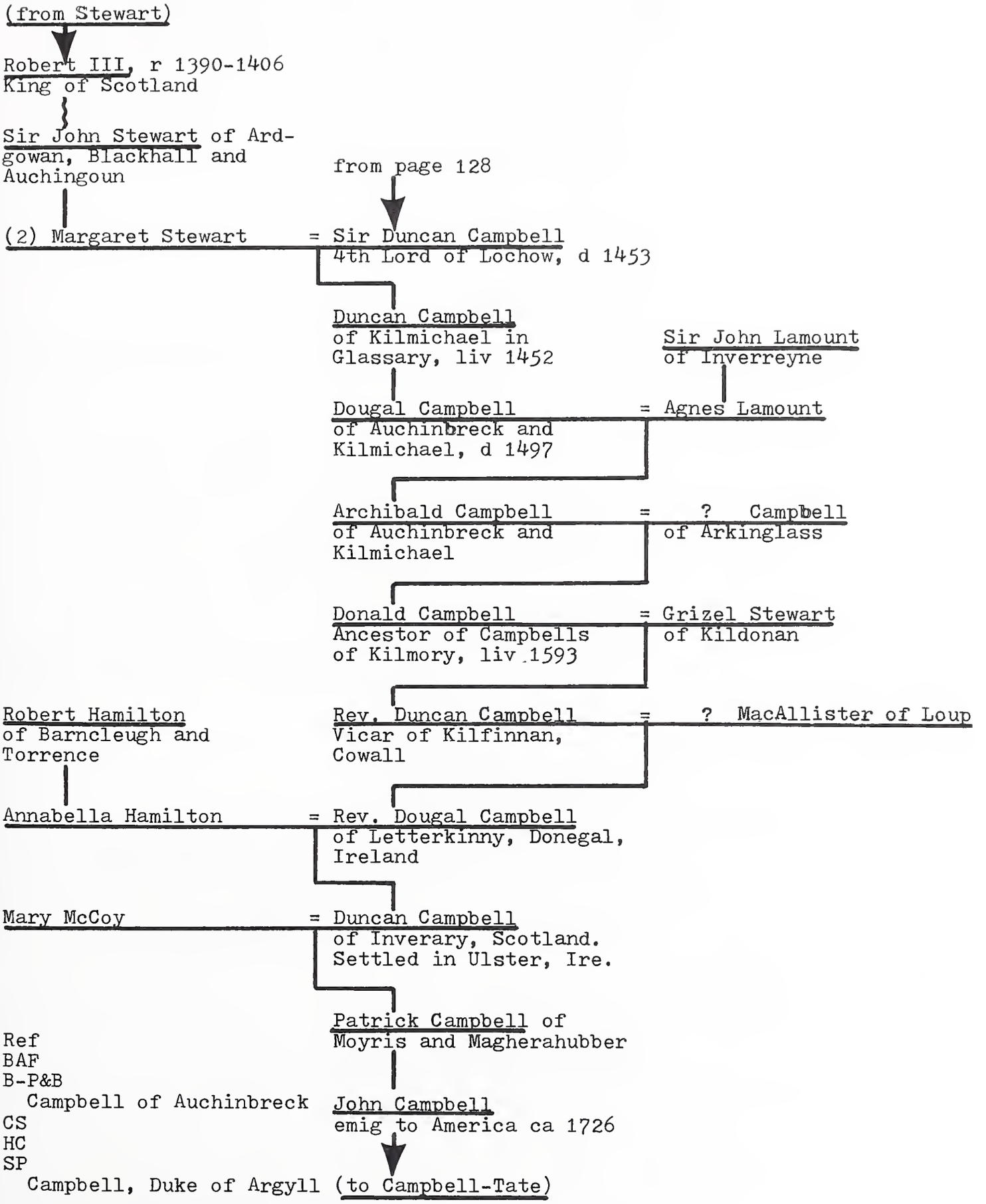
Lochow and Auchinbreck



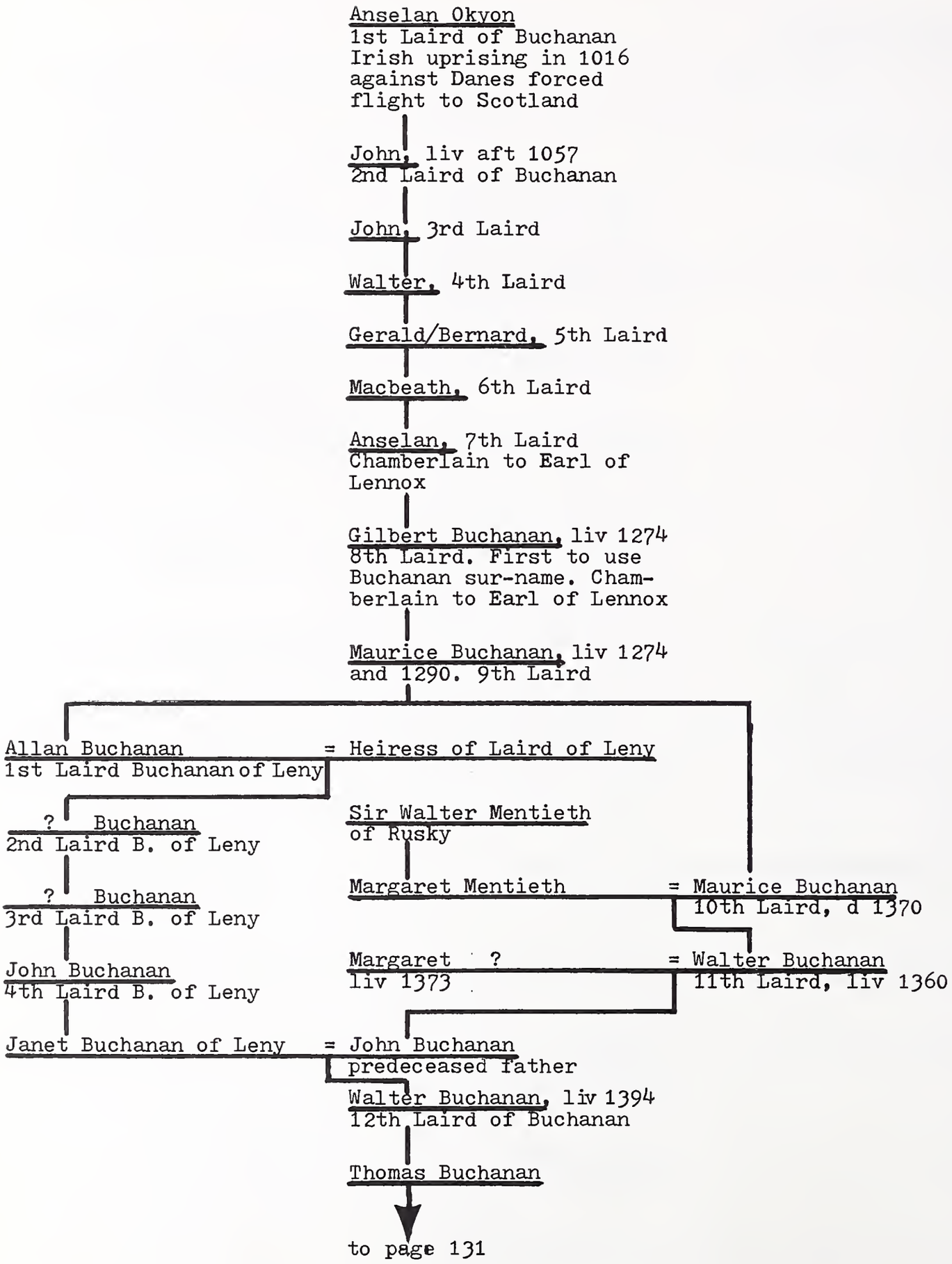
to page 129

CAMPBELL

(continued)



Ref
BAF
B-P&B
Campbell of Auchinbreck
CS
HC
SP
Campbell, Duke of Argyll


Anselan Okyon
1st Laird of Buchanan
Irish uprising in 1016
against Danes forced
flight to Scotland
John, liv aft 1057
2nd Laird of Buchanan
John, 3rd Laird
Walter, 4th Laird
Gerald/Bernard, 5th Laird
Macbeath, 6th Laird
Anselan, 7th Laird
Chamberlain to Earl of
Lennox
Gilbert Buchanan, liv 1274
8th Laird. First to use
Buchanan sur-name. Cham-
berlain to Earl of Lennox
Maurice Buchanan, liv 1274
and 1290. 9th Laird
Allan Buchanan
1st Laird Buchanan of Leny
= Heiress of Laird of Leny
? Buchanan
2nd Laird B. of Leny
Sir Walter Mentieth
of Rusky
? Buchanan
3rd Laird B. of Leny
Margaret Mentieth
= Maurice Buchanan
10th Laird, d 1370
John Buchanan
4th Laird B. of Leny
Margaret ?
liv 1373
= Walter Buchanan
11th Laird, liv 1360
Janet Buchanan of Leny
= John Buchanan
predeceased father
Walter Buchanan, liv 1394
12th Laird of Buchanan
Thomas Buchanan
to page 131

BUCHANAN

(continued)

from page 130

Ref
BAF
B-LGGB
Murray-Buchanan
SDM
SII

Thomas Buchanan, liv 1496
1st of Drummikill

Thomas Buchanan, d bef 1493. 1st of Carbeth

John Buchanan
of Easter Ballat

(2) Janet Buchanan = Thomas Buchanan
of Spittal — 3rd of Carbeth, suc uncle liv 1555, d bef 1610

Sir William Drummond
3rd Laird of Riccarton

John Buchanan, b 1545
1st of Gartincaber
liv 1591

Robert Napier = (2) Anna Drummond
1st of Culereuch, d 1652 — d 1648

Anna Napier = Walter Leckie
of Disheour

George Buchanan, liv 1629 = Elizabeth Leckie
2nd of Gartincaber

John Buchanan, d 1662
of Blairlusk

1675
George Buchanan, b 1648 = Elizabeth Mayne
of Blairlusk. Sold estate to bro William, emig in 1674 to Deroran, Co Tyrone, Ire. Ancestor of James Buchanan, Pres of the United States

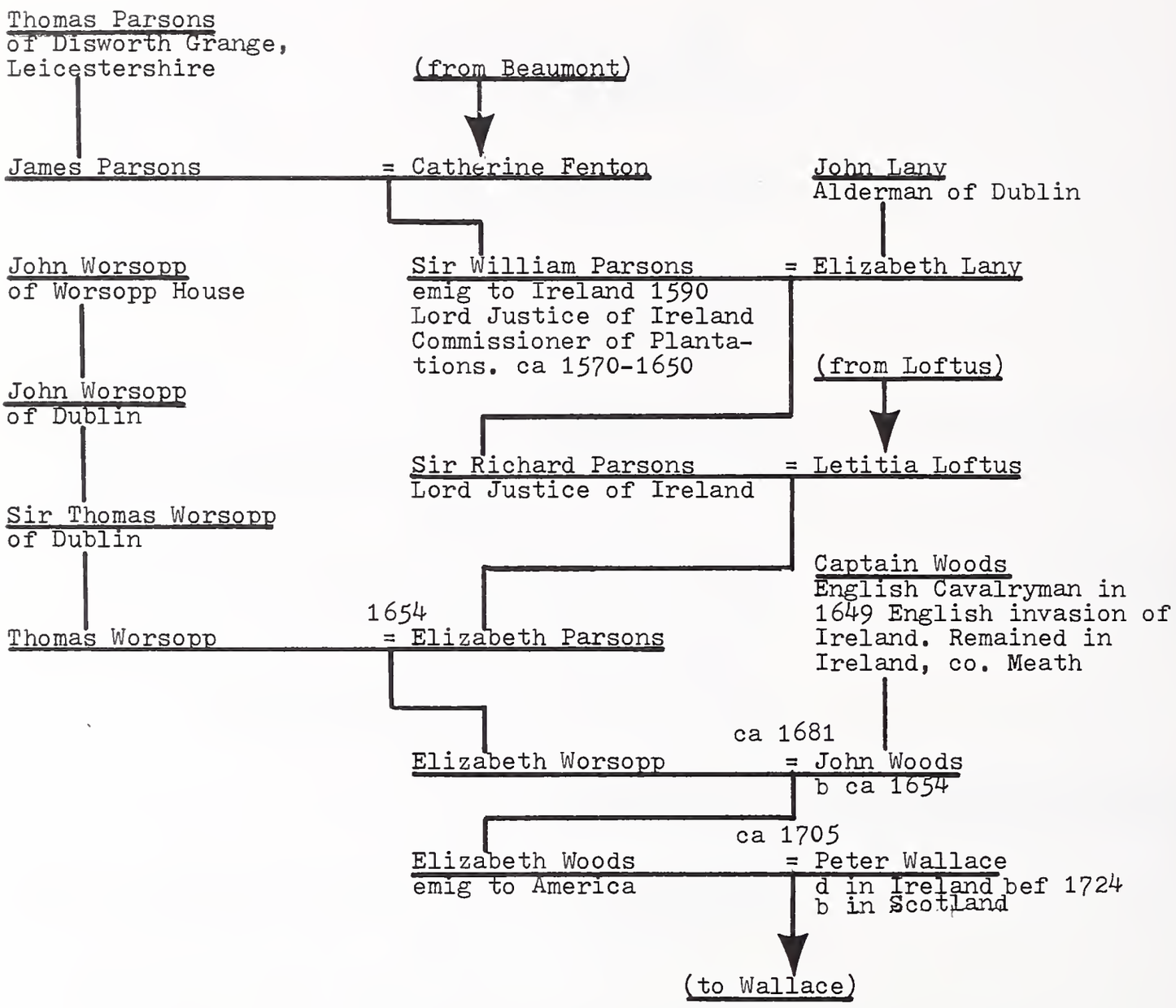
William Buchanan
of Tyrone

Jean Savers/Sawyer = James Buchanan*
Emig to America — Emig to America

* Probable descent. See Appenix D

(to Campbell-Tate)

WOODS-WALLACE



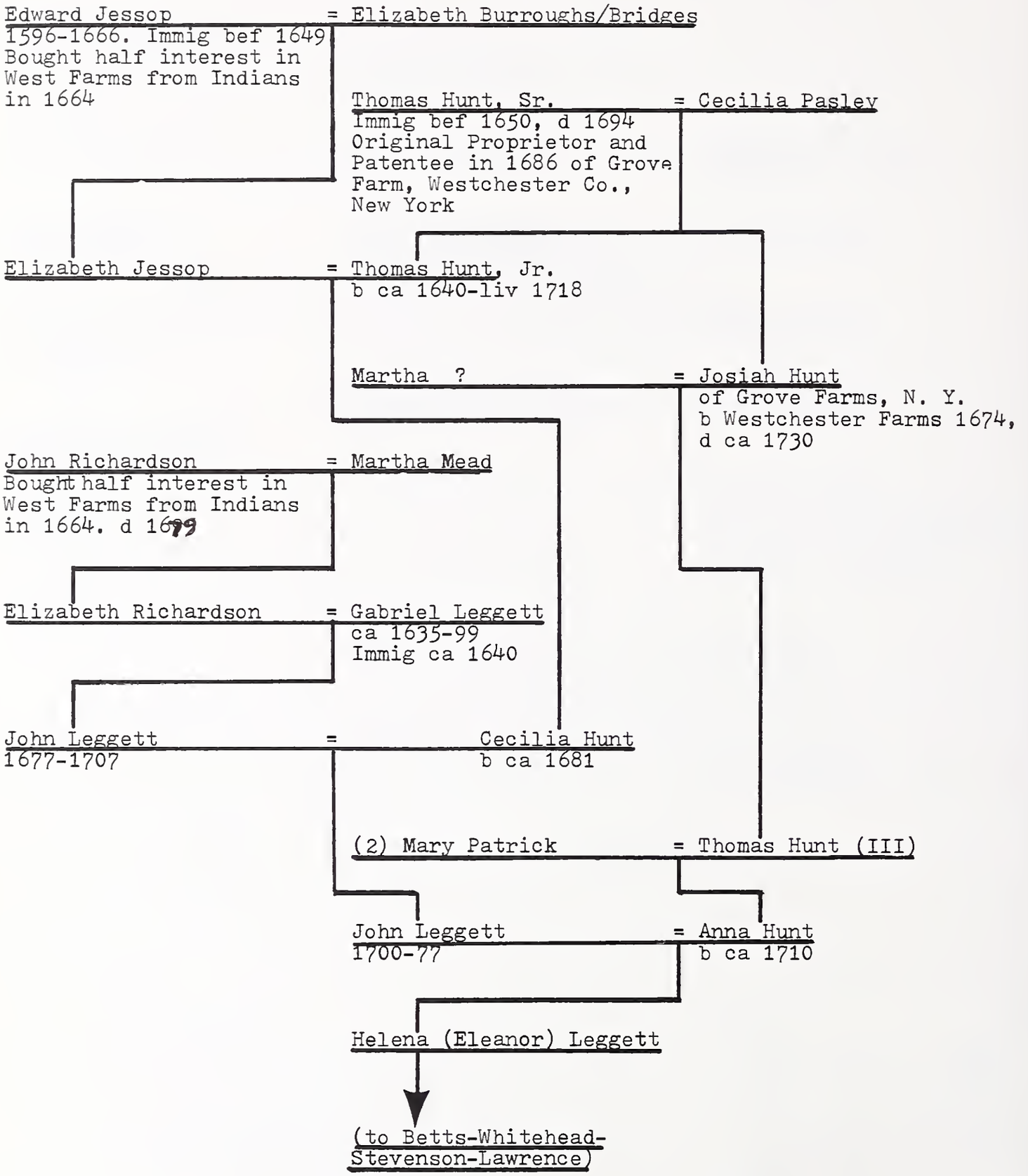
Ref
B-GA
  Lany, John (d 1607)
B-P&B
  Rosse (for Parsons)
DNB
  Fenton, Sir Geoffrey
   (d 1608)
HGFM
OHWF

PART IV

AMERICA

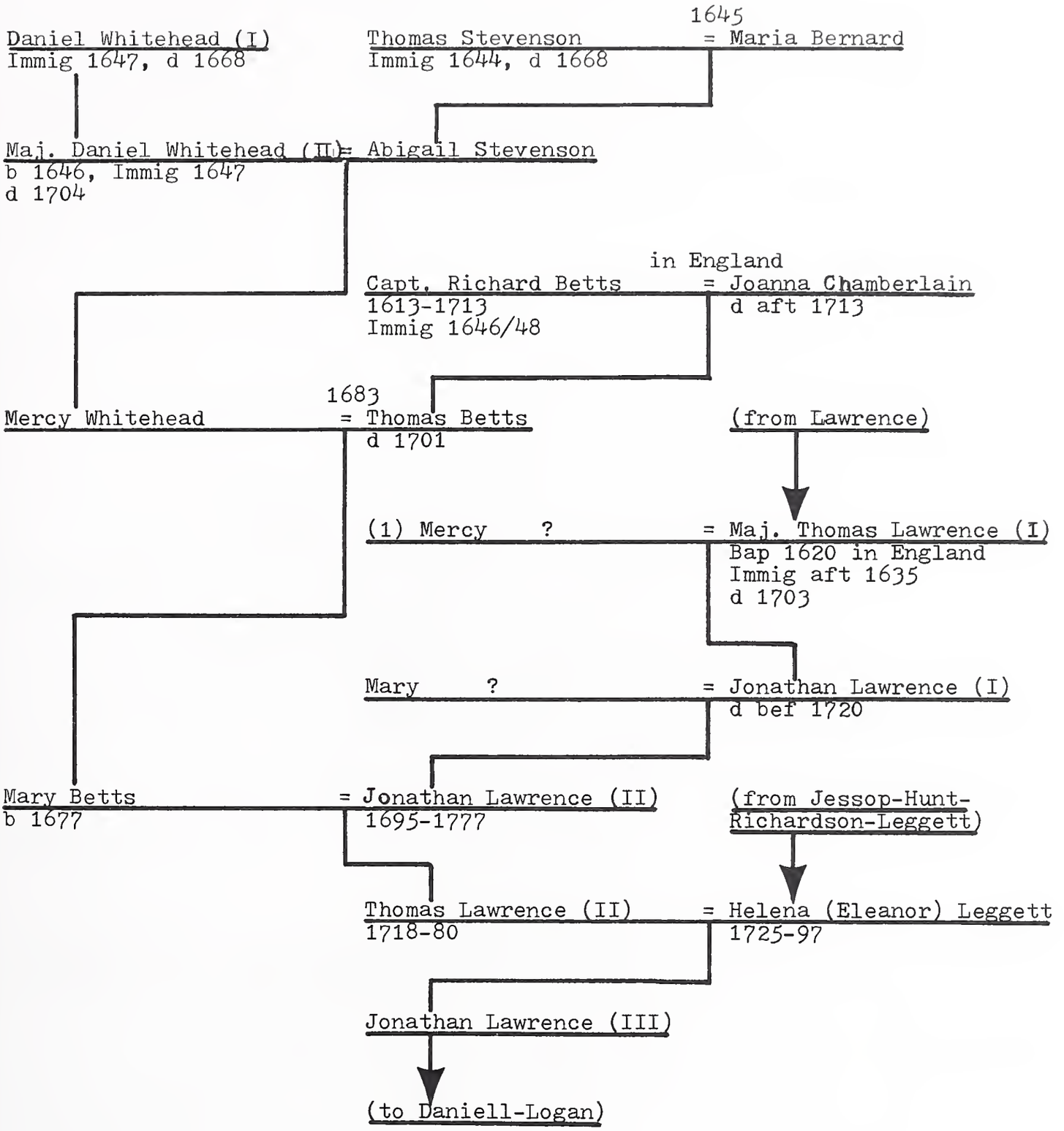
FROM COLONIZATION IN THE 17TH CENTURY

JESSOP-HUNT-RICHARDSON-LEGGETT



Ref
See p 136

BETTS-WHITEHEAD-STEVENSON-LAWRENCE



Ref
See p 136

JESSOP-HUNT-RICHARDSON-LEGGETT
BETTS-WHITEHEAD-STEVENSON-LAWRENCE

Ref

ACAG
"Immigrant Ancestors." Richard Betts, Gabriel Leggett, Thomas Lawrence

B-DFA
Lawrence of St. Albans
Jessop (Everett Colgate Jessop)
Betts formerly of West Peckham

CF
VII: Ahlers (Lawrence)

CHNY
Thomas Hunt, Edward Jessop, Thomas Lawrence, Daniel Whitehead, Richard Betts

CNYHS
Liber 1-2: Edward Jessop, John Richardson, Gabriel Leggett; Liber 5-6: Thomas Hunt; Liber 7: Thomas Lawrence, Daniel Whitehead, John Leggett; Liber 8: Richard Betts

DAC-AI
Richard Betts, Thomas Hunt, Gabriel Leggett, Thomas Lawrence, John Richardson, Thomas Stevenson

DAHNEF
Richard Betts, Edward Jessop, Thomas Lawrence

DFSNE
Richard Betts, Edward Jessop, Thomas Lawrence, Daniel Whitehead

DTH

EJWF

ESWF

EWWC
Thomas Hunt, Sr., Josiah Hunt, Thomas Hunt, John Leggett, Jr., John Richardson, John Leggett, Sr.

FEAF
Richard Betts, Thomas Hunt, Thomas Lawrence, Daniel Whitehead

FFNY
Lawrence

GLF

LDS
Film "Betts Bible Records and Journal"

NYGBR-A

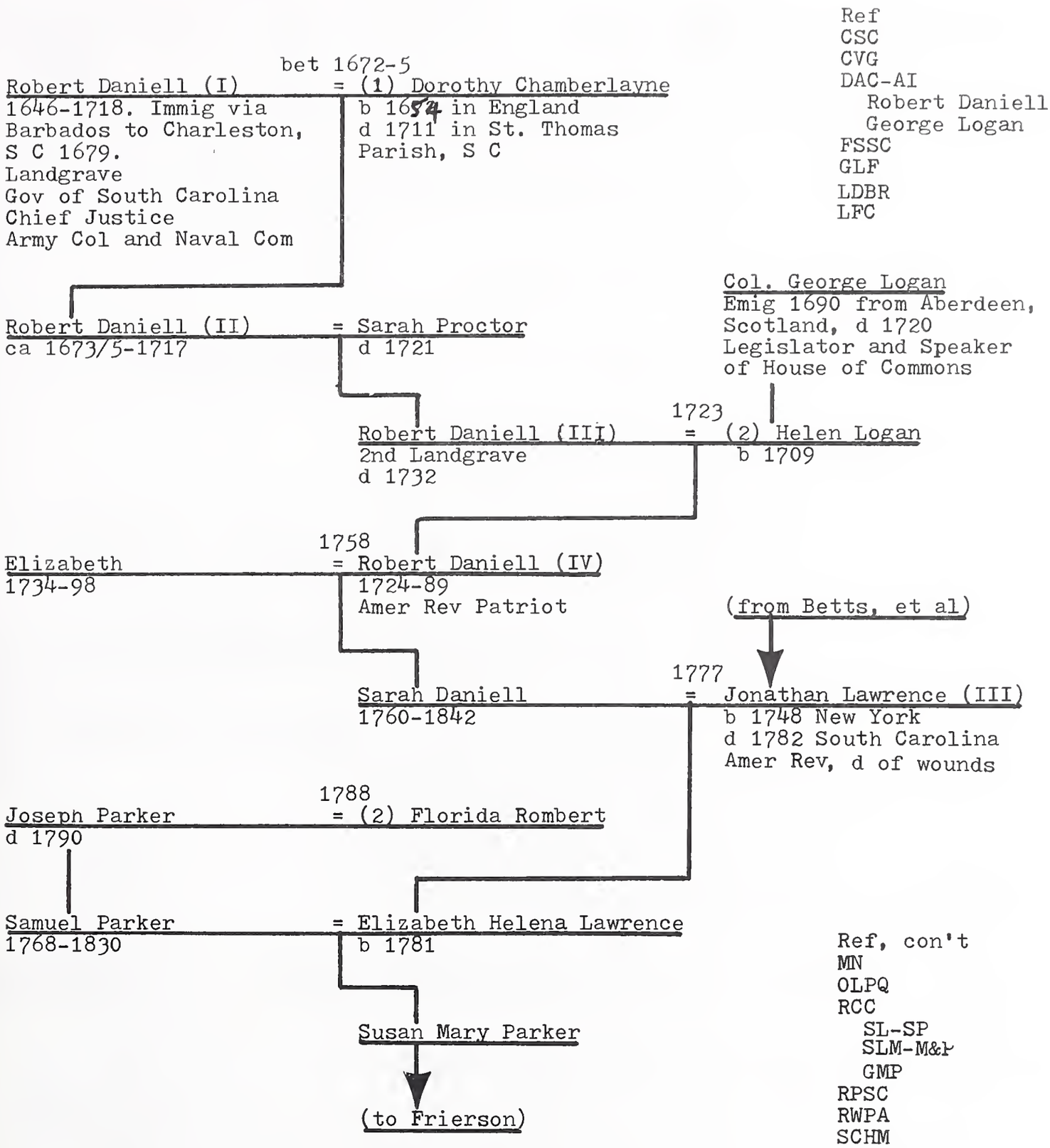
NYGBR-S

PBLP

RFSNE
Richard Betts, Daniel Whitehead

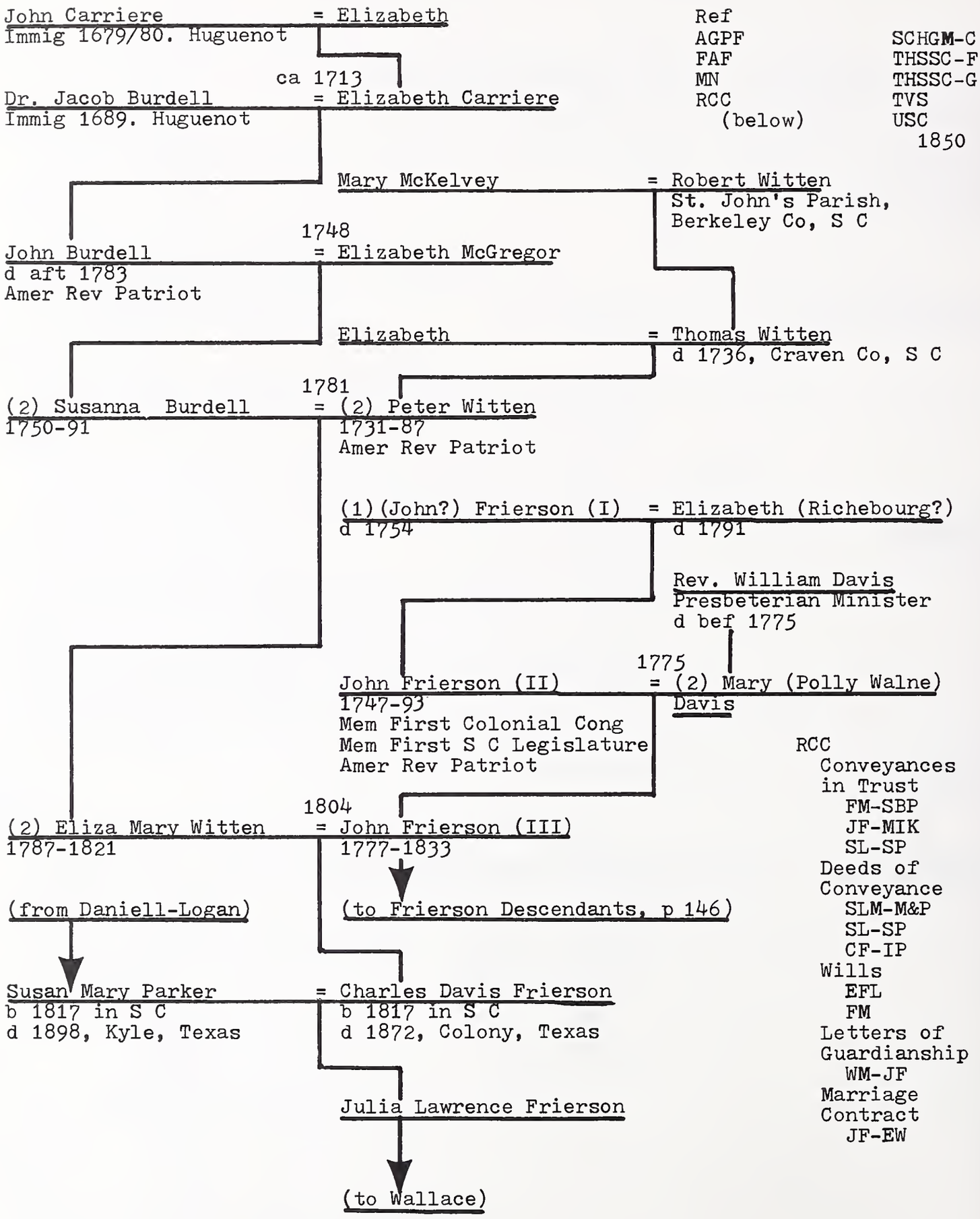
RTS

DANIELL-LOGAN

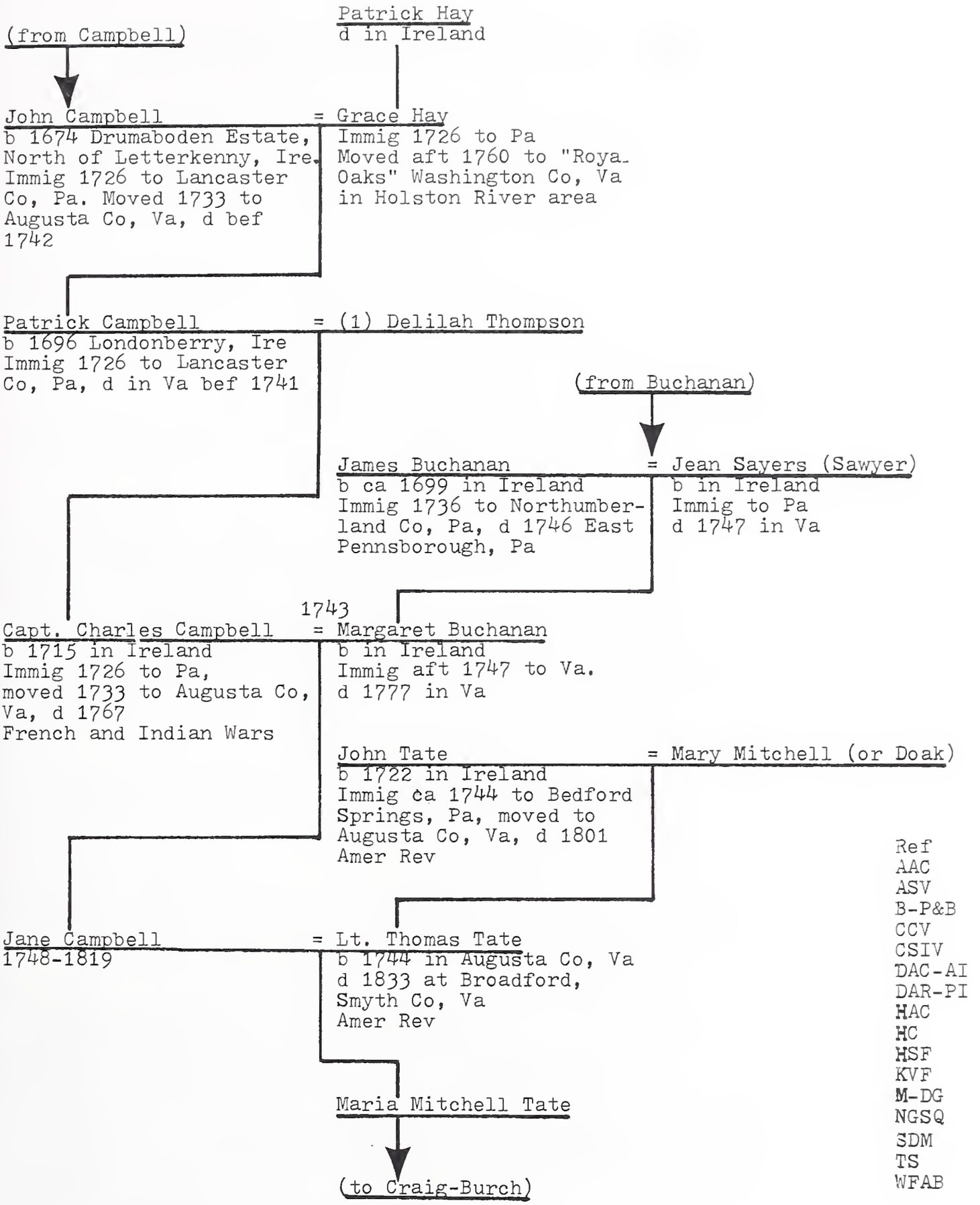


Ref
CSC
CVG
DAC-AI
  Robert Daniell
  George Logan
FSSC
GLF
LDBR
LFC

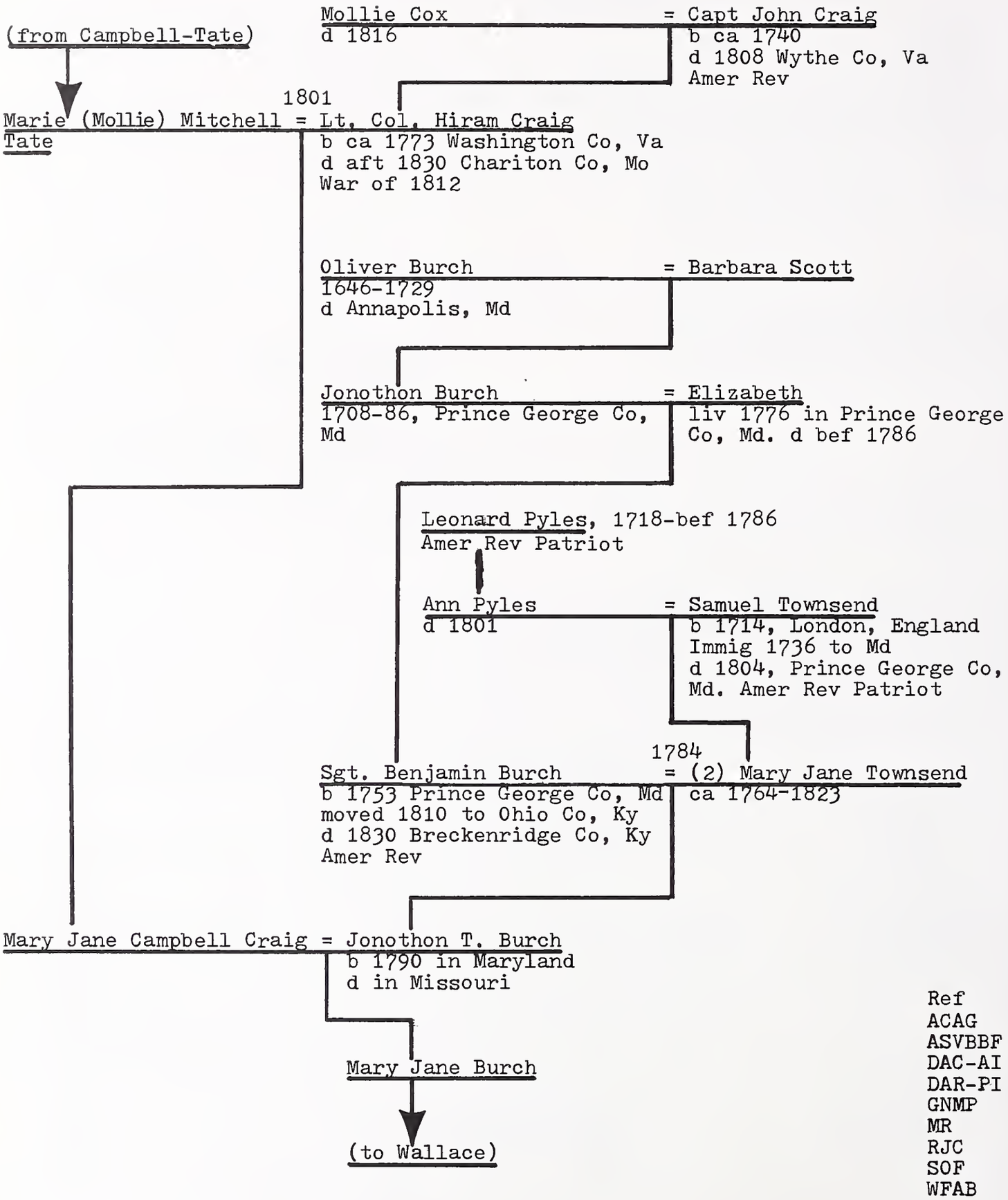
Ref, con't
MN
OLPQ
RCC
  SL-SP
  SLM-M&P
  GMP
RPSC
RWPA
SCHM
SCHGM-Sa
SCHGM-Sm
SCPG
SCRG
SCRP
SEI
WSSC


John Carriere
Immig 1679/80. Huguenot
= Elizabeth
ca 1713
Dr. Jacob Burdell
Immig 1689. Huguenot
= Elizabeth Carriere
Ref
AGPF
FAF
MN
RCC
(below)
SCHGM-C
THSSC-F
THSSC-G
TVS
USC
1850
Mary McKelvey
= Robert Witten
St. John's Parish,
Berkeley Co, S C
1748
John Burdell
d aft 1783
Amer Rev Patriot
= Elizabeth McGregor
Elizabeth
= Thomas Witten
d 1736, Craven Co, S C
1781
(2) Susanna Burdell
1750-91
= (2) Peter Witten
1731-87
Amer Rev Patriot
(1)(John?) Frierson (I)
d 1754
= Elizabeth (Richebourg?)
d 1791
Rev. William Davis
Presbeterian Minister
d bef 1775
1775
John Frierson (II)
1747-93
Mem First Colonial Cong
Mem First S C Legislature
Amer Rev Patriot
= (2) Mary (Polly Walne)
Davis
RCC
Conveyances
in Trust
FM-SBP
JF-MIK
SL-SP
Deeds of
Conveyance
SLM-M&P
SL-SP
CF-IP
Wills
EFL
FM
Letters of
Guardianship
WM-JF
Marriage
Contract
JF-EW
1804
(2) Eliza Mary Witten
1787-1821
= John Frierson (III)
1777-1833
(from Daniell-Logan)
(to Frierson Descendants, p 146)
Susan Mary Parker
b 1817 in S C
d 1898, Kyle, Texas
= Charles Davis Frierson
b 1817 in S C
d 1872, Colony, Texas
Julia Lawrence Frierson
(to Wallace)

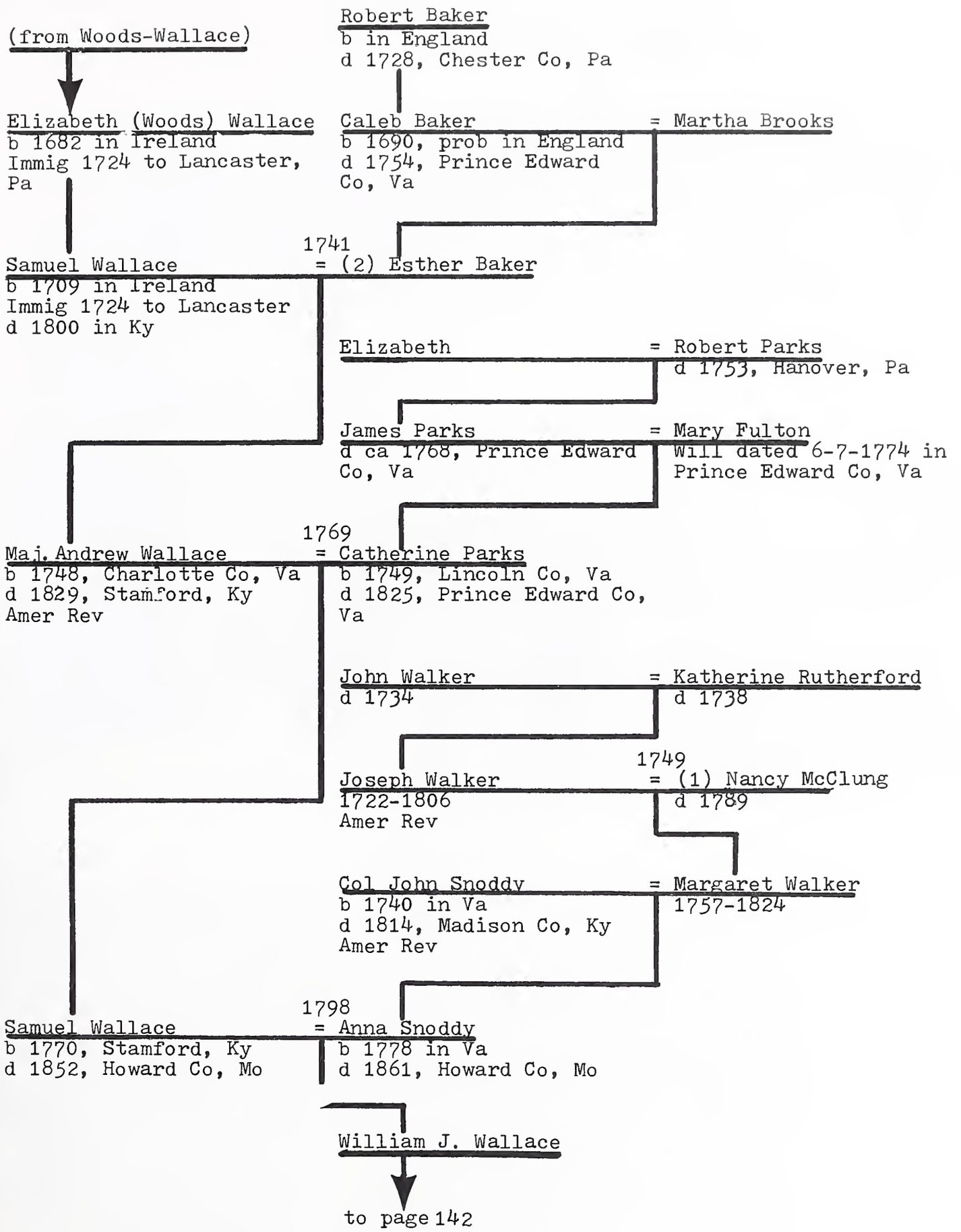
CAMPBELL-TATE



CRAIG-BURCH



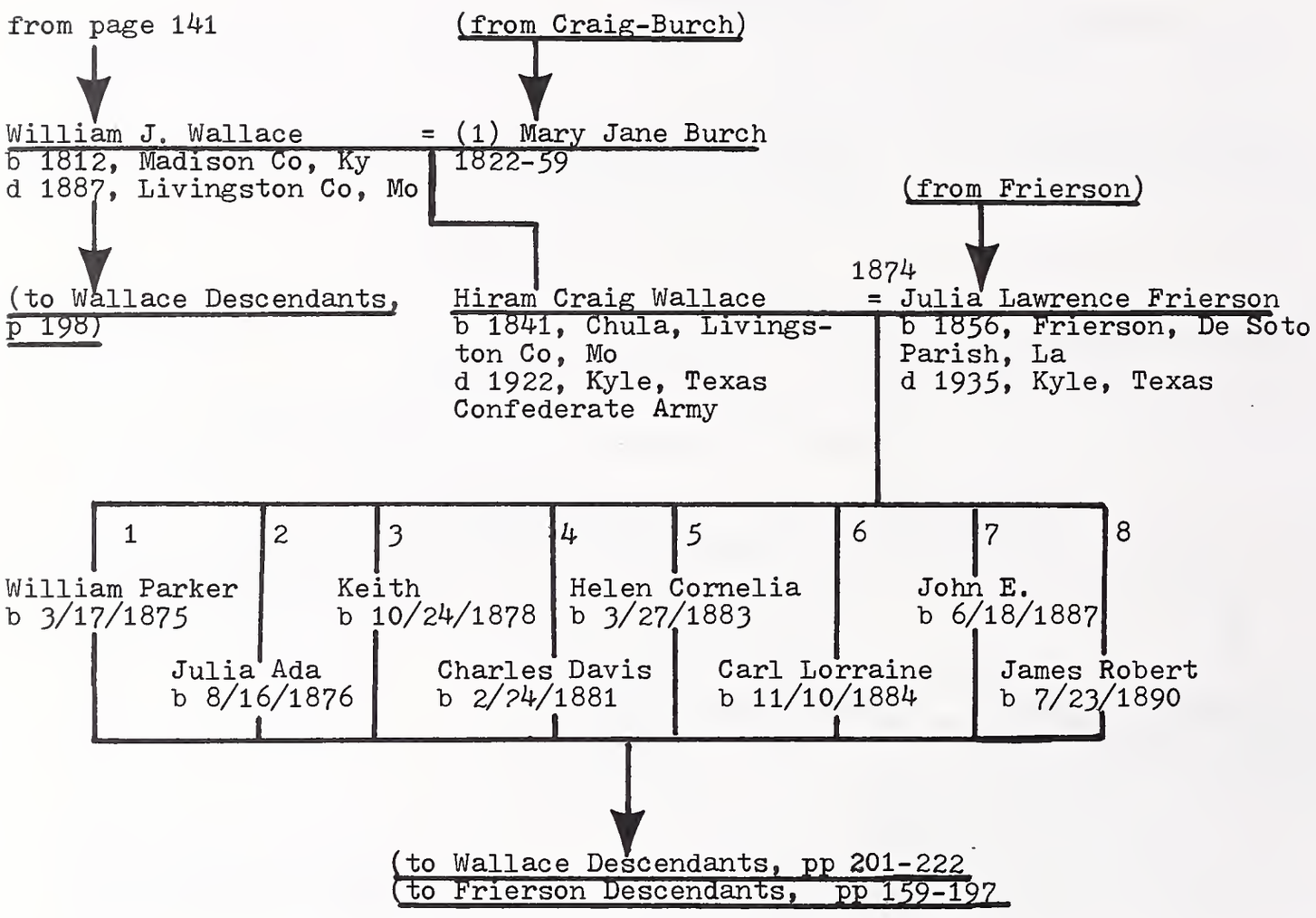
Ref
ACAG
ASVBBF
DAC-AI
DAR-PI
GNMP
MR
RJC
SOF
WFAB


(from Woods-Wallace)
Robert Baker
b in England
d 1728, Chester Co, Pa
Elizabeth (Woods) Wallace
b 1682 in Ireland
Immig 1724 to Lancaster, Pa
Caleb Baker
b 1690, prob in England
d 1754, Prince Edward Co, Va
= Martha Brooks
1741
Samuel Wallace
b 1709 in Ireland
Immig 1724 to Lancaster
d 1800 in Ky
= (2) Esther Baker
Elizabeth
= Robert Parks
d 1753, Hanover, Pa
James Parks
d ca 1768, Prince Edward Co, Va
= Mary Fulton
Will dated 6-7-1774 in Prince Edward Co, Va
1769
Maj. Andrew Wallace
b 1748, Charlotte Co, Va
d 1829, Stamford, Ky
Amer Rev
= Catherine Parks
b 1749, Lincoln Co, Va
d 1825, Prince Edward Co, Va
John Walker
d 1734
= Katherine Rutherford
d 1738
1749
Joseph Walker
1722-1806
Amer Rev
= (1) Nancy McClung
d 1789
Col John Snoddy
b 1740 in Va
d 1814, Madison Co, Ky
Amer Rev
= Margaret Walker
1757-1824
1798
Samuel Wallace
b 1770, Stamford, Ky
d 1852, Howard Co, Mo
= Anna Snoddy
b 1778 in Va
d 1861, Howard Co, Mo
William J. Wallace

to page 142

WALLACE

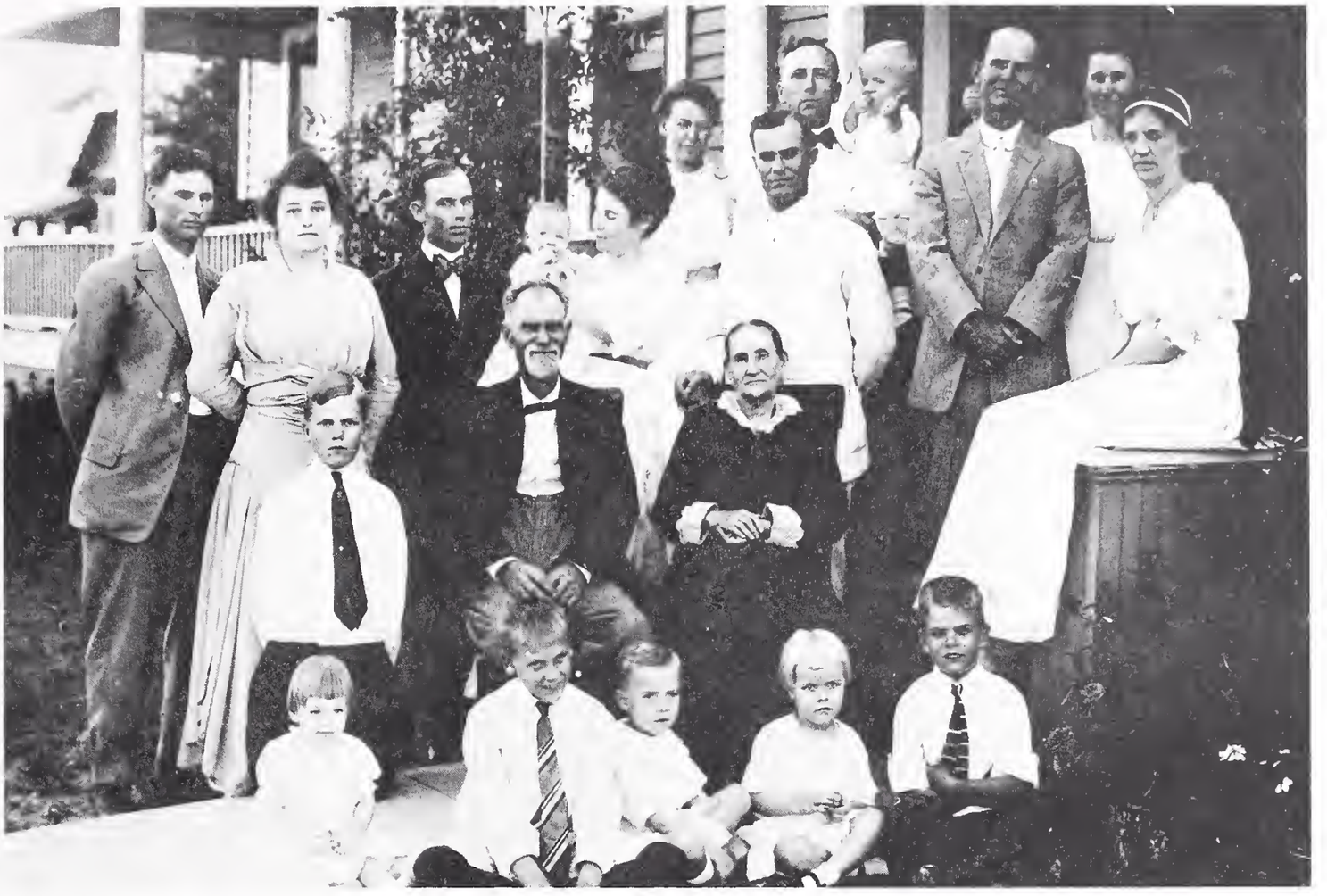
(continued)



Ref
ACAG
B-DFA
DAR-PI
EYSS
HCLC
HGFM
HHGS
OHWF
PW,EW
TBVS
USC
1880
1900
VVR
WFAB
W-MM

THE H. C. WALLACE FAMILY

1915



Standing, left to right: Carl Lorraine Wallace, Betty (Orme) Wallace, James Robert Wallace, Julia Ada (Wallace) Young holding John Wallace Young, Emma May (Gossett) Wallace, William Parker Wallace, Sr., Christopher Conley Young holding William Conley Young, Charles Davis Wallace and Helen Cornelia Wallace.

Middle Row: Thomas Hiram Wallace, Hiram Craig Wallace, Julia Lawrence (Frierson) Wallace and Laura Belle (Donalson) Wallace.

Front Row: Frances-Keith Wallace, Lloyd Keith Wallace, Charles Hamilton Young, Julia Mary Wallace and William Parker Wallace, Jr.

PART V

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN FRIERSON (1777-1833)

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM JACKSON WALLACE (1812-1887)

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN FRIERSON, 1777-1833

Starting with John Frierson (1777-1833) as Generation I, each successive generation of all his known descendants is designated by the addition of one number. This numeral also represents the individual's chronological position of birth in relation to his siblings:

> Example: 1-11-4-6-2 is the number for the second child (in Generation V) of the sixth child (in Generation IV) of the fourth child (in Generation III) of the eleventh child (in Generation II) of John Frierson (Generation I).

Children whose names precede other information or dates have no known descendants and are not listed in the following generation.

GENERATION I

(from Frierson)

1

John Frierson, 1777-1833, bur at St. John's, Moncks Corner, S C
m (1) Mary Mouzon, 1781-1802 of a French Huguenot family in S C, bur at St. Philip's, Charleston, S C
1. Elizabeth Mouzon Frierson
2. Susannah (Susan) Mary Frierson

m (2) Eliza (Elizabeth) Mary Witten, 1787-1821, bur on Morefield Plantation, Moncks Corner, S C
3. John Peter Frierson, 1806-08
4. George Phillip Frierson
5. Mary Ann Frierson
6. Caroline Eliza Frierson, 1812-14
7. John Witten Frierson, 1814-39, bur in Loundes Co, Ala, unmarried
8. Charles Davis Frierson
9. Emma Elizabeth Frierson
10. Robert Burdell Frierson

GENERATION II

1-1
Elizabeth Mouzon Frierson, 1799-1829
m Samuel Potter Russ of North Carolina. Both bur in Miss
1. Mary Amelia Russ
2. Jane Pottor Russ, b 1823, m ? Kimbal, liv in Chattanooga, Tenn in 1900.
3. Louisa C. Russ
? Possible others: Luther and Edwin

1-2
Susan Mary Frierson, b 1801
m 1835 Capt. Thomas Randall
1. Martha Eleanor Randall

1-4
George Phillip Frierson, 1808-83
m (1) 1830 Mary Ann Screven, d 1844. Both bur in Frierson Cemetery, Frierson, La
1. Archer Screven Frierson, b 1832. Died in infancy
2. William Screven Frierson
3. George Archer Frierson, 1837-91, unmarried, bur in Frierson Cem
4. John Witten Frierson, 1838-63, k i b at Chancellorville, unmarried
5. St. Julian Frierson, 1841-97, unmarried , bur in Frierson Cem
6. Mary Eleanor Frierson, 1842-1904, unmarried, bur in Frierson Cem
7. Thomas Screven Frierson, b 1844, d in infancy, bur in Frierson Cem

m (2) 1846 Martha E. Screven, 1814-76, bur in Cemetary of St. John, Pensacola, Fla
8. Georgette Phillipa Frierson, 1848-56, d young
9. Thomas Clarence Frierson
10. Eugene Victor Frierson, b 1851, d unmarried, bur in Frierson Cem
11. Frances Harmon Frierson, b 1864, d in infancy, bur in Frierson Cem
12. Martha Irene Frierson, b 1854, d unmarried, bur in Frierson Cem
13. Margaret Screven Frierson, 1857-59, d young
14. Phillip Bernard Frierson
15. Lorraine Screven Frierson, Sr.

1-5
Mary Ann Frierson, 1807-83
m 1832 Asa Russ, nephew of Samuel Potter Russ above, 1807-80. Both bur in Frierson Cem
1. Susan Georgianna Russ, 1833-76, unmarried, bur in Frierson Cem

2. Emma Frierson Russ, 1835-78, unmarried, bur in Frierson Cemetery
3. Sterling Everett Russ, Sr.
4. Mary Eliza Russ, d in infancy 1839
5. Rosa Amelia Russ, 1841-50, d young
6. Ella Adeline Russ
7. Sempronius E. Russ
8. Mary Witten Russ, 1846-76, unmarried
9. Asa Russ, 1848-73, unmarried
10. Alva Curtis Russ, b 1852, d in infancy
11. Frazier Russ, b 1856, d in infancy

1-8
Charles Davis Frierson, 1817-72, bur on his homestead at Colony, Fayette Co., Tex
m 1840 Susan Mary Parker, 1817-98, bur at Kyle, Tex

1. Elizabeth E. Frierson
2. George Parker Frierson
3. John Frierson
4. Julia Lawrence Frierson
5. Mary Helen Frierson

1-9
Emma Elizabeth Frierson, 1819-86
m George M. Eldredge, liv near Abbeyville, La

1. Mary Emma Eldredge
2. Marion Langdon Eldredge

1-10
Robert Burdell Frierson, 1821-1902
m 1845 Elizabeth Allison of Salem, Ala., 1829-84. Both bur in Frierson Cem

1. J. Allison Frierson, 1846-1974, unmarried, bur in Frierson Cem
2. Emma Eldredge Frierson
3. Regina Allison Frierson
4. Annie L. Frierson, 1856-1908, unmarried, bur in Frierson Cem
5. Maggie Marsden Frierson
6. Mamie Frierson m ____Norris. (no other information)

GENERATION III

1-1-1
Mary Amelia Russ, b 1819 at Wilmington, N C
m William James Poitevent
1. June Poitevent, liv in 1927 in Palmetto, Fla., probably fa of Earl Poitevent, liv 1945 at 1710 Donald St., Jacksonville, Fla
2. _____ Poitevent, a dau, m _____ Weston, liv in New Orleans, La in 1900
3. Eliza Jane Poitevent, a poet writing under the pen name of Pearl Rivers m _____Nicholson, owner of New Orleans Times-Picayune

No later information on this family

1-1-3
Louisa C. Russ
m (1) 1844 George Washington Ross, b 1827
1. Georgie W. Ross

m (2) 1890 J. W. Hoffman.
2. Susan Mary Hoffman
3. Florence Louise Hoffman
4. Mary Russ Hoffman
5. Constance Caroline Hoffman
6. Katy Ponchartrain Hoffman
7. Frances Augustus Hoffman

The above names not necessarily given in correct sequence. No later information on the Hoffmans

1-2-1
Martha Eleanor Randall
m (1)____Blum
1. Charles Blum

m (2) L. B. Bryan
2. Amanda Bryan m Dr. Watson of Oklahoma City, Okla

3 thru 6, names unknown

No later information on this family

1-4-2
William Screven Frierson, 1834-98
m 1859 Flora McIvor
1. Mary Screven Frierson
2. George William Frierson
3. Kate Wilds Frierson

1-4-9
Thomas Clarence Frierson, 1849-1919
m 1877 Ida McIvor, d 1937. Both bur in Frierson Cem
1. Martha Screven Frierson
2. Gulielmer Ellen Frierson, 1883-ca 1945, unmarried

1-4-14
Phillip Bernard Frierson, 1859-1903, bur in Frierson Cem
m ca 1887 Caro Butler Williamson, b ca 1870 in Central America where her father was U. S. Ambassador to Central American Confederation, d 1918
1. Annie Leigh Frierson
2. George Phillip Frierson
3. Dorothy Witten Frierson
4. Edward Butler Frierson
5. Mary Eleanor Frierson

1-4-15
Lorraine Screven Frierson, Sr., 1861-1936
m 1890 Sarah Olivia Harwell, b 1872. Both bur in Frierson Cem
1. Bessie Harwell Frierson
2. George Archer Frierson
3. Lorraine Screven Frierson, Jr.

1-5-3
Sterling Everett Russ, Sr., 1837-1905
m (1) Margaret Marden Allison
1. Sterling Everett Russ, Jr.
m (2) Jane Jordon, 1850-1927
2. Mary Dee Russ, 1880-1970, m _____ Graham, no issue
3. Rosa Adele Russ
4. Asa Russ, d in infancy

1-5-6
Ella Adeline Russ, 1841-98, bur in Frierson Cem
m Col. Williams
1. Rosa Adele Williams, 1861-86, bur in Frierson Cem
m S. R. Watts, no known issue
No information of any other children

1-5-7
Sempronius E. Russ, 1844-90
m 1872 Elizabeth Jackson Craig of Salem, Ala, 1853-1936
1. Asa Russ, d 1873, d in infancy
2. Dr. Witten Booth Russ

1-8-1
Elizabeth E. Frierson, 1821-67
m 1864 G. W. Butler of Galveston, Tex
1. G. W. Butler, Jr.

1-8-2
George Parker Frierson, 1844-1907
m 1881 Cynthia Cornelia McAnnely, 1862-1925

1. Julia Wallace Frierson
2. Mary Ella Frierson
3. Susan Eleanor Frierson
4. Charles Martin Frierson
5. Georgie Cornelia Frierson, b 1891, unmarried. Address: 42 Cartwheel Lodge, Gonzales, Tex
6. Clarence Parker Frierson
7. John Lawrence Frierson, b 1898, m 1921 Idele Miller, b ca 1899, no issue. Address: Old Charles Davis Frierson Homestead, Rt. 1, Box 266, Flatonia (Colony Rt.), Tex

1-8-3
John Frierson, 1847-1929
m 1871 Margaret Ann Terrell, 1850-1917. Both bur at Colony, Tex

1. Charles Davis Frierson (II)
2. John Milton Frierson
3. W. A. Frierson
4. Thomas E. Frierson
5. Elizabeth Ellen Frierson
6. Annie Virginia Frierson, b 1879, d in infancy, bur at Colony, Tex
7. George Parker Frierson (II), d 1880 at birth, bur at Colony, Tex
8. L. Edward Frierson
9. Zella Ethel Frierson
10. Baby boy Frierson, d at birth 1884, bur at Colony, Tex
11. Sidney H. Frierson
12. Lola Frierson, d at birth 1888, bur at Colony, Tex
13. Robert Davis Frierson
14. H. W. Frierson, d at birth 1890, bur at Colony, Tex
15. Ambrose Montgomery Frierson

1-8-4
Julia Lawrence Frierson, 1856-1935
m 1874 Hiram Craig Wallace, 1841-1922. Both bur at Kyle, Tex

1. William Parker Wallace, Sr.
2. Julia Ada Wallace
3. Keith Wallace
4. Charles Davis Wallace
5. Helen Cornelia Wallace, 1883-1962, unmarried, bur at Kyle, Texas
6. Carl Lorraine Wallace

7. John Wallace, 1887-ca 1908, unmarried, bur at Big Spring, Tex
8. James Robert Wallace

1-8-5
Mary Helen Frierson, 1859-1949
m Ferdinand Matics, 1852-1926. Both bur at Elm Grove, Fayette Co., Tex
1. Mary Lawrence Matics
2. Florence Matics
3. Zora Eudocia Matics

1-9-2
Marion Langdon Eldredge, 1848-1913
m 1878 Daisey Allison
1. Marion Langdon Eldredge, Jr., b 1879
2. Hartwell Allison Eldredge, b 1881
3. George M. Eldredge, b 1883
4. Anne Lucille Eldredge, b 1886
5. Maud Emma Eldredge, b 1891

All children born in Abbeyville, La
No later information on this family

1-10-2
Emma Eldredge Frierson, 1852-1913
m (1) Charles Crawford of Dallas, Tex
1. Elizabeth Crawford, d ca 1925, unmarried

m (2) William Richardson Phipps of Dallas, Tex
2. Annie Pearl Phipps, b 1884
3. Allene Imogene Phipps, b 1889, m 1913 Jacques Phelps
4. Abrams Phipps, b 1895

No additional information available on this family

1-10-3
Regina Allison Frierson, 1854-92
m 1882 Samuel A. Hull from New York City
1. Montfort Hull, b 1883, was with Louisiana Dept. of Agriculture. Reportedly had a daughter, Gwendlyn
2. Ida McIvor Hull, b 1886
3. Miriam Underhill Hull, b 1886
4. Gretchen Hull, b 1890

No later information on this family

1-10-5
Maggie Marsden Frierson, b 1858, liv 1927
m 1882 James Rhodes of Mt. Lebanon, La
1. Robert Frierson Rhodes, b 1883
2 Mamie Frierson Rhodes, b 1887

No later information on this family

GENERATION IV

1-1-3-1
Georgie W. Ross
m 1874 Daniel Carver of New Orleans, La
1. Lula Carver, b 1875
2. W. P. Carver, b 1878
3. David M. Carver, b 1881
4. Flora Carver, b 1886
No later information on this family

1-4-2-1
Mary Screven Frierson
m 1892 Fred A. Logan, b 1865, liv 1927, of Dallas, Tex
1. Fred A. Logan, Jr., b 1893
2. Gillruth Logan, b 1895
3. Kate Hunter Logan, b 1898
4. Flora May Logan
In 1927 two liv in Dallas, Tex and two in San Antonio, Tex. No later information on this family

1-4-2-2
George Willam Frierson, b 1868
m 1897 Ida Gidcomb
1. A dau born 1900
2. A dau born aft 1900
No later information on this family

1-4-2-3
Kate Wilds Frierson, b 1873
m Warren Hunter
1. Florien Elmore Hunter, b 1899
2. A dau who m and went to Abyssinia as a missionary
No later information on this family

1-4-9-1
Martha Screven Frierson, 1880-1966
m 1904 Charles M. Hutchinson I, 1874-1947
1. Charles Moore Hutchinson II
2. Eleanor Hutchinson

1-4-14-1
Annie Leigh Frierson, 1891-1965
m 1911 Tom Buffington Wilson
1. Tom B. Wilson

1-4-14-2
George Phillip Frierson, 1893-1957
m Lurline Roshto, 1910-78
1. Martha Caroline Frierson
2. George Phillip Frierson, Jr.

1-4-14-3
Dorothy Witten Frierson, 1896-1977
m 1928 Daniel Bogard, 1896-1966. Both bur at Rolling Fork, Miss
1. Caroline Bernard Bogard

1-4-14-4
Edward Butler Frierson, 1895-1965, bur in Frierson Cem
m Aura Purnell, 1903-75
1. Edward Bernard Frierson

1-4-14-5
Mary Eleanor Frierson, ca 1900-69
m (1) Kenton Arnette, ca 1896-1948, div
1. Dorothy Ann Arnette
m (2) ca 1939 Lester Morehead, ca 1900-72
2. Eugene Morehead
3. Lester Morehead

1-4-15-1
Bessie Harwell Frierson, 1891-1975
m Milo Parker Nicholson, 1882-1932. Both bur in Frierson Cem
1. Sarah Nicholson, 1918-78 m William Floyd, no issue
2. Jane Nicholson

1-4-15-2
George Archer Frierson, 1895-1973, bur in Shreveport, La
m Mary Nicholson, b 1900.
1. Clarence Nicholson Frierson
2. George Archer Frierson, Jr., d 1936, unmarried

1-4-15-3
Lorraine Screven Frierson, Jr., b 1903
m (1) 1922 Athlyn Curry Mading, 1904-52
1. Lt. Edwin Screven Frierson, k i b 1945, WW II pilot over Italy, unmarried
2. Martha Lorraine Frierson
m (2) 1955 Imogene Mading, b 1927. No issue.
Address: Ravenwood Plantation, Box 5456, Shreveport, La

1-5-3-1
Sterling Everett Russ, Jr., 1863-1905
m Lee Frances Carver
1. Cecil Russ, 1894-1962, unmarried
2. Allison Everett Russ
3. Margaret Marden Russ

1-5-3-3
Rosa Adele Russ, b 1883
m Henry M. Holden, 1877-1964. Both bur in Houston, Tex
1. Henry M. Holden, Jr., b 1913, unmarried
Address: 1855 Fountain View #45, Houston, Tex
2. Everett Russ Holden, b 1917, m 1942 Joanne Carlton, b 1922, no issue. Address: 2014 Timber Lane, Houston, Tex

1-5-7-2
Dr. Witten Booth Russ, 1874-1964
m Jean Cecil McGrath, San Antonio, Tex
1. Witten Booth Russ, Jr., 1902-29, unmarried
2. Alexander McClure Russ
3. Mary Alma Russ, 1876-1970, m 1907 Herbert F. Johns, no issue. He is bur in New York City, she in Boulder, Colo
4. Sempronius Russ, 1878-1978, unmarried
5. Ella Craig Russ
6. Leon Fair Russ
7. Alva Murray Russ
8. Carlton Craig Russ

1-8-1-1
G. W. Butler, Jr., d 1929
m Sarah Baggett, d 1921. Both bur at Saturn, Tex
1. Elizabeth Butler, b 1908, unmarried
2. Mary Butler, b 1910, d in infancy
3. John Butler, 1912-34, unmarried
4. Ruth Butler

1-8-2-1
Julia Wallace Frierson, 1881-1956
m 1900 Nathan Votaw, b 1880 in Ft. Worth, Tex
1. Aubrey L. Votaw
2. Iva Votaw
3. Marie Votaw

1-8-2-2
Mary Ella Frierson, 1883-1950, bur in Flatonia, Tex
m Will Hutchison
1. LeRoy Hutchison
2. George Hutchison, d unmarried
3. Dr. Lorraine Wilson Hutchison

1-8-2-3
Susan Eleanor Frierson, 1885-1963
m George Beale, 1890-1930
1. George Parker Beale m Laurine Gosch, no issue.
Address: Flatonia, Tex
2. Malcolm Beale, 1916-37, died unmarried
3. Medwin Dee Beale, Sr
4. Adele Beale, 1919-40, d unmarried
5. Carl Wallace Beale m Essamae Bryan, no issue
Address: RT 1, Box 3320, Liberty, Tex
6. Doris Beale, d unmarried
7. Irene Faye Beale

1-8-2-4
Charles Martin Frierson, 1888- ?
m 1916 Edna Ellen Burke, 1896-1973
1. Gilbert Wayne Frierson
2. Kenneth L. Frierson
3. Lloyd Douglass Frierson
4. Charles Martin Frierson, 1925-44. k i b WW II on U.S.S.Eversall in Battle of Leyte Gulf, unmarried

1-8-2-6
Clarence Parker Frierson, 1894-ca 1975
m Bertie Huff, 1897-ca 1974
1. Hoit Dawn Clayton Frierson

1-8-3-1
Charles Davis Frierson (II), 1871-1917
m (1) Mamie Robbins, d ca 1907, bur at Cistern, Tex
1. Willie Frierson
2. Myrtle Frierson
3. Della Frierson
4. Davis Wallace Frierson
5. A son drowned while young
6. Grace Frierson
m (2) Vannie Baggett, d 1969, bur at Waelder, Tex
7. Helen Marie Frierson
8. Sadie Belle Frierson
9. Lance Frierson, b 1909, m Mable Maddux, no issue.
Address: Houston, Tex
10. Eula Frierson
11. Bula Frierson
12. Charles Milton Frierson
13. Thomas Millard Frierson, b 1914, m (1)Joy Chandler, no issue, div, m (2) 1964 Bernice Lane, b 1908, no issue. Address: Latexo, Tex

GENERATION IV
(continued)

1-8-3-2
John Milton Frierson, 1872-1951
m 1906 Josephine Thornton
1. William Douglass Frierson, b 1909, unmarried. Address: 3253 Hillcrest Dr., Apt. 107, San Antonio, Tex
2. Lois Frierson, b 1907, m 1928 Arthur L. Coleman, b 1903, no issue. Address: 134 Albany, San Antonio, Tex

1-8-3-3
W. A. Frierson, 1874-1930
m Lorina Elizabeth Love, 1876-1921. Both bur at Bristow, Okla
1. Carl Frierson, 1891-1931, m twice, no issue, bur at Bristow, Okla
2. Ola Mae Frierson
3. Gladys Frierson, b 1900, m 1922 Lee Roy McMurty, d 1976, no issue. Her address: Rt. 3, Box 287, McCrory, Ark
4. Evie Frierson
5. Truett Frierson, b 1904, d in infancy, bur at Kelleyville, Indian Terr
6. Billie Carol Frierson

1-8-3-4
Thomas E. Frierson, 1876-1934
m Ola Love, 1887-1962. Both bur at Tokeem, Tex
1. Virgil Frierson
2. Paschal Frierson
3. Benjamin Frierson
4. Curtis Frierson, 1908-29, unmarried
5. Josephine Frierson, b 1910, unmarried. Address: Deering Rest Home, 1020 W. County Road, Midland, Tex
6. John Frierson, 1912-25
8. Lucille Frierson

1-8-3-5
Elizabeth Ellen Frierson, 1877-1973
m 1908 Wallace Fisher Ray
1. Margaret Orelia Ray
2. Zella Mae Ray
3. Thelma Ray
4. Edith Ray, 1916-19, d young
5. Mildred Lucille Ray

1-8-3-8
L. Edward Frierson, 1881-1944
m (1) 1905 Lillie Ivy
1. Avis Pearl Frierson
2. Ruby Frierson
m (2) Ruth Tucker of Houston, Tex
3. John Frierson, at last report was liv in Houston, Tex
4. L. E. Frierson, reportedly a career man in U. S. Navy
5. Melton Lois Frierson, b 1928. Last known address: Houston, Tex
6. Martin Frierson, b 1928 in Houston, Tex, unmarried

1-8-3-9
Zella Ethel Frierson, 1883-1964
m 1910 Lee Owen Bigley, 1886-1920
1. Ernest Bigley, b 1912, m Margaret Ball. Address: Elm Grove Rt, Waelder , Tex
2. Thurman Bigley, 1912-69 m Evelyn Stein, b 1912, no issue
3. Edward Lee Bigley
4. Waldine Bigley, b 1918, m 1949 A. C. Cowan, b 1913. Address: Rt. 1, Box 274 (Colony Route), Flatonia, Tex
5. Milton Bigley

1-8-3-11
Sidney H. Frierson, 1885-1939
m Gertrude Easton. Both bur at West Point, Tex
1. Early Frierson

1-8-3-13

Robert Davis Frierson, 1889-1955
m Ruby McMillan, 1902-77. Both bur at Lawn, Tex
1. Forrest Edward Frierson, Sr
2. Bobbie Lou Frierson

1-8-3-15
Ambrose Montgomery Frierson, 1894-1975
m 1920 Frances Kneggi, b 1897. Her address: 401 W. 6th St., Bristow, Okla
1. Marjorie Ann Frierson
2. Monte Frierson, b 1930, unmarried. Address: 401 W 6th St., Bristow, Okla

1-8-4-1
William Parker Wallace, 1875-1930, bur at Beaumont, Tex
m (1) 1902 Mary Ella Storts, 1875-1913, bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Thomas Hiram Wallace, Sr
2. William Parker Wallace, Jr.
3. Lewis Thompson Wallace, 1908-09
4. Julia Mary Wallace
m (2) 1918 Mary (Collier) Randall, 1885-1946, no issue
5. Martha Rebecca (Randall) Wallace, b 1909, legally adopted by William Parker Wallace, Sr., m George Howard Brooks, 1903-72, no issue. He is bur at Meridian, Tex. Her address: 4801 Sanger, Waco, Tex

1-8-4-2
Julia Ada Wallace, 1876-1973
m 1909 Rev. Christopher Conley Young, 1876-1921. Both bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Charles Hamilton Young
2. William Conley Young
3. John Wallace Young, Sr
4. George Craig Young, b 1916, d in infancy

1-8-4-3
Keith Wallace, 1878-1907, bur at Big Spring, Tex
m ca 1902 Emma May Gossett, 1882-1961, bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Craig Gossett Wallace, 1903-04
2. Lloyd Keith Wallace, b 1904, m (1) Jennie Inez Chapman, 1911-55, no issue, bur at Kyle, Tex, m (2) Irma Duncan, b 1909, no issue. Address: Agua Dulce, Tex

1-8-4-4
Charles Davis Wallace, 1881-1952, bur at Kyle, Tex
m 1915 Laura Belle Donalson, b 1884. Her address: 106 S. Sledge St., Kyle, Tex
1. Julia Frances Wallace

1-8-4-6
Carl Lorraine Wallace, 1884-1957
m 1913 Betty Orme, 1891-1955, div. Both bur in San Mateo Co., Calif
1. Frances-Keith Wallace

1-8-4-8
James Robert Wallace, 1890-1958
m 1023 Melia (Amelia) Eloise Ridgeway, 1892-1979. Both bur at Kyle, Tex
1. James Robert Wallace, 1925-30
2. James Keith Wallace, d in infancy

3. Julia Helen Wallace

1-8-5-1
Mary Lawrence Matics, 1879-1965
m 1896 R. N. Snow, 1874-1950. Both bur at Meridian, Tex
1. Millard Snow, b 1898, m 1940 Martha Bushong, b 1912, no issue. Address: Meridian, Tex

1-8-5-2
Florence Matics, 1882-1963
m 1904 Lemuel Dexter Cowan, Sr., 1883-1904
1. Ada Jewell Cowan
2. Ila Mae Cowan
3. Zora Almedia Cowan
4. Lemuel Dexter Cowan, Jr.

1-8-5-3
Zora Eudocia Matics, 1885-1957
m 1908 Frank Rhodes, d 1949
1. Fred Brady Rhodes
2. Don Lawrence Rhodes

1-4-9-1-1
Charles Moore Hutchinson II, b 1908
m Allye Byrne Mayo, b 1910. Address: Rt.1, Shreveport, La
1. Jane Hope Hutchinson
2. Charles Moore Hutchinson III

1-4-9-1-2
Eleanor Hutchinson, b 1911
m Dr. Robert Parker. Address: Los Angeles, Calif
1. Merrill Parker
2. Suzanne Parker

1-4-14-1-1
Tom B. Wilson, b 1913
m 1942 Dilys Jones, b 1920. Address: 426 Unadilla, Shreveport, La
1. Tom Buffington (Buff) Wilson

1-4-14-2-1
Martha Caroline Frierson, b 1930
m 1951 Joseph Fisher, b 1930. Address: 9 W. Lavert Dr., Luling, La
1. Leigh Fisher, b 1953, unmarried. Address: 150 W. Grant, Baton Rouge, La
2. Phyllis Frierson Fisher

1-4-14-2-2
George Phillip Frierson, Jr., b ca 1948
m ca 1970 Vivian Parker, b ca 1955
1. Jenifer Lory Frierson, b ca 1971

1-4-14-3-1
Caroline Bernard Bogard, b 1930
m 1955 Arthur M. Buckley, Jr., b 1933. Address: 304 Central Ave., Rolling Fork, Miss
1. Arthur Maurice Buckley III, b 1956, m 1979 Bonnie Marquis, b 1957, no issue. Address: 202 Central Ave., Rolling Fork, Miss

1-4-14-4-1
Edward Bernard Frierson, 1931-73
m ca 1958 Lenora De La Garza, b ca 1931. Her address: 1319 Mier, Laredo, Tex
1. Bernadette Frierson, b 1959
2. Carla Frierson, b 1960
3. Edward Bernard Frierson, Jr., b 1961

1-4-14-5-1
Dorothy Ann Arnette, b 1923
m 1960 Bob Evans in Calif

1. Robbie Evans, b ca 1961
2. Susan Evans, b ca 1962

1-4-14-5-2
Eugene Morehead, b 1940
m 1963 Wyndy McCall, b ca 1940. Address: 3102 Prytania, New Orleans, La
1. Eleanor Morehead, b 1965
2. McCall Morehead, b 1967

1-4-14-5-3
Lester Morehead, b 1942
m 1970 Diana Dixon, b ca 1952. Address: Rt.1, Box 99A, Grand Cane. La
1. John Morehead, b 1972
2. Lester Morehead, Jr., b 1974
3. Sam Morehead, b 1978

1-4-15-1-2
Jane Nicholson, b 1921
m 1950 W. Eldon Maxwell, b 1913. Address: Gayles, La
1. Bess Eldon Maxwell, b 1954
2. Roderick Maxwell, b 1961

1-4-15-2-1
Clarence Nicholson Frierson, b 1925
m 1948 Betty Basinger, b 1925. Address: Gayles, La
1. George Archer Frierson
2. John Bolinger Frierson, b 1953
3. Clarence Nicholson Frierson, Jr., b 1955, m 1979 Katheryn Rudd, b 1956
4. Christian Basinger Frierson, b 1958

1-4-15-3-2
Martha Lorraine Frierson, b 1940
m (1) Robert T. Watson, div
1. Screven H. Watson, b 1963
2. Robert T. Watson, Jr., b 1966
m (2) 1975 Bobby Ellis. Address: 308 S. Wickford Circle, Shreveport, La
3. James Andrew Ellis, b 1976

1-5-3-1-2
Allison Everett Russ, 1898-1978
m Bernice Dewees Shepherd, 1898-1968
1. Allison Everett Russ, Jr.
2. Bernice Dewees Russ

1-5-3-1-3
Margaret Marden Russ, b 1901
m James Carl Parr. Address: 320 E. 46th St., New York, N Y
1. Margaret Lee Parr

1-5-7-2-2
Alexander McClure Russ, 1904-58
m 1928 Mary Lupe, b 1905
1. Alexander McClure Russ, Jr., b 1929, unmarried
Address: 214 W. Lullwood, San Antonio, Tex
2. Mary Cynthia Russ
3. Sterling Russ, 1906-46, m 1932 Larita Scroggins, no issue. Her address: Ft. Smith, Ark

1-5-7-2-5
Ella Craig Russ, 1880-1949, bur in Boulder, Colo
m 1911 George H. Light, 1875-1953
1. William Craig Light

1-5-7-2-6
Leon Fair Russ, 1886-1953
m Minnie Belle Webb
1. Virginia Russ
2. Leon Fair Russ, Jr.
3. Sempronius Russ

1-5-7-2-7
Alva Murray Russ, 1883-1970
m 1909 Lillian Potts, 1886-1976
1. Elizabeth Craig Russ
2. Ann Hollingsworth Russ

1-5-7-2-8
Carlton Craig Russ, 1888-1973
m 1927 Elizabeth Clarke
1. Martha Jane Russ
2. Mary Alma Russ

1-8-1-1-4
Ruth Butler, b 1914
m 1934 Robert Filmore Hill, b 1911. Address: 321 W. Walnut, Jefferson, Tex
1. Robert Filmore Hill, Jr.
2. Karen Ruth Hill

1-8-2-1-1
Aubrey L. Votaw, b 1904
m 1924 Lessie Mathews, b 1898. Address: 5643 Dent St., Ft. Worth, Tex
1. Doris Marie Votaw, b 1925, m (2) W. Dale Evans, b 1924. No issue by either marriage.
2. Bernadette Votaw
3. Robert Joe Votaw

1-8-2-1-2
Iva Votaw, 1907-67
m 1923 Earl Norman, b 1899, div. His address: 748 Ridge Crest, Hurst, Tex
1. John Melbourne Norman
2. Martha Fay Norman

1-8-2-1-3
Marie Votaw, 1909-59
m 1926 Roy E. Gifford, b 1905. His address: 7109 Robin Hood Lane, Ft. Worth, Tex
1. Roy A. Gifford
2. Troy Donald Gifford
3. Billy Eugene Gifford

1-8-2-2-1
Le Roy Hutchison, b 1902
m 1923 Bonzie Wallace, b 1903. Address: 1116 S. Carlton, Ennis, Tex
1. Roydean Hutchison
2. Clifford Ross Hutchison, Sr

1-8-2-2-3
Dr. Lorraine Wilson Hutchison, b 1912
m 1943 Lucille Jones, b 1920. Address: 1803 Princess St., Arlington, Tex
1. Judith Ann Hutchison
2. Lorraine Wilson Hutchison, Jr., b 1952, m ca 1972 Linda Huestis, b 1952. Address: Irving, Tex
3. Paul David Hutchison, b 1953, m 1979 Silvia Le Doux, Address: 3713A 30th St., Lubbock, Tex
4. John Lewis Hutchison, b 1954. Address: Arlington, Tex

1-8-2-3-3
Medwin Dee Beale, Sr., b 1917
m (1) Pauline Elizabeth Jackson, 1918-58
1. Medwin Dee Beale, Jr.
2. Caroline Jackson Beale
m (2) 1959 Audrey Louise Boswell, b 1921. Address: Friendswood, Tex

1-8-2-3-7
Irene Faye Beale, b 1928
m John Henry Gosch, b 1927. Address: 214 Sanders St., League City, Tex
1. Brenda Faye Gosch, b 1949, m (1)_____McFadden, div, m (2) 1978 Harold Jordon. Address: 215 W. Sanders St., League City, Tex
2. John Wayland Gosch
3. Jimmie Dale Gosch
4. Jay Troy Gosch, b 1966

1-8-2-4-1
Gilbert Wayne Frierson, b 1918
m (1) Lorraine Ray, 1921-56
1. Cynthia Renee Frierson
2. Pamela Ann Frierson
m (2) Avis Lee Whitehead, 1918-66, no issue
m (3) 1968 Nolie Ida Struve Rabb, b 1911. Address: 405 E. Colorado, La Grange, Texas

1-8-2-4-2
Kenneth L. Frierson, b 1920
m 1948 Johnnie Jo Ball, b 1924. Address: 607 Milam St., Luling, Tex
1. Terry Lynn Frierson
2. Danny Ken Frierson, b 1956, m 1980 Tami Jo Malaer, b 1962. Address: 511 Milam St., Luling, Tex

1-8-2-4-3
Lloyd Douglass Frierson, 1923-79, bur at Flatonia, Tex
m 1948 Merle Esther Null. Her address: 102 Warwick Glen, Victoria, Tex
1. Randy Charles Frierson, b 1958
2. Cindy Gaye Frierson, b 1960, m 1981 Keith Markle, b 1956. Address: 303 Palmwood, Victoria, Tex

1-8-2-6-1
Hoit Dawn Clayton Frierson, b 1923
m 1948 Doria Isabel Culpepper, b 1928. Address: 1601 Cliffside Dr., Austin, Tex
1. Hoit Karen Frierson
2. Joel Clayton Frierson, b 1958

1-8-3-1-1
Willie Frierson, 1891-1973
m (1) 1911 Mary Rebecca Lynch, both bur at Waco, Tex
1. Charles William Frierson
2. Eileen Frierson

3. Mary Helen Frierson
4. Julia Margaret Frierson

m (2) Eunice Bowles, b 1903, no issue. Address: 1601 N 17th, Waco, Tex

1-8-3-1-2
Myrtle Frierson, 1896-1928
m Arthur Woody, 1887-1941. Both bur at Austin, Tex
1. Mildred Woody
2. John Woolsey Woody
3. Geraldine Woody
4. Dorothy Jo Woody, b 1926, div, no issue. Address: 8300 Burleson Road, Austin, Tex

1-8-3-1-3
Della Frierson, ca 1893-1972
m Will Gerard, 1885-1958. Both bur in Oakwood Cem, Waco, Tex
1. Florrie Gerard
2. Davis Gerard

1-8-3-1-4
Davis Wallace Frierson, 1895-1969
m 1924 Martha Grusendorf, b 1897. Her address: Waller, Tex
1. Dr. Robert Charles Frierson

1-8-3-1-6
Grace Frierson, b 1900, raised by Mary Helen Frierson Matics,
m 1918 J. D. Brown. Address: 834 Chicago St., San Antonio, Tex
1. Billy B. Brown

1-8-3-1-7
Helen Marie Frierson, b 1905
m 1924 Arthur F. Owens. Address: 720 S. Witter St., Pasadena, Tex
1. Joyce Marie Owens
2. Billy Dell Owens

1-8-3-1-8
Sadie Belle Frierson, d 1954
m 1926 Ted Forrest Fields, 1900-53. Both bur at Waco, Tex
1. Teddy Fields
2. Doris Jeanette Fields

1-8-3-1-10
Eula Frierson, 1911-75
m 1930 Gordon Ferrell, 1904-72
1. Wyndell M. Ferrell

2. Linda Ferrell
3. Joe Gordon Ferrell, Sr

1-8-3-1-11
Bula Frierson, 1911-81
m Frank Arnold, d 1979
1. Judy Ann Arnold
2. Gene Ross Arnold

1-8-3-1-12
Charles Milton Frierson, b 1914
m (1) 1946 Louise Hays, div.
1. Lance Edward Frierson, b 1949, m 1974 Debra Roberts, b 1955, no issue. Address: 4307 Terlingua, Pasadena, Tex
2. Gary Charles Frierson, Sr
3. Thomas Frierson
m (2) 1967 Inez Nixon, b 1918, no issue. Address: Rt. 2, Box 3510, Richards, Tex, 14 mi. SW of Huntsville on FM 1791

1-8-3-3-2
Ola Mae Frierson, 1894-1943
m Frank Hart Elledge, 1895-1945. Both bur at Bristow, Okla
1. Mae Jo Elledge

1-8-3-3-4
Evie Frierson, 1902-79
m 1922 Jim O'Mara, b 1902. Address: Ingleside, Tex
1. James Alvin O'Mara, div, no issue. Address: 360 E 72nd St., New York, N Y
2. Betty Lou O'Mara

1-8-3-3-6
Billie Carol Frierson, b 1917
m 1940 Howard Burch, d 1977. Her address: 718 Pennsylvania, Shawnee, Okla
1. Lisbeth Carol Burch

1-8-3-4-1
Virgil Frierson, 1900-65
m 1927 Virgie Sowell, 1900-68
1. Johnny Dale Frierson
2. Ann Marilyn Frierson

1-8-3-4-2
Paschal Frierson, b 1906
m 1929 Henrietta Goode, b 1914. Address: 818 Formosa, Abilene, Tex
1. Von Rhea Frierson
2. Dorothy Belle Frierson
3. Jerry Don Frierson
4. Patti Frierson
5. Pamela Frierson, b 1950
6. Tommy Earl Frierson

1-8-3-4-3
Benjamin Frierson, b 1904
m 1938 Lola Helman, b 1909. Address: 213 E. Mesquite, Coleman, Tex
1. Cleo Frierson
2. Franklin Frierson, b 1943. Address: 1100 Post St., Coleman, Tex
3. Charles Edward Frierson
4. Frances Frierson

1-8-3-4-7
Mildred Nell Frierson, b 1915
m 1936 Marion Charles Boynton, 1910-77. Her address: 1311 E 36th St., Odessa, Tex
1. Nancy Boynton
2. Kenneth R. Boynton

1-8-3-4-8
Lucille Frierson, b 1913
m Macel Cade, 1909-79. Her address: 104A Ramada Ave., Joshua, Tex
1. Macel (Mack) Cade, Jr.
2. Curtis Thomas Cade, b 1946. Address: 104A Ramada Ave., Joshua, Tex
3. Judy Nell Cade

1-8-3-5-1
Margaret Orelia Ray, b 1908
m (1) 1926 John B. Rightmer, k i b WW II 1943
1. John Wallace Rightmer, b 1927, m Myrtle Walker, no issue. Address: 1201 Westfall Ave., San Antonio, Tex
2. Martin Ross Rightmer
m (2) 1943 Maness Christian, no issue. Address: 1407 Water, (Rt 2, Box 132A) Gonzales, Tex

1-8-3-5-2
Zella Mae Ray, b 1911
m 1935 Delma Fluitt, 1912-71. Her address: 802 W. Kirk St., San Antonio, Tex
1. Horace Fluitt, 1938-63
2. David Fluitt

1-8-3-5-3
Thelma Ray, b 1913,
m 1935 Fred White, deceased. Bur at Gonzales, Tex. Her address: 1406 Blair, Gonzales, Tex
1. Gloria Ann White

1-8-3-5-5
Mildred Lucille Ray, b 1920
m (1) 1938 James Shock, div
1. Joe Ray Shock
2. Becky Shock
m (2) 1948 Lawrence Fluitt, div
3. Linda Fluitt, b 1949, m 1969 Wendell Munson. Address: Uvalde, Tex
4. Leonard Fluitt, b 1955. Address: Poteet, Tex
m (3) J. D. Oliphant, no issue. Address: Brook Forest Dr., Houston, Tex

1-8-3-8-1
Avis Pearl Frierson, 1906-75
m 1930 Joe M. Kelly, b 1903. His address: Muldoon, Tex
1. Joe Marshall Kelly, Jr.
2. Thomas Plaz Kelly

1-8-3-8-2
Ruby Frierson, b 1909
m 1933 Everett Cherry, b 1908. Address: Box 168, Muldoon, Tex
1. Martin Everett Cherry

1-8-3-9-3
Edward Lee Bigley, 1915-64
m 1942 Maebeth Null, d 1968. Both bur at Muldoon, Tex
1. John Edward Bigley
2. Bettie Kay Bigley, 1955-68. Bur at Muldoon, Tex

1-8-3-9-5
Milton Bigley, b 1916
m 1949 Mary Beth Harrell, b 1930. Address: Rt.1, Flatonia, Tex
1. Gary Milton Bigley, b 1950
2. Jerry Lynn Bigley, b 1953
3. Randy Lee Bigley, b 1956

GENERATION V
(continued)

1-8-3-11-1
Early Frierson, b 1921
m 1946 Sally Rosser. Address: Houston, Tex
1. William E. Frierson, b 1958

1-8-3-13-1
Forrest Edward Frierson I, b 1924
m 1947 Virginia Dell Swindle, b 1928. Address: 1308 Parkmount, Garland, Tex
1. Robert Davey Frierson
2. Randall Lynn Frierson, b 1953, m 1975 Alicia Gonzales, b 1950. Address: 722 Waikiki, Garland, Tex
3. Jerenda Gail Frierson, b 1962

1-8-3-13-2
Bobbie Lou Frierson
m (1) 1945 Travis Morris, div. Her address: 7026 Pershing, St. Louis, Mo
1. Linda Morris
m (2) Tom Mattingly, b 1927, div
2. Ronnie Mattingly, b 1955
3. Sharon Kay Mattingly, b 1957

1-8-3-15-1
Marjorie Ann Frierson, b 1932
m ca 1958 Jim Shepherd. Address: 4333 S Elm, Broken Arrow, Okla
1. Phillip Ray Shepherd, b 1965
2. Robert Montgomery Shepherd, b 1967

1-8-4-1-1
Thomas Hiram Wallace, Sr., 1904-64, bur in Forest Lawn Cem, Hollywood Hills, Los Angeles, Calif
m 1933 Margret Linn Cooper, b 1911. Address: 11625 Lakeside Place Drive, Houston, Tex
1. Thomas Hiram Wallace, Jr., 1934-62, bur in Forest Lawn Cem, Hollywood Hills, Los Angeles, Calif, m Janifer Spears, no issue
2. William Linn Wallace, 1938-80, unmarried, bur in Forest Lawn Cem, Hollywood Hills, Los Angeles, Calif
3. Jean Marie Wallace

1-8-4-1-2
William Parker Wallace, Jr., b 1905, address: 512 Johnson St., Del Rio, Tex
m 1933 Anona Edwards, 1906-80, bur at Del Rio, Tex
1. Mary Catherine Wallace
2. Paula Ann Wallace

1-8-4-1-3
Julia Mary Wallace, b 1910
m 1932 Wallace Edwin Lowry, b 1903. Address: 2020 Ave. O, Huntsville, Tex
1. Dr. Wallace Edwin Lowry, Jr.
2. Burt Lewis Lowry, b 1942, unmarried

1-8-4-2-1
Charles Hamilton Young, b 1911
m (1) 1935 Mary Belle Pyland, 1910-59, bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Chester Eugene Young
2. Robert Conley Young
m (2) 1961 Anne B. (Smith) Lancaster, b 1916. Address: 802 W. Blanco St., Kyle, Tex

1-8-4-2-2
William Conley Young, 1913-73, bur at Kyle, Tex
m 1942 Cleonell Echols, b 1917. Her address: 301 N. Wallace, Kyle, Tex
1. Paul Wayne Young, b 1949
2. Marcia Young
3. Julie Lynn Young
The children were born bros and sis, all legally adopted

1-8-4-2-3
John Wallace Young, 1914-74
m 1942 Anne Patterson, 1918-73. Both bur in Forest Park Cem, Houston, Tex
1. John Wallace Young, Jr.
2. Susan Louise Young
3. William Patterson Young
4. Stephen Joseph Young
5. Deborah Anne Young, b 1951, m 1980 Alan Graves, b 1951
Address: 1500 Bay Area Blvd., B-107, Houston, Tex
6. Sarah Elizabeth Young
7. Julia Mary Young, b 1960. Address: 1924 Foxtail Place, Woodlands, Tex

1-8-4-4-1
Julia Frances Wallace, b 1916, address: 404 W. Hays St., Kyle, Tex
m (1) Ross Parsons, div, d 1977, bur at Galveston, Tex
1. Betsye Ross Parsons
2. Jean Stewart Parsons
3. Judy Ann Parsons
m (2) Edwin Toalson, no issue, div

1-8-4-6-1
Frances Keith Wallace, b 1914
m 1953 Walter Lexington Carlisle, div. Her address: Seattle, Wash
1. Nancy Craig Carlisle

1-8-4-8-3
Julia Helen Wallace, b 1928
m John Benton Carlson, b 1923. Address: 1508 Princeton Ave., Austin, Tex
1. Bruce Robert Carlson, b 1953, m 1977 Lisa Gaye Pitzer, b 1955. Address: 6407 Sunny Sky Way, Austin, Tex
2. Linda Arlene Carlson, b 1959. Address: 8812 Dawnridge Circle #101, Austin, Tex
3. James Richard Carlson, b 1962
4. Donna Marie Carlson, b 1963

1-8-5-2-1
Ada Jewell Cowan, b 1905
m 1927 N. P. Asher, b 1903. Address: 435 E. Gerald Ave., San Antonio, Tex
1. M. N. Asher

1-8-5-2-2
Ila Mae Cowan, 1906-74
m 1925 S. Roscoe Sellers, 1901-76. Both bur at Waelder, Tex
1. S. A. Sellers

1-8-5-2-3
Zora Almedia Cowan, b 1912
m 1935 Edward Earl Needham, b 1914. Address: P. O. Box 383, Flatonia, Tex
1. Lloyd Boyce Needham
2. Jewel Earline Needham
3. Virginia Lynn Needham

1-8-5-2-4
Lemuel Dexter Cowan, Jr., b 1918
m 1936 Opal Halliburton, b 1919. Address: 246 Galway, San Antonio, Tex
1. Michael B. Cowan, b 1941, m 1965 Roxie Dubose, b 1943, no issue. Address: Rt.1, Box 101A, Devine, Tex
2. Danny Cowan, b 1952 m 1971 Jennifer Cook, b 1954, no issue. Address: 227 McDougal, San Antonio, Tex
3. Pat Craig Cowan, b 1959

GENERATION V
(continued)

1-8-5-3-1
Fred Brady Rhodes, b 1910
m 1932 Ruth McCaleb. Address: 414 Hicks St., Levelland, Tex
1. Ruth Ann Rhodes

1-8-5-3-2
Don Lawrence Rhodes, b 1916
m 1941 Bernice Gale. Address: Box 525, McQueeney, Tex
1. Wanda Kay Rhodes
2. Peggy Sue Rhodes

GENERATION VI

1-4-9-1-1-1
Jane Hope Hutchinson, b ca 1937
m 1957 Ed. Horne, Jr., b 1934, div
1. Elizabeth Horne, b 1960
2. Edwin Horne, b ca 1962
3. William Horne, b ca 1964

1-4-9-1-1-2
Charles Moore Hutchinson III, b ca 1942
m 1967 Jo Ann Adams, b 1944. Address: Cecile Plantation, Rt. 1, Box 265, Shreveport, Texas
1. Ashley Adams Hutchinson, b 1973
2. Martha Clare Hutchinson, b 1977

1-4-9-1-2-1
Merrill Parker, b 1943
m Eloise Smrkovsky, div
1. Robert Charles Parker, b 1972

1-4-9-1-2-2
Suzanne Parker, b 1947
m 1969 William Donald Sutton
1. Amy Sutton, b 1976
2. Andrew Moore Sutton, b 1980

1-4-14-1-1-1
Tom Buffington (Buff) Wilson, b 1947
m 1965 Winifred Mills, b 1946. Address: 731 Ontario, Shreveport, La
1. Tom Buffington (Will) Wilson, b 1970
2. John Reid Wilson, b 1973

1-4-14-2-1-2
Phyllis Frierson Fisher, b 1958
m 1979 Gordon B. White, b 1957. Address: 108 Pliler Ave., Longview, Tex
1. Christopher Adam White, b 1981

1-4-15-2-1-1
George Archer Frierson (III), b 1951
m 1975 Ivy Hedgecock, b 1952
1. George Archer Frierson (IV), b 1978
2. Roswell Bralton Frierson, b 1980

1-5-3-1-2-1
Allison Everett Russ, Jr., b 1921
m Betty Brelsford. Address: San Diego, Calif
1. Lance Lee Russ, b ca 1964

1-5-3-1-2-2
Bernice Dewees Russ, b 1925
m David Lee McBurnett, b 1923. Address: Box 366, Robstown, Tex
1. Linda Lee McBurnett
2. Dr. David Barry McBurnett
3. Randall Russ McBurnett, b 1957

1-5-3-1-3-1
Margaret Lee Parr, b 1933
m 1955 Richard James McGrath, b 1928. Address: #1 Gracie Terrace, Apt 6H, New York, N Y
1. John Parr McGrath, b 1956
2. Margaret Lee McGrath, b 1958, m 1980 Keith Crossen. Address: Richmond, Va
3. Maureen McGrath, 1960-79, unmarried

1-5-7-2-2-2
Mary Cynthia Russ, b 1934
m (1) Dr. Frank Richard Catlin, b 1928, div
1. Richard Catlin, b 1957
2. Elizabeth Catlin, b 1958
m (2) 1965 Arnold Singer, b 1923, div
3. Witten Singer, b 1968
4. Regan McClure Singer, b 1969
m (3) 1978 George Berkshire Welch, b 1928. Address: 3720 Del Monte, Houston, Tex

1-5-7-2-5-1
William Craig Light, b 1921
m 1950 Joan Enid Leindenman, b 1927
1. Linda Ellen Light
2. Craig Russ Light, b 1954
3. William George Light, b 1957
4. Jeffrey Tabb Light, b 1959

1-5-7-2-6-1
Virginia Russ, b 1916
m (1) Hugh Prather II, b 1911, div
1. Hugh Prather III
m (2) 1960 William Hughes, b 1913. Address: 200 Circle Drive, Santa Fe, N M

1-5-7-2-6-2
Leon Fair Russ, Jr., 1918-56
m Helen Thompson
1. Virginia Russ
2. Christine Russ

1-5-7-2-6-3
Sempronius Russ, d 1973
m (1) Jane Jones, b 1928, div
1. Sempronius Michael Russ, b 1957. Address: Dallas, Tex
m (2) Jo Ann Otis, no issue

1-5-7-2-7-1
Elizabeth Craig Russ, b 1912
m 1937 Max Eversberg, b 1907. Address: Albany, Tex
1. Jon Russ Eversberg, b 1938
2. Max Robert Eversberg

1-5-7-2-7-2
Ann Hollingsworth Russ, b 1918
m 1938 Charles Austin Holaday, 1916-74. Her address: 216 Wyanore Drive, San Antonio, Tex
1. Ann Elizabeth Holaday
2. Barbara Russ Holaday, b 1950, m 1974 Mark Edward Dixon, b 1948. Address: 8260 Shoup Rd., Colorado Springs, Colo

1-5-7-2-8-1
Martha Jane Russ, b 1928
m 1951 Kenneth Herman Schwenke, b 1927. Address: 716 Camino Real, El Paso, Tex
1. Katie Jane Schwenke, b 1956

1-5-7-2-8-2
Mary Alma Russ, b 1929
m (1) 1950 Edmund Jones Lilly, 1926-50, k i b in Korea 3 mos after marriage
m (2) 1952 John Taylor Hodes, b 1926. Address: 905 Mallow Circle, Killeen, Tex
1. Craig Russ Hodes, b 1953
2. Laurinda Lee Hodes, b 1954
3. Henry J. Hodes, b 1957 (twins)
4. Priscilla Ann Hosed, b 1957 (twins)
5. Mary Shaw Hodes, b 1959
6. John Taylor Hodes, b 1960
7. Jennifer Ruth Hodes, b 1963
8. Timothy Daniel Hodes, b 1971

1-8-1-1-4-1
Robert Filmore Hill, Jr., b 1936
m (1) Patsy Malone, div
1. Chad Robert Hill, b 1959
2. Jeffrey Scott Hill, b aft 1960
m (2) Laverne Tubb

1-8-1-1-4-2
Karen Ruth Hill, b 1942
m 1961 Mahlon Walters IV, b 1941
1. Teresa Lynn Walters, b 1962
2. Karen Michelle Walters, b 1966

1-8-2-1-1-2
Bernadette Votaw, b 1926
m 1947 Darman Gene Dickerson, b 1924
1. Richard L. Dickerson
2. Susan Dickerson, unmarried

1-8-2-1-1-3
Robert Joe Votaw, b 1933
m (1) Estelle Brewer, div
1. Darlene Eliza Votaw, b 1956, m 1976 Mark Woods, b 1957. Address: 7024 Shanna Dr., Ft. Worth, Tex
m (2) Connie Hausey, b 1940. Address: 4616 Maycrest Dr., Ft. Worth, Tex
2. Stacy Ann Votaw, b 1969
3. Christi Votaw, b 1972

1-8-2-1-2-1
John Melbourne Norman, b 1927
m (1) 1955 Stella Mayo, div
1. Gina Norman, b 1957
2. John Brad Norman, b 1960
m (2) Lola Smith, no issue. Address: 724 Red Bird, Hurst, Tex

1-8-2-1-2-2
Martha Fay Norman
m (1) Everette A. Spears, Jr., b 1929, div
1. ? Spears, b ?
m (2) 1959 Gene Robinson. Address: 204 Custer St., Seymore, Tex
2. Matthew Earl Robinson

1-8-2-1-3-1
Roy A. Clifford, b 1927
m 1948 Mary Grammer, b 1931. Address 7309 Eden Road, Ft. Worth, Tex
1. Virginia Gifford
2. Ronald Duane Gifford
3. Danny Arnold Gifford, b 1955
4. Mary Jane Gifford
5. Marla June Gifford, b 1959
6. Larry Dale Gifford, b 1962

1-8-2-1-3-2
Troy Donald Gifford, b 1929
m 1948 Aveline Joyce Wallingford, b 1932. Address: 1205 Hillview Ridge, Keller, Tex
1. Jerry Don Gifford
2. Troy Michael Gifford
3. Rev. Douglass Eugene Gifford
4. Gaylia Joyce Gifford
5. Tony Scott Gifford, b 1968

1-8-2-1-3-3
Billy Eugene Gifford, b 1934
m (1) Patricia Ann Haverty, b 1939, div
1. Julie Gifford, b 1958
2. Charlotte Gifford, b 1959
3. Susan Gifford, b 1964
4. James Weldon Gifford, b 1966
m (2) 1980 Dana Koontz, b 1949. Address: 7201 Bridges, Ft. Worth, Tex

1-8-2-2-1-1
Roy Dean Hutchison, b 1926
m 1945 John F. Lutsa, b 1923
1. Gary Lynn Lutsa
2. Wayne Lee Lutsa, b 1953

1-8-2-2-1-2
Clifford Ross Hutchison, Sr., b 1932
m 1954 Bobbie Taylor, b 1935
1. Tara Jane Hutchison, b 1957
2. Clifford Ross Hutchison, Jr., b 1960

1-8-2-2-3-1
Judith Ann Hutchison, b 1949
m 1971 William L. Shutt, b 1950. Address: U. S. Naval Base, Puerto Rico.
1. Matissa Margaret Shutt, b 1974
2. Suzanne Mary Shutt, b 1975

1-8-2-3-3-1
Medwin Dee Beale, Jr., b 1944
m 1965 Mary Frances McConathy, b 1944. Address: Friendswood, Tex, Box 302
1. Brenda Arlene Beale, b 1969
2. Medwin Dee Beale, III, b 1973

1-8-2-3-3-2
Carleton Jackson Beale, b 1947
m 1970 Claradette Owens, b 1949. Address: Box 32, Friendswood, Tex
1. Bryce Barrett Beale, b 1977
2. Bart Brandon Beale, b 1979

1-8-2-3-7-2
John Wayland Gosch, b 1954
m 1974 Deborah Ann Weatherford. Address: 303 Wilkins St., League City, Tex
1. John Matthew Gosch, b 1977

1-8-2-3-7-3
Jimmy Dale Gosch, b 1963
m Teresa Ann Blanchard, b 1962. Address: Webster St., League City, Tex
1. Sabra Ann Gosch, b 1981

1-8-2-4-1-1
Cynthia Renee Frierson, b 1947
m Mark Edward Rodgers, b 1945. Address: Rt.3, Box 128, Georgetown, Tex
1. Regina Lynn Rodgers, b 1966
2. Rissa Lee Rodgers, b 1971

1-8-2-4-1-2
Pamela Ann Frierson, b 1951
m 1975 Robert Wayne Jennings. Address: 2004 Osage Dr., Leander, Tex
1. Jessica Renee Jennings, b 1980

1-8-2-4-2-1
Terry Lynn Frierson, b 1951
m Vickie Wright. Address: Kingsbury, Tex
1. Amy Dawn Frierson, b 1972
2. Christopher Robin Frierson, b 1978
3. Jamie Lynn Frierson, b 1980

1-8-2-6-1-1
Hoit Karen Frierson, b 1951
m Paula Briggs
1. Hoit Aaron Frierson, b 1978

1-8-3-1-1-1
Clarence William Frierson, 1912-60
m 1935 Bernice Lipka, b 1918. Her address: 211 Tennessee, Waco, Tex
1. Charles Gary Frierson
2. Beverley Frierson

1-8-3-1-1-2
Eileen Frierson
m William G. Dennis. Address: 2607 Woodbough, Houston, Tex
1. James William Dennis

1-8-3-1-1-3
Mary Helen Frierson, b 1926, no issue by first marriage,
m (2) 1947 Garland Leslie Sharpless, b 1916. Address: 6807 Briarstown, Waco, Tex

1. Sherrie Sharpless
2. Garland Leslie Sharpless, Jr., b 1952, m 1980 Laurina Greiger. Address: Pensacola, Fla
3. Mary Rebecca Sharpless, b 1959, m 1979 Joe Jimenez. Address: 1804 Morrow, Waco, Tex

1-8-3-1-1-4
Julia Margaret Frierson, b 1917
m Marvin Davis Free, b 1917. Address: 2608 N 42nd, Waco, Tex
1. Kay Free
2. Fay Free
3. Marvin Davis Free, Jr., b 1947, m 1978 Sandra Garsbane

1-8-3-1-2-1
Mildred Woody, b 1918
m 1934 Walter Byroade, 1916-73. Her address: 2150 N. McCord, Unit 68, Toledo, Ohio
1. Linda Joy Byroade
2. Mary Jane Byroade
3. Deborah Lou Byroade
4. Pamela Sue Byroade

1-8-3-1-2-2
John Woolsey Woody, b 1920
m (1) 1938 Luella Owens, d 1941
1. Ronny Eugene Woody
m (3) Nanlee Stewart, b 1919, no issue. Address: 10606 Brinwood, Houston, Tex
(no issue from second marriage)

1-8-3-1-2-3
Geraldine Woody, 1924-67
m James Wesley Finger, Sr., d ca 1963, div. Both bur in Austin, Tex
1. James Wesley Finger, Jr.
2. Lou Ann Finger m Al Pugh, div, no issue. Address: Austin, Tex

1-8-3-1-3-1
Florrie Gerard, 1914-78
m W. H. Cobb, 1905-59. Both bur in Oakwood Cem, Waco, Tex
1. Jack Norris Cobb, b 1935. Address: 1026 Steight St., Waco, Tex

1-8-3-1-3-2
Davis Gerard, 1914-74
m Minette Darwin. Her address: Waco, Tex
1. Pamera Gerard

1-8-3-1-4-1
Dr. Robert Charles Frierson, b 1928
m 1949 Weda Louise Sesler, b 1932. Address: 1506 Smith St., Waller, Tex
1. Sherry Patricia Frierson
2. Cynthia Lynn Frierson, b 1953
3. Robin Louise Frierson, b 1966
4. Lisa Caroline Frierson, b 1972

1-8-3-1-6-1
Billy B. Brown, b 1922
m 1941 Mary E. Carolus, div. His address: McQueeney, Tex
1. Barbara Brent Brown
2. Jack Eugene Brown

1-8-3-1-7-1
Joyce Marie Owens, b 1926
m (1) Robert S. Martin, div
1. Danny Joe Martin
2. Dickey Dell Martin
m (2) John Brackwell, no issue, div. Her address: Pearl River, La

1-8-3-1-7-2
Billy Dell Owens, b 1928
m 1948 William Christopher Tompkins, b 1925
1. Don Wayne Tompkins
2. David Wayne Tompkins, b 1958, m 1977 Susan D. Coughlin, b 1954

1-8-3-1-8-1
Teddy Fields, b 1926
m (1) ca 1950 Vana Lynn Carlson, b ca 1930, div
1. Rickey Fields, b 1954
2. Donald Fields, b 1957
3. Dana Fields, b 1958
4. Jeanne Marie Fields, b 1961
m (2) 1971 Marilyn Journeay, b 1942, no issue. Address: 4102½ Huey, Houston, Tex

1-8-3-1-8-2
Doris Jeanette Fields, b 1934
m 1955 Tony Rodriquez, b 1935. Address: 2105 Windsor, Waco, Tex
1. Anthony Rodriquez, b 1959
2. James Rodriquez, b 1961, m 1979 Donna G. Williams, b 1961. Address: 700 Westview, Apt. 38, Waco, Tex
3. Patrick Rodriquez, b 1970

1-8-3-1-10-1
Wyndell M. Ferrell, Sr., b 1931
m 1950 Alva Joyce Hudson, b 1938. Address: 817 Glasgow, Waco, Tex
1. Deborah Joyce Ferrell, b 1952
2. Wyndell Marcus Ferrell, Jr., b 1956
3. Lisa Dianne Ferrell, b 1958

1-8-3-1-10-2
Linda Ferrell
m (1) Royce Jay, Sr.
1. Royce Jay, Jr., b 1957
2. Sherry Jay, b 1958
m (2) Dean Marquart
3. Greg Marquart, b 1963
m (3) Phillip Calabria, no issue. Address: R F D, Temple, Tex

1-8-3-1-10-3
Joe Gordon Ferrell, Sr
m 1963 Ann Dubois. Address: 716 Forest Oaks, Waco, Tex
1. Jana Jill Ferrell, b 1966
2. Joe Gordon Ferrell, Jr., b 1969

1-8-3-1-11-1
Judy Ann Arnold, b 1935
m 1968 Scott Shively
1. Hunter Shively, b 1970

1-8-3-1-11-2
Gene Ross Arnold, b 1946
m ca 1962 Laura Ricke. Address: 2100 Tanglewild, Houston, Tex
1. Mark Charleton Arnold, b 1965
2. Don Arnold, b 1967
3. Sarah Arnold, b 1977

1-8-3-1-12-2
Gary Charles Frierson, Sr
m 1978 Cheryl Muzny, b ca 1948. Address: 141119 Duncannon, Houston, Tex
1. Gary Charles Frierson, Jr.
2. Penelope Frierson, b 1977

1-8-3-1-12-3
Thomas Frierson, b 1957
m 1974 Jackie Kincaid, b 1953, div. His address: 8040 Glenview, Pasadena, Tex
1. Thomas Keith Frierson, b 1976, liv w/mother at 624 South St., Apt. 22, Pasadena, Tex

1-8-3-3-2-1
Mae Jo Elledge, b 1927
m 1947 Milton Griggs, b 1928, div. Her address: 8540 Gateway, Space 67, El Paso, Tex
1. Treva Jo Griggs
2. Michael Lee Griggs
3. Rebecca Ruth Griggs

1-8-3-3-4-2
Betty Lou O'Mara, 1925-71, bur at Ingleside, Tex
m (1) 1948 Ray Clowers, d 1952
1. Diane Clowers
m (2) 1954 Bob Wilcox
2. Jimmy Wilcox, b 1955, m 1970 Judy Kilberry, b 1953. Address: Gregory, Tex

1-8-3-3-6-1
Lisbeth Carol Burch, b 1943
m 1963 Glenn Hall, b 1943. Address: 27833 Galecon Road, Canyon Country, Calif
1. Kathy Sue Hall, b 1966
2. Janene Hall, b 1968

1-8-3-4-1-1
Johnnie Dale Frierson, b 1934
m 1954 Barbara Mintzmeier, b 1935. Address: 5622 S. Madison Ave., Tulsa, Okla
1. Dickie Lynn Frierson
2. Rickey Bell Frierson, b 1955, m 1978 Juanita Diane Simpson. Address: 565 E. 51st Place, Tulsa, Okla
3. Barbara Katherine Frierson, b 1957, m 1979 Keith Kressenberg. Address: Dallas, Tex

1-8-3-4-1-2
Ann Marilyn Frierson, b 1939
m 1957 Clarence Bryant, b 1938. Address: 5711 Swift Creek Drive, San Antonio, Tex
1. Dee Ann Bryant, b 1958
2. Teresa Gay Bryant, b 1960

1-8-3-4-2-1
Von Rhea Frierson, b 1930
m 1956 Teresa Albrieo, b 1936. Address: 14432 Misty Meadow Lane, Houston, Tex
1. Tatiana Frierson, b 1961 in Rome, Italy
(two other children died in infancy in Lybia where he worked as a geologist)

1-8-3-4-2-2
Dorothy Belle Frierson, b 1934
m (1) 1951 Elton Cates , 1933-65
1. Cy Cates, b 1953
2. Craig Cates, b 1956
m (2) James Harding, b 1930, no issue. Address: Del Rio, Tex

1-8-3-4-2-3
Jerry Don Frierson, b 1943
m 1963 Sonja Modisette, b 1946. Address: rt. 1, Abilene, Tex
1. Terry Don Frierson, b 1963
2. Gregory Paul Frierson, b 1966

1-8-3-4-2-4
Patti Frierson, b 1948
m 1966 Glenn Shaw, b 1948. Address: 942 S. La Salle, Abilene, Tex
1. Scottie Shaw, b 1968

1-8-3-4-2-6
Tommy Earl Frierson, b 1952
m 1972 Rebecca Kiker, b 1952. Address: Box 211, Roby, Tex
1. Stephanne Frierson, b 1973
2. Buster Lee Frierson, b 1975
3. Becky Frierson, b 1979

1-8-3-4-3-1
Cleo Frierson, b 1939
m 1970 Manuel Carnandez, Address: Coleman, Tex
1. Chalea Annette Carnandez, b 1971
2. Michael Carnandez, b 1973

1-8-3-4-3-3
Charles Edward Frierson, b 1949
m ? . Last known address: Houston, Tex
1. Tommy Edward Frierson, b ca 1973
2. Michael Edward Frierson, b ca 1975

1-8-3-4-3-4
Frances Frierson, b 1948
m 1970 Kenneth Cox, b 1945. Address: Coleman, Tex
1. Terri Cox, b 1971
2. Benji Cox, b 1975
3. Angie Cox, b 1975

1-8-3-4-7-1
Nancy Boynton, b 1942
m Frank Foreman. Address: 1208 S. Elm St., Pecos, Tex
1. Angela Denise Foreman, b 1960. Address: Ginger Tree House, 8th St., Odessa, Tex

2. Nancy Carol Foreman, b 1961
3. Jeffrey Allen Foreman, b 1962
4. Cynthia Lynn Foreman, b 1966

1-8-3-4-7-2
Kenneth R. Boynton, b 1943
m Sharon Williams, div. His address: 1311 E 36th St., Odessa, Tex
1. Russell William Boynton, b 1966
2. Steven Brian Boynton, b 1969
3. Angela Irene Boynton, b 1972
4. Annette Darlene Boynton, b 1972

1-8-3-4-8-1
Macel (Mack) Cade, Jr., b 1943
m 1969 Phyllis Askew. Address: Box 535, Joshua, Tex
1. Macey Kay Cade, b 1970

1-8-3-4-8-3
Judy Nell Cade, b 1948
m 1968 Larry Watson, b 1949. Address: 2304 Joy, Amarillo. Tex
1. Rhonda Kathleen Watson, b 1971

1-8-3-5-1-2
Martin Ross Rightmer, b 1929
m 1956 Nell Miller, b 1935. Address: 115 Crockett St., Luling, Tex
1. Margaret Frances Rightmer, b 1958. Address: Apt 754 Windswept Gardens, Windswept Lane, Houston, Tex
2. Martha Regene Rightmer, b 1960
3. John Ross Rightmer, b 1961
4. Mary Nell Rightmer, b 1964

1-8-3-5-2-1
David Fluitt, b 1945
m 1968 Sue Meyer, b 1948. Address: Box 387, Somerset, Tex
1. Shawn Ray Fluitt. b 1968
2. Brandy Ray Fluitt, b 1970

1-8-3-5-3-1
Gloria Ann White, b 1937
m 1957 James Knadel. Address: Cost, Tex
1. Elizabeth Ann Knadel
2. Janette Knadel, 1959-69
3. Carolyn Knadel, b 1959

1-8-3-5-5-1
Joe Ray Shock, b 1938
m (1) Rebecca Polasek
1. Lance Lee Shock, b ca 1969
m (2) Isabelle Hunicutt. Address: Hwy 476 West, Poteet, Tex
2. Billy Joe Shock, b 1975

1-8-3-5-5-2
Becky Shock, b 1940
m 1960 Bob Hazel. Address: Houston, Tex
1. Debbie Hazel, b 1960
2. Bobby Hazel, b 1963

1-8-3-8-1-1
Joe Marshall Kelly, Jr., b 1936
m 1961 Laura McMillan, b 1941. Address: Lockhart, Tex
1. Andrea Kay Kelly, b 1962
2. Allison Kelly, b 1967
3. Marshall Allen Kelly, b 1971

1-8-3-8-1-2
Thomas Plaz Kelly, 1940-80
m 1965 Caroline Ann Jenkins, b 1945. Her address: 914 Dartmoor, Austin, Tex
1. Stephen Wade Kelly, b 1969
2. Erin Thompson Kelly, b 1974

1-8-3-8-2-1
Martin Everett Cherry, b 1948
m 1972 Nancy Brown, b 1948. Address: 2502 Bluffview, Áustin, Tex
1. Martin Everett Cherry, Jr., b 1979

1-8-3-9-3-1
John Edward Bigley, b 1949
m 1971 Katherine Warthen, b 1950. Address: 2004 Curch St., Georgetown, Tex
1. Betty Bigley, b 1978

1-8-3-13-1-1
Robert David Frierson, b 1951
m 1974 Sharon Kay Martin, b 1955. Address: 1017 Shorecrest, Garland, Tex
1. Sheri D Anne Frierson, b 1975
1. Forrest Edward Frierson II, b 1979

1-8-3-13-2-1
Linda Morris, b 1948
1. Jessica Morris, b 1969

1-8-4-1-1-3
Jean Marie Wallace, b 1939
m Thomas Lehn Scarborough. Address: Longmont, Colo
1. Dana Linn Scarborough, b 1961
2. Kelley Lee Scarborough, b 1965
3. Lisa Ann Scarborough, b 1967
4. Gaile Marie Scarborough, b 1969

1-8-4-1-2-1
Mary atherine Wallace, b 1934
m 1953 Patrick Kelley, div. Her address: 109A Shannan Circle, Del Rio, Tex
1. Malissa L. Kelley, b 1954
2. Vanessa L. Kelley
3. Shaun Patrick Kelley

1-8-4-1-2-2
Paula Ann Wallace, b 1938
m 1958 Warren Taylor Johnson, Sr., b 1933. Address: 501 Spring St., Del Rio, Tex
1. Warren Taylor Johnson, Jr,m b 1963

1-8-4-1-3-1
Dr. Wallace Edwin Lowry, Jr., b 1938
m 1966 Martha Sue Shepherd. Address: 4808 Arrowhead, Temple, Tex
1. Patrick Shepherd Lowry, b 1967
2. Mary Susan Lowry, b 1968
3. Elizabeth Ann Lowry, b 1976

1-8-4-2-1-1
Chester Eugene Young, b 1936
m 1958 Leslie Nicholson, b 1937. Address: 16 Wild Cat Hollow Drive, Kyle, Tex
1. Baby girl d at birth
2. Craig Fenner Young, b 1963

1-8-4-2-1-2
Robert Conley Young, b 1938
m (1) 1961 Louann Lancaster, b 1940, div. Her address: 623 Hilred, Conroe, Tex
1. Cheryl Louise Young, b 1964, liv w/mother
m (2) Helen (Higgins) Lakatos. Address: 6311 Crakston, Houston, Tex

1-8-4-2-2-2
Marcia Young, b 1951, no issue by first marriage
m (2) 1979 Dennis Gregorcyk, b 1945. Address: 4415 S. 1st., Austin, Tex
1. Heather Denise Gregorcyk, b 1979

1-8-4-2-2-3
Julie Lynn Young, b 1953
m 1974 Zeke Hart, b 1953. Address: 7902 Wynne Lane, Austin, Tex
1. Christina Lynn Hart, b 1975

1-8-4-2-3-1
John Wallace Young, Jr., b 1944
m 1965 Patricia Lubbock, b 1945. Address: 817 North Gray, Caldwell, Tex
1. John Wallace Young III, b 1968
2. Kristen Anne Young, b 1973

1-8-4-2-3-2
Susan Louise Young, b 1946
m 1969 Rudolph Palkowetz, b 1944. Address: 1924 Foxtail Place, Woodlands, Tex
1. Mary Rebecca Palkowetz, b 1977

1-8-4-2-3-3
William Patterson Young, b 1948
m 1970 Linda Siegle, b 1950. Address: 14 Laurel Ave., Summit, N J
1. Heather Lynn Young, b 1975
2. Kimberly Anne Young, b 1978

1-8-4-2-3-4
Stephen Joseph Young, b 1950
m 1973 Janet Rumbaugh, b 1951. Address: 8502 Stable Glen, Dallas, Tex
1. Preston Holt Young, b 1979

1-8-4-2-3-6
Sarah Elizabeth Young, b 1954
m 1974 Lee Burns, b 1951. Address: 3603 Mulberry Hills, Kingwood, Tex
1. Bridgett Anne Burns, b 1977
2. Travis Carter Burns, b 1978

1-8-4-4-1-1
Betsye Ross Parsons, b 1938
m 1956 Lt. Col. John Everett Eshelman, b 1934. Address: 814 Castle Ridge Road, Austin, Tex
1. Michael Bryan Eshelman, b 1957, m 1976 Connie Renee Collins, b 1957
2. Mark Davis Eshelman, b 1961

1-8-4-4-1-2
Jean Stewart Parsons, b 1944
m 1961 Kenneth Wayne Miller, b 1941. Address: 703 Grey Fox Trail, Austin, Tex
1. Scott Miller, b 1963
2. Jarrod Miller, b 1966

1-8-4-4-1-3
Judy Ann Parsons, b 1946
m 1965 Alan Curtis Miller, b 1946. Address: 408 Hays St., Kyle, Tex
1. Ronald Jacob Miller, b 1966
2. Stephen Wade Miller, b 1970

1-8-4-6-1-1
Nancy Craig Carlisle, b 1954
m 1975 Dr. Robert M. Henry, b 1951. Address: Wednesday Hill Road, Rt. 1, Durham, N. H.
1. Mark Wallace Henry, b 1981

1-8-5-2-1-1
M. N. Asher, b 1931
m 1954 Carolyn Trowell, b 1929. Address: 1005 Leslie Court, Arlington, Tex
1. Susan Diane Asher, b 1957
2. Amy Louise Asher, b 1959
3. Carmel Lynn Asher, b 1961

1-8-5-2-2-1
S. A. Sellers, b 1931
m 1952 Peggie Abernathy, b 1935. Address: 1732 Parkridge Drive, Arlington, Tex
1. Gregory Sellers, b 1958
2. Suzanne Sellers, b 1961

1-8-5-2-3-1
Lloyd Boyce Needham, b 1936
m 1961 Arva Nell Fuchs, b 1939. Address: Rt. 2, Gonzales, Tex
1. Brian Wade Needham, b 1964
2. Jason Lane Needham, b 1969
3. Dane Neal Needham, b 1971

1-8-5-2-3-2
Jewell Earline Needham, b 1940
m 1963 N. R. Moffett, b 1960. Address: 12335 Bexley, Houston, Tex
1. Gail Ann Moffett, b 1965
2. Tracy Elaine Moffett, b 1969

1-8-5-2-3-3
Virginia Lynn Needham, b 1947
m (1) D. R. Faltysek, div
1. Gena Renee Faltysek, b 1964
m (2) W. G. Sears, deceased. Her address: 12958 Newbrook, Houston, Tex
2. Lori Nichole Sears, b 1970

1-8-5-3-1-1
Ruth Ann Rhodes, b 1935
m 1955 Lee Stephenson, b ca 1935
1. Jennifer Stephenson
2. Sigrid Stephenson, b 1960

1-8-5-3-2-1
Wanda Kay Rhodes, b 1943
m 1962 David G. Robinson
1. David Scott Robinson, b 1962
2. Doni Brent Robinson, b 1967

1-8-5-3-2-2
Peggy Sue Rhodes, b 1945
m 1964 Mark A. Jaboroski
1. Kendy Kay Jaboroski, b 1967

GENERATION VII

1-5-3-1-2-2-1
Linda Lee McBurnett, b 1945
m Glynn Edward Schanen, b 1942. Address: 307 Ashburn, Robstown, Tex
1. Amy Allison Schanen, b 1966
2. Dean Edward Schenen, b 1969

1-5-3-1-2-2-2
Dr. David Barry McBurnett, b 1946
m Sandra Kay Starke, b 1946. Address: 11138 Jackson Terrace, Corpus Christi, Tex
1. Laura Gary McBurnett, b 1971
2. Leigh Allison McBurnett, b 1973

1-5-7-2-5-1-1
Linda Ellen Light, b 1952
m 1976 Richard Eugene Bump, b 1947
1. Coulter Miles Bump, b 1979

1-5-7-2-6-1-1
Hugh Prather III, b 1937
m (1) 1958 Susan ?
1. Scott Prather, b 1959
m (2) Gayle Plants, b 1947
2. John Christopher Prather, b 1978

1-5-7-2-6-2-1
Virginia Russ, b 1943
m 1965 Thomas Nash Smith III, b 1943. Address: 1045 Collingswood, Corpus Christi, Tex
1. Thomas Nash Smith IV, b 1967
2. Leon Russ Smith, b 1971
3. Alissa Virginia Smith, b 1978

1-5-7-2-6-2-2
Christine Russ, b 1946
m 1970 Richard Earl Butler II, b 1947
1. Francisca Yturria Butler, b 1972
2. Richard Earl Butler III, b 1975

1-5-7-2-7-1-2
Max Robert Eversberg, b 1945
m 1971 Helen Milburn, b 1945
1. Leslie Meredith Eversberg, b 1975
2. Ashly Louise Eversberg, b 1976
3. Robert Russ Milburn Eversberg, b 1979

1-5-7-2-7-2-1
Ann Elizabeth Holaday, b 1945
m 1969 Estern Russell Lambert, b 1945. Address: Corpus Christi, Tex

1. Lindsey Elizabeth Lambert, b 1974
2. Katherine Austin Lambert, b 1977

1-8-2-1-1-2-1
Richard L. Dickerson, b 1949
m Linda Tucker, b 1949
1. Dana Dickerson, b 1970
2. Sean Dickerson, b 1976

1-8-2-1-2-2-2
Matthew Earl Robinson, b 1952
m Vickie L. Gordon, b 1951
1. Gordon Matthew Robinson, b 1973

1-8-2-1-3-1-1
Virginia Gifford, b 1949
m 1968 Johnny Glover, b 1947. Address: 2819 Willow Park, Richland Hills, Tex
1. Roy Bryan Glover, b 1969
2. Eric Nathan Glover, b 1971
3. Amber Deanne Glover, b 1974

1-8-2-1-3-1-2
Ronald Duane Gifford, b 1952
m 1972 Celia Davis
1. Clayton Todd Gifford, b 1974

1-8-2-1-3-1-4
Mary Jane Gifford, b 1958
m 1977 Gary Dale Massey, b 1959. Address: Rt. 1, Box 89C Roanoak, Tex
1. Tashia Leanne Massey, b 1977
2. Tiffany Jane Massey, b 1979

1-8-2-1-3-2-1
Jerry Don Gifford, b 1949
m Sharon Bullard, b 1959. Address: Rt.1, Box 89A, Roanoak, Tex
1. Nathan Don Gifford, b 1972
2. Jonothon Davis Gifford, b 1976
3. Jeremy Scott Gifford, b 1979

1-8-2-1-3-2-2
Troy Michael Gifford, b 1951
m 1972 Eva Joyce Graves, b 1957. Address: Rt. 1, Box 89B, Roanoak, Tex
1. Eva Renee Gifford, b 1973
2. Amansa Joyce Gifford, b 1976

1-8-2-1-3-2-3
Rev. Douglass Eugene Gifford, b 1954
m 1977 Winnie Ann Frame. Address: Rt.1, Box 322, Rochester, Minn
1. Patricia Ann (Frame) Gifford, b 1975, legally adopted by Rev. Douglass E. Gifford
2. James Edward (Frame) Gifford, b 1976, legally adopted by Rev. Douglass E. Gifford
3. Natalie Noel Gifford, b 1979

1-8-2-1-3-2-4
Gaylia Joyce Gifford, b 1954
m Phillip Anthony Norris, b 1955. Address: Fort Worth, Tex
1. Gerrard Phillip Norris, b 1979

1-8-2-2-1-1-1
Gary Lynn Lutsa, b 1946
m Cathy Townsend, b 1954
1. Leslie Renee Lutsa, b 1972
2. Kelley Lynn Lutsa, b 1978

1-8-3-1-1-1-1
Charles Gary Frierson, b 1938
m (1) 1962 Kay Phillips, div
1. Stephan Hall Frierson, b 1964
2. Shelly Frierson, b 1966
m (2) Vickie Britton, no issue. Address: P. O. Box 31767, Dallas, Tex

1-8-3-1-1-1-2
Beverley Frierson, b 1936
m 1956 Dan Mayfield, Sr., b 1934. Address: 2824 Bremar, Waco, Tex
1. Melissa Mayfield, b 1957 m 1979 James Bennett. Address: 3728 Grimm St., Waco, Tex
2. Dan Mayfield, Jr.

1-8-3-1-1-2-1
James William Dennis, b 1938
m 1965 Betsy Urban, b 1946. Address: 17206 Seven Pines, Spring, Tex
1. Dwaine Dennis, b 1971, legally adopted
2. Deanna Dennis, b 1978, legally adopted

1-8-3-1-1-3-1
Sherrie Sharpless, b 1948
m (1) Ken Ables
1. Robbie Ables, b 1970
2. Joshua Ables, b 1976

m (2) Bruce Engle, no issue. Address: Waco, Tex

1-8-3-1-1-4-1
Kay Free, b 1941
m (1) Ray Evory, div
1. Sharon Kay Evory, b 1971
m (2) 1972 Don Ellison, b 1942, no issue. Address: 4429 Alta Mesa, Ft. Worth, Tex

1-8-3-1-1-4-2
Fay Free, b 1941
m 1959 Ray Deaton. Address: 834 White Oak Center, Laurenceville, Ga
1. Melinda Gary Deaton, b 1963
2. Mark Deaton, b 1963
3. Michelle Deaton, b 1969

1-8-3-1-2-1-1
Linda Joy Byroade, b 1945
m 1964 Jerry Jackson, b 1944. Address: Nebraska St., Toledo, Ohio
1. Tina Marie Jackson, b 1967
2. Lisa Ann Jackson, b 1969

1-8-3-1-2-1-2
Mary Jane Byroade, b 1969
m 1975 Jeff Essak, b 1947. Address: Toledo, Ohio
1. Erin Rachel Essak, b 1980, legally adopted

1-8-3-1-2-1-3
Deborah Lou Byroade, b 1952
m 1974 Jeff Schaff, b 1953. Address: Toledo, Ohio
1. Kimberley Michelle Schaaf, b 1978

1-8-3-1-2-1-4
Pamela Sue Byroade, b 1952
m 1976 Steven Kinser, b 1950. Address: 6680 Amanda Southern Road, Amanda, Ohio
1. Ashley Elizabeth Kinser, b 1978

1-8-3-1-2-2-1
Ronny Eugene Woody, b 1938
m (1) Ruby Lee Jackson, b 1938, div
1. Raymond Scott Woody, b 1962
m (2) Margaret Ann Krehoff, b 1947. Address: 1890 S. Carolina St., Green Rover, Wyo
2. Christopher Todd Woody, b 1973
3. Gretchen Nanette Woody, b 1974

1-8-3-1-2-3-1
James Wesley Finger, Jr., b 1940
m 1959 Mary K. Sims, b 1939, div.
1. Donald Ray Finger, b ca 1961 (twins)
2. Deborah Kay Finger, b ca 1961
3. James Wesley Finger III, b 1963

1-8-3-1-3-2-1
Pamera Gerard, b 1950
m ca 1972 Jack Wilkinson, div.
1. Jason Wilkinson, b 1973

1-8-3-1-4-1-1
Sherry Patricia Frierson, b 1950
m 1969 Joe W. Taylor, b 1944. Address: 627 Creekford, Spring Tex
1. Lara Leigh Taylor, b 1975
2. Joe Wesley Taylor, b 1976
3. Jim Weldon Taylor, b 1978

1-8-3-1-6-1-1
Barabara Brant Brown, b 1942
m (1) 1962 Jack Dennis Hays, div.
1. Christopher Shawn Hays, b 1964
m (2) Allen Reece, no issue. Address: 8615 Glen Shadow, San Antonio, Tex

1-8-3-1-6-1-2
Jack Eugene Brown, b 1925
m Mary Frances Van Fleet, b 1924. Address: 2300 N L St., Midland, Tex
1. Van Michael Brown, b 1952
2. Patrick Allen Brown, b 1958
3. Margaret Jeanne Brown, b 1945, dau of Mary Frances Van Fleet by previous marriage. Adopted by Jack Eugene Brown

1-8-3-1-7-1-1
Danny Joe Martin, b 1946
m (1) Lula ?, div. She returned to her home in Greece
1. Niko Martin, w/mother in Greece
m (2) Alma Martinez, no issue. Address: Houston, Tex

1-8-3-1-7-1-2
Dickie Dell Martin, no issue from first two marriages,
m (3) Michael Watson
1. John Watson, b 1971
2. Jennifer Watson, b 1973
m (4) Jesse Hensler, no issue

1-8-3-1-7-2-1
Don Wayne Tompkins, b 1950
m 1972 Terry Linda Karen Davidson, b 1949. Addres: 4906 Mistletoe, Pasadena, Tex
1. Tracy Krystena Tompkins, b 1977
2. Doren Wayne Tompkins. b 1977

1-8-3-3-2-1-1
Treva Jo Griggs, b 1948
m 1968 Larry Dwane Lowers, b 1947. Address: 5234 Dearborn, El Paso, Tex
1. Larry Dwane Lowers, Jr., b 1970
2. Brian Christopher Lowers, b 1973
3. Jesse Wade Lowers, b 1975

1-8-3-3-2-1-2
Michael Lee Griggs, b 1949
m 1975 Barbara Ann Harris. Address: El Paso, Tex
1. James Milton Griggs, b 1976

1-8-3-3-2-1-3
Rebecca Ruth Griggs, b 1951
m 1972 Jerry K. Nichols, b 1948. Address: 3541 Breckenridge, El Paso, Tex
1. Christian Kenneth Nichols, b 1974
2. Jolee Rebecca Nichols, b 1977

1-8-3-3-4-2-1
Diane Clowers, b 1951
m 1967 Bobby Glover, b 1948. Address: Ingleside, Tex
1. Tina Glover, b 1968
2. Robert Glover, b 1970
3. Brand Glover, b 1975

1-8-3-4-1-1-1
Dickie Lynn Frierson, b 1955
m 1976 Debbie Jean Cook. Address: 4808 Elwood, Lot 679, Tulsa, Okla
1. Carrie Katherine Frierson, b 1980

1-8-3-5-3-1-1
Elizabeth Ann Knadel, b 1958
m 1978 Steven Keyser. Address: Fredericksburg, Tex
1. Stephanie Ann Keyser, b 1980

1-8-4-1-2-1-2
Vanessa L. Kelley, b 1956
m 1973 Jerry Lee, b 1952. Address: Lubbock, Tex
1. Isaac Lee, b 1974
2. Bethel Ruth Lee, b 1979

1-8-4-1-2-1-3
Shaun Patrick Kelley, b 1958
m 1976 Mary Ellis Hernandez, b 1958. Address: San Angelo, Tex
1. Jennifer Kelley, b 1977

1-8-5-3-1-1-1
Jennifer Stephenson, b 1957
m David Crawley, div. Her address: Lubbock, Tex
1. David Austin Crawley, b 1975

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM JACKSON WALLACE 1812-87

Starting with William J. Wallace (1812-87) for Generation I, each successive generation of all his known descendants is designated by the addition of one number. This number also represents that individual's chronological position of birth in relation to his siblings:

> Example: 1-11-4-6-2 is the number for the second child (in Generation V) of the sixth child (in Generation IV) of the fourth child (in Generation III) of the eleventh child (in Generation II) of William J. Wallace (Generation I).

Children whose names precede other information or dates have no known descendants and are not listed in the following generation.

GENERATION I

(from Wallace)

1

William Jackson Wallace, 1812-87
m (1) 1839 Mary Jane Burch, 1822-59, both bur in Wallace Cemetary, Chula, Mo

1. Hiram Craig Wallace
2. Samuel Jonothon Wallace
3. Wesley Birch Wallace, 1845-92, unmarried
4. James Walker Wallace
5. Charlotte Wallace, b 1850, d in infancy, bur in Wallace Cem, Chula, Mo
6. Anne Marie Wallace, 1852-4, bur in Wallace Cem
7. Jennie Elizabeth Wallace
8. Charles Benjamin Wallace

m (2) 1860 Elizabeth Zielah Williams, 1832-69, bur in Wallace Cem

9. Dixie Amanda Wallace
10. John William Wallace
11. Robert Lee Wallace
12. Roberta Wallace

GENERATION II

1-1
Hiram Craig Wallace, 1841-1922
m 1874 Julia Lawrence Frierson, 1856-1935, both bur at Kyle, Tex
1. William Parker Wallace
2. Julia Ada Wallace
3. Keith Wallace
4. Charles Davis Wallace
5. Helen Cornelia Wallace, 1883-1962, unmarried, bur at Kyle, Tex
6. Carl Lorraine Wallace
7. John E. Wallace, 1887-ca 1908, unmarried, bur at Big Spring, Tex
8. James Robert Wallace

1-2
Samuel Jonothon Wallace, 1845-1907
m Sarah Wilcoxon, 1844-1911
1. Charles Birch Wallace moved to Montana where it is reputed he married and had two daus
2. A twin of Charles Birch Wallace who died young
3. Ephram Jonothon Wallace, d unmarried
4. John Wallace, d ca age 18 unmarried
5. William Albert Wallace, d unmarried

1-4
James Walker Wallace, 1848-1918
m Sallie Ann Alexander, 1857-1942. Both bur at Yoakum, Tex
1. Mary Catherine Wallace
2. Maude Wallace

1-7
Jennie Elizabeth Wallace, 1855-1934
m 1874 Rev. John Carnahan Horn, d 1932
1. Lulie Gilliam Horn
2. John William Herschel Horn
3. Wallace Birch Horn
4. Karl W. Horn
5. Pearl Isabel Horn
6. Jennie Murray Horn

1-8
Charles Benjamin Wallace, 1858-1923
m (1) Janie May, 1862-82, no issue
m (2) 1887 Nancy Elizabeth May, 1858-1944, sister of first wf
1. Charlotte May Wallace
2. Ivan Laverne Wallace

GENERATION II
(continued)

1-9
Dixie Amanda Wallace, 1861-1924
m 1890 Zachary Taylor Hooker, 1849-1929
1. Harriet Lou Hooker
2. Wallace Taylor Hooker
3. George Williams Hooker

1-10
John William Wallace, 1863-1923
m 1889 Minnie Lee Ward, 1864-1911, both bur at Memphis, Tex
1. Herschel Ward Wallace, d unmarried, WW I
2. Hugh Alvin Wallace

1-11
Robert Lee Wallace, 1865-1938
m Caroline Liggett
1. Roberta Caroline Wallace
2. Elizabeth Wallace, d in infancy

1-12
Roberta Wallace, 1865-1889
m 1889 James Nance Houston, 1868-1938, both bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Oscar Parke Houston
2. Mary Lawrence Houston
3. Wallace Fredrick Houston, 1902-39, m ? , no issue, div. He is bur at Kyle, Tex

GENERATION III

1-1-1
William Parker Wallace, 1875-1930, bur at Beaumont, Tex
m (1) 1902 Mary Ella Storts, 1875-1913, bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Thomas Hiram Wallace, Sr.
2. William Parker Wallace, Jr.
3. Lewis Thompson Wallace, 1908-09
4. Julia Mary Wallace

m (2) 1918 Mary (Collier) Randall, 1885-1946, no issue
5. Martha Rebecca (Randall) Wallace, b 1909, legally adopted by William Parker Wallace, Sr., m George Howard Brooks, 1903-72, no issue. He is bur at Meridian, Tex. Her address: 4801 Sanger, Waco, Tex

1-1-2
Julia Ada Wallace, 1876-1973
m 1909 Rev. Christopher Conley Young, 1876-1921, both bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Charles Hamilton Young
2. William Conley Young
3. John Wallace Young, Sr.
4. George Craig Young, b 1916, d in infancy

1-1-3
Keith Wallace, 1878-1907, bur at Big Spring, Tex
m ca 1902 Emma May Gossett, 1882-1961, bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Craig Gossett Wallace, 1903-04
2. Lloyd Keith Wallace, b 1904, m (1) Jennie Inez Chapman, 1911-55, no issue, bur at Kyle, Tex. m (2) Irma Duncan, b 1909, no issue. Address: Agua Dulce, Tex

1-1-4
Charles Davis Wallace, 1881-1952, bur at Kyle, Tex
m 1915 Laura Belle Donalson, b 1884. Her address: 106 S. Sledge St., Kyle, Tex
1. Julia Frances Wallace

1-1-6
Carl Lorraine Wallace, 1884-1957
m 1913 Betty Orme, 1891-1955, div. Both bur in San Mateo Co., Calif
1. Frances-Keith Wallace

1-1-8
James Robert Wallace, 1890-1958
m 1923 Melia (Amelia) Eloise Ridgeway, 1892-1979, both bur at Kyle, Tex
1. James Robert Wallace, Jr., 1925-30
2. James Keith Wallace, d in infancy
3. Julia Helen Wallace

1-4-1
Mary Catherine Wallace, 1893-1972
m 1918 Henry Clay Moore, 1871-1960, both bur at Yoakum, Tex
1. Edwin Wallace Moore
2. Jeane Moore

1-4-2
Maude Wallace, 1896-1975
m (1) 1920 Richard Pleasant Henderson, 1887-1944, both bur at Yoakum, Tex
1. James Richard Henderson, Sr.
2. William Pleasant Henderson, Sr.
m (2) C. Ed Smith, no issue

1-7-1
Lulie Gillian Horn, 1875-1937
m 1903 Harvey Milo Hawkins, 1878-1968, both bur at Newman, Calif
1. Lysle DeNier Hawkins, 1905-39, unmarried
2. Theodore Gillian Hawkins

1-7-2
John William Herschel Horn, 1878-1952
m 1907 Dena Thoman, 1878-1964, both bur at Lamar, Colo
1. Donald Thomas Horn, 1905-67, m 1931 Jewell Brown, 1907-65, no issue, both bur at Lamar, Colo
2. Lewis Edwin Horn
3. Bernard Carnahan Horn

1-7-3
Wallace Birch Horn, 1882-1968
m 1907 Cora Belle Burger, 1881-1963, both bur at Aztec, N M
1. Paul Bayard Horn, Sr.
2. Karl Burger Horn
3. Roberta Elizabeth Horn
4. Dorothy Virginia Horn, b 1915, m 1941 Floyd Lee Gibson, div, no issue. Her address: 1814 N. Normandie, Los Angeles, Calif
5. Flora Belle Horn

1-7-4
Karl W. Horn, 1888-ca 1970
m Elsie Golden, d 1977, both bur at Chatham, N J
1. Zona Horn
2. Elizabeth Wallace Horn

1-7-5
Pearl Isabel Horn, 1890-1961
m 1922 Virgil Jones Sims, 1890-1969, both bur at Redlands, Calif
1. Helen Janet Sims
2. Virgene Sims
3. Virgil Jones Sims, Jr., b 1928. Address: 1190 N. Shattuck, Orange, Calif

1-7-6
Jennie Murray Horn, b 1892
m (1) 1917 Thomas Edmund Leiper, 1893-1965, div. He is bur at Billings, Mont
1. June Elizabeth Leiper
2. Wallace Hardy Leiper
3. Hugh Carnahan Leiper
m (2) 1939 Fredrick William Melius, 1883-1946, no issue. Her address: Rt.1, Box 101B, Paonia, Colo

1-8-1
Charlotte May Wallace, 1890-1927
m 1913 Arthur Taylor, 1855-1956, both bur at Cordell, Okla
1. Gladys May Taylor, b 1922, m 1956 John Samuel King, Jr., 1921-79. Her address: 9225 Clearhurst, Dallas, Tex
2. Wallace Arthur (Tate) Taylor
3. Mary Elizabeth (Tiny) Taylor

1-8-2
Ivan Laverne Wallace, 1893-1977
m 1921 Mary Frances Smith, 1889-1973, both bur at Fredrick, Okla
1. Laverne Eugene Wallace

1-9-1
Harriet Lou Hooker, 1891-1970
m 1917 Raymond S. Casebeer, b 1888. His address: Schneiter Boarding House, Wheeling, Mo
1. David Hooker Casebeer, 1918-20
2. Lawrence Eugene Casebeer, 1920-28
3. Oran Taylor Casebeer
4. John Stanton Casebeer
5. Mary Ruth Casebeer
6. Margaret Elizabeth Casebeer, b 1927. Address: Rt. 5, Chillicothe, Mo
7. Charles Rice Casebeer, b 1928. Address Rt. 5, Chillicothe, Mo

1-9-2
Wallace Taylor Hooker, b 1895
m 1919 Edna Case, b 1896. Address: Rt. 1, Chula, Mo
1. Mildred Lorene Hooker
2. Dixie Louise Hooker
3. Raymond Wallace Hooker
4. George Wesley Hooker, d in WW II, unmarried
5. Charles Richard Hooker, b 1927, m 1974 Sandia Case, b 1939. Address: Rt. 1, Chula, Mo
6. Mary Helen Hooker
7. Zachary Taylor Hooker

1-9-3
George Williams Hooker, 1904-78
m 1931 Nolys Jones, b 1908. Her address: 2054 Mercer Rd., New Brighton, Pa
1. Mary Lee Margaret Hooker
2. Betty Hooker
3. Nolys Martha Ann Hooker, b 1937, m 1963 Richard Dyson, div, no issue. Her address: c/o Univ. of Maryland Library
4. George Coulter Hooker
5. Michael Weber Hooker, b 1952. Address: Long Island, N Y

1-10-2
Hugh Alvin Wallace, b 1899
m 1926 Hazel Mae Spier, 1904-78. His address: Trinity Towers, 2800 Illinois, Midland, Tex. She is bur at Austin, Tex
1. Jane Elizabeth Wallace

1-11-1
Roberta Caroline Wallace, 1895-1960
m 1930 Robert Hays Casement, 1886-1954, both bur at Harrison, Ark
1. Mary Casement, d in infancy
2. Abigail Eilline Casement, b 1934
3. William Wallace Casement
4. John O'N. Casement

1-12-1
Col. Oscar Parke Houston, 1891-19--
m 1924 Katherine Ada Dinwiddie, 1902-57, both bur in Ft. Sam Houston Ntl. Cem
1. Katherine Houston
2. Marian Jeanne Houston
3. Mary Elizabeth Houston

1-12-2
Mary Lawrence Houston, 1893-1957
m 1923 Frederick Lowe, 1891-1963, both d in Burlington, Vt.
She is and he will be bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Mary Elizabeth Lowe

GENERATION IV

1-1-1-1
Thomas Hiram Wallace, Sr., 1904-64, bur in Forest Lawn Cem, Hollywood Hills, Calif
m 1933 Margret Linn Cooper, b 1911, Address: 11625 Lakeside Place Drive, Houston, Tex
1. Thomas Hiram Wallace, Jr., 1934-62, bur in Forest Lawn Cem, Hollywood Hills, Los Angeles, Calif, m Janifer Spears, no issue
2. William Linn Wallace, 1938-80, unmarried, bur in Forest Lawn Cem, Hollywood Hills, Los Angeles, Calif
3. Jean Marie Wallace

1-1-1-2
William Parker Wallace, Jr., b 1905. Address: 512 Johnson, Del Rio, Tex
m 1933 Anona Edwards, 1906-80, bur at Del Rio, Tex
1. Mary Catherine Wallace
2. Paula Ann Wallace

1-1-1-3
Julia Mary Wallace, b 1910
m 1932 Wallace Edwin Lowry, b 1903. Address: 2020 Ave. O, Huntsville, Tex
1. Dr. Wallace Edwin Lowry, Jr.
2. Burt Lewis Lowry

1-1-2-1
Charles Hamilton Young, b 1911
m (1) 1935 Mary Belle Pyland, 1910-59, bur at Kyle, Tex
1. Chester Eugene Young
2. Robert Conley Young
m (2) 1961 Anne B. Smith Lancaster, b 1916. Address: 802 W. Blanco St., Kyle, Tex

1-1-2-2
William Conley Young, 1913-73, bur at Kyle, Tex
m 1942 Cleonell Echols, b 1917. Her Address: 301 N. Wallace St., Kyle, Tex
1. Paul Wayne Young, b 1949
2. Marcia Young
3. Julie Lynn Young
The children were born bros and sis, all legally adopted

1-1-2-3
John Wallace Young, 1914-74
m 1942 Anne Patterson, 1918-73. Both bur in Forest Park Cem, Houston, Tex
1. John Wallace Young, Jr.
2. Susan Louise Young

3. William Patterson Young
4. Stephen Joseph Young
5. Deborah Anne Young, b 1951, m 1980 Alan Graves, b 1951. Address: 1500 Bay Area Blvd., B-107, Houston, Tex
6. Sarah Elizabeth Young
7. Julia Mary Young, b 1960. Address: 1924 Foxtail Place, Woodlands, Tex

1-1-4-1
Julia Frances Wallace, b 1916. Address: 404 W. Hays St., Kyle, Tex
m (1) Ross Parsons, div, d 1977, bur at Galveston, Tex
1. Betsye Ross Parsons
2. Jean Stewart Parsons
3. Judy Ann Parsons
m (2) Edwin Toalson, div, no issue

1-1-6-1
Frances Keith Wallace, b 1914
m 1953 Walter Lexington Carlisle, div. Her address: Seattle, Wash
1. Nancy Craig Carlisle

1-1-8-3
Julia Helen Wallace, b 1928
m John Benton Carlson, b 1923. Address: 1508 Princeton Ave., Austin, Tex
1. Bruce Robert Carlson, b 1953, m 1977 Lisa Gaye Pitzer, b 1955. Address: 6407 Sunny Sky Way, Austin, Tex
2. Linda Arlene Carlson, b 1959. Address: 8812 Dawnridge Circle #101, Austin, Tex
3. James Richard Carlson, b 1962
4. Donna Marie Carlson, b 1963

1-4-1-1
Edwin Wallace Moore, b 1920
m 1946 Margaret Givens, b 1914. Address: 4607 Stoneleigh, San Antonio, Tex
1. Catherine Laverne Moore, b 1947
2. James Wallace Moore, b 1950, m 1974 Nancy Elaine Palimeri, b 1951. Address: 5243 Cerro Vista, San Antonio, Tex

1-4-1-2
Jeane Moore, b 1926
m (1) 1944 Bob Kent, 1922-58
1. Carol Jeane Kent

2. William Wallace Kent, b 1952. Address: 8165 Richmond, Apt 1007, Houston, Tex
3. Kathleen Clive Kent. Address: 8165 Richmond, Apt 1007, Houston, Tex

m (2) Robert D. Tollett. Address: Box 202, Boerne, Tex

1-4-2-1
James Richard Henderson, Sr., b 1922
m 1944 Jewell Allen, b 1922. Address: 2509 Towering Oaks, Bryan, Tex
1. James Richard Henderson, Jr., b 1947

1-4-2-2
William Pleasant Henderson, Sr., b 1928
m 1955 Rita Anne Moore, b 1936. Address: 3337 Cameron, Tyler, Tex
1. William Pleasant Henderson, Jr., b 195_. Address: 4444 Westheimer, Houston, Tex
2. Bruce Hart Henderson, b 1959
3. David Moore Henderson, b 1964 (twins)
4. Kay Moore Henderson, b 1964

1-7-1-2
Theodore Gillian Hawkins, b 1907
m (1) Elsie Tognazinni, b 1909
1. Ann Gillian Hawkins, b 1939, m 1977 Don James. Address: 20920 Pacific Coast Hwy., Malibu, Calif

m (2) Mary L. Drake. Address: 4525 N. 66th St., No 133, Scottsdale, Ariz

1-7-2-2
Lewis Edwin Horn, b 1907
m 1936 Lucille Dunn, b 1914. Address: 401 Via Casitas #11, Greenbrae, Calif
1. Sally Lucille Horn
2. Lewis Patrick Horn

1-7-2-3
Bernard Carnahan Horn, b 1910
m 1937 Betty Nell Barley, b 1914. Address: 108 W. Chestnut, Lamar, Colo
1. Cynthia Jane Horn
2. John Bernard Horn

1-7-3-1
Paul Bayard Horn, Sr., b 1908
m 1944 Mary Dorothy Mitchell, b 1910. Address: 108 W. Gladden Dr., Farmington, N M

1. Paul Bayard Horn, Jr., 1945-74, bur at Farmington, N M
2. Craig Mitchell Horn, b 1950

1-7-3-2
Karl Burger Horn, b 1910
m 1930 Lois Rosetta Woods, b 1907. Address: 603 Jordon St., Bloomfield, N M
1. Wanda Rosetta Horn
2. Karleen Elizabeth Horn
3. Duane Wallace Horn

1-7-3-3
Roberta Elizabeth Horn, b 1911
m 1945 Wallace Henry Aho, b 1909. Address: 502 E. Whitcomb, Glendora, Calif
1. Robert Walter Aho
2. Cora Wallis Aho, b 1950, m 1979 Raymond Bacon, b 1940. Address: 613 Spruce St., Hollidaysberg, Pa

1-7-3-5
Flora Belle Horn, 1917-67
m 1945 Wilbert H. Johnson, 1915-77
1. Geraldine Karen Johnson
2. Madeline Joy Johnson

1-7-4-1
Zona Horn, 1923-77
m 1946 Alvin Ruml, b 1924. Address: Rt. 2, West Redding, Conn
1. Lois Hays Ruml, b 1947. Address: Brooklyn, N Y
2. Treadwell Ruml II, b 1952. Address: 613D Madison, Charlottsville, Va

1-7-4-2
Elizabeth Wallace Horn, 1933-68
m John Malkie, b 1927. His address: 6109 W. Coulter St., Glendale, Ariz
1. Christopher Karl Malkie, b 1960

1-7-5-1
Helen Janet Sims, b 1923
m 1955 Louis Lane Curtis, b 1925. Address: 777 Peralto Hills Dr., Anaheim, Calif
1. Lane Paul Curtis, b 1960
2. Brian Virgil Curtis, b 1960

1-7-5-2
Virgene Sims, b 1925
m 1947 Alexander Neal Jack, b 1923. Address: 439 W. K St., Brawley, Calif
1. Barbara Neal Jack, b 1950, m 1972 Richard O'Brien, b 1950. Address: 101 Inman St., Cambridge, Mass
2. Stephen Virgil Jack
3. Betty Alexa Jack, b 1955
4. Alex Carnahan Jack, b 1958

1-7-6-1
June Elizabeth Leiper, b 1918
m (1) 1936 James Lionel de Graffenried, 1902-77, div
1. Lyle Lee de Graffenried, b 1937. Address: Box 2512, Grand Junction, Colo
2. James Larry de Graffenried
3. Teddie Aaron de Graffenried
4. Dee Anna de Graffenried
5. Donald Owen de Graffenried, b 1944 m 1970 La Vera Ellen Bailey, b 1950. Address: Somerset, Colo
6. Ronald Allen de Graffenried
7. Betty Lou de Graffenried
8. Wallace Edmund de Graffenried, 1950-69, unmarried
m (2) 1956 Leo La Forrest Johnson, b 1919, div
9. Delbert Lee (Johnson) Turetzky (sur-name legally changed)
10. Marilyn Faye (Johnson) Turetzky (sur-name legally changed), b 1960. Address: Denver, Colo
m (3) 1968 Walter William Turetzky, div, no issue. Her address: Rt. 1, Box 101B, Paonia, Colo

1-7-6-2
Wallace Hardy Leiper, b 1921
m 1946 Mary Eleanor Tamsitt, b 1924. Address: 605 S. 46th St., Boulder, Colo
1. George Wallace Leiper, b 1946, m (1) Michelle Bishop, div, no issue; m (2) 1978 Sara Virginia Wren, b 1958. Address:130 Wells, St., Erie, Colo
2. Mary Jennifer Leiper
3. Thomas Karl Leiper

1-7-6-3
Hugh Carnahan Leiper, b 1923
m 1946 Doris Louise Luna, b 1925. Address: P O Box 314, Kent, Wash
1. Christopher Brian Leiper, b 1949. Address: Unit 1, Chateau 13, 1313 W. James St., Kent, Wash

2. Eric Jerome Leiper, b 1950. Address: 4323 Lake Washington Blvd. NE, Kirkland, Wash
3. Nicolette Christine Leiper, b 1952. Address: Seattle, Wash

1-8-1-2
Wallace Arthur (Tate) Taylor, b 1916
m (1) 1943 Aldena Best, 1917-68
1. Stephen Wallace Taylor
2. Taysha Taylor
3. James Best Taylor, b 1956
m (2) 1976 Maxine Cheshier. Address: 1706 Crestmont, Norman, Okla

1-8-1-3
Mary Elizabeth (Tiny) Taylor, b 1924
m 1945 James Andrew Gann, b 1921. Address: 626 Seco, Hobbs, N M
1. William Taylor Gann

1-8-2-1
Laverne Eugene Wallace, b 1926
m 1946 Olive Carmier, b 1922. Address: 1109 Laguna, Denton, Tex
1. Carolyn Ann Wallace
2. Michael Eugene Wallace, b 1950. Address: Texas City, Tex
3. Susan Marie Wallace, b 1951. Address: Denton, Tex
4. Robert Neil Wallace, b 1954. Address: U. S. Navy, San Diego, Calif
5. Stephen Eugene Wallace, b 1960
6. Lorie Ellen Wallace, b 1964

1-9-1-3
Oran Taylor Casebeer, b 1921
m 1948 Ruth Wilcox, b 1920. Address: Interlaken, N Y
1. Amy Lynn Casebeer, b 1961, legally adopted

1-9-1-4
John Stanton Casebeer, b 1923
m 1945 Sue Alexander, b 1925. Address: Box 46, Chula, Mo
1. Cynthia Sue Casebeer, b 1957

1-9-1-5
Mary Ruth Casebeer, b 1924
m 1951 David Nelson, b 1914, div. Her address: 21922 Glenwwod Rd., Sonora, Calif
1. Carl Nelson, b 1959

2. Suzanne Nelson, b 1959
3. Kristen Lou Nelson, b 1960

1-9-2-1
Mildred Lorene Hooker, b 1920
m 1946 John T. Rensch, b 1920. Address: 228 Graves St., Chillicothe, Mo
1. Mary Lou Rensch, b 1947, m 1974 Don B. Jones, b 1948. Address: Salt Lake City, Utah

1-9-2-2
Dixie Louise Hooker, b 1922
m 1948 John Bohn, b 1922. Address: 1432 Columbus Dr., St. Louis, Mo
1. John Bohn, b 1950
2. Teri Bohn, b 1954, m 1977 Robert Alan Thalhammer
3. David Bohn, b 1957
4. Stephen Bohn, b 1958

1-9-2-3
Raymond Wallace Hooker, b 1923
m 1958 Shirley Williams. Address: U. S. State Dept., Bangkok, Thailand. USA residence: Laramie, Wyo
1. Wesley Wallace Hooker, b 1961
2. Stephanie Hooker, b 1963

1-9-2-6
Mary Helen Hooker, b 1930
m 1955 William E. Thompson, b 1932. Address: 1708 Burnam Rd., Chillicothe, Mo
1. Eddie Thompson, b 1957, m 1979 Sharon Sue Sensenich, b 1958
2. Debbie Thompson, b 1957, m 1977 Michael Putnam, b 1955
3. Angie Thompson, b 1959
4. Carolyn Thompson, b 1961

1-9-2-7
Zachary Taylor Hooker, b 1933
m 1958 Marjorie Mitts, b 1938. Address: Griggsville, Ill
1. Liza Hooker, b 1960
2. Christina Hooker, b 1962
3. Ryan Hooker, b 1965

1-9-3-1
Mary Lee Margaret Hooker, b 1934
m 1954 Frederick Phillip Feit, b 1932, div. Her address: 2054 Mercer Rd., New Brighton, Pa
1. Fred Williams Feit

2. John Feit, b 1957
3. Jeffrey Feit, b 1958
4. Melissa Ann Feit

1-9-3-2
Betty Hooker, b 1935
m 1954 Ronald Anderson, b 1934. Address: 217 Middle Road, New Brighton, Pa
1. Richard Wayne Anderson, b 1955
2. David Bruce Anderson, b 1957, m 1980 Kathleen Marie Tarpo.
3. Robert Gardner Anderson, b 1965

1-9-3-4
George Coulter Hooker, b 1940
m 1963 Sharon Turk. Address: 1522 River View, Orange, Calif
1. Steve Hooker, b 1970
2. Dan Hooker, b 1971
3. Terry Hooker, b 1973
4. Margaret Hooker, b 1975

1-10-2-1
Jane Elizabeth Wallace, b 1932
m (1) Hugh Gerald Graham, div
1. Shannon (Graham) Dillard, b 1958, legally adopted by Albert W. Dillard, Jr.
m (2) 1967 Albert William Dillard, Jr. Address: 2516 Sinclair, Midland, Tex
2. Allison Dillard, b 1968

1-11-1-3
William Wallace Casement, b 1935
m 1954 Judy Ann Eaton, b 1935. Address: 409 Happy Lane Dr., Hot Springs, Ark
1. Sandra Jane Casement
2. Jacque O'N. Casement
3. Sheila Diane Casement, b 1959
4. Sarita Jo Casement, b 1962
5. Tammy Sue Casement, b 1963

1-11-1-4
John O'Neil Casement, b 1937
m Phyllis _____. Last known address: Amarillo, Tex
1. Denisa Casement, b 1961
2. Valerie Casement, b 196_
3. Shelly Casement, b 196_
4. James Casement, b 19__

1-12-1-1
Katherine Houston, b 1925
m 1948 John Houghton Brownlee, Jr., 1922-73. Her address: 1604 W. Lynn, Austin, Tex
1. Katherine Curtis Brownlee, b 1950, m 1972 Jeffry Benton Love, b 1949. Address: 1936 Wroxton, Houston, Tex
2. John Houghton Brownlee III, b 1952
3. Lucy Parke Brownlee, b 1954

1-12-1-2
Marian Jeanne Houston, b 1927
m 1946 Robert Joseph Harris, Sr., b 1924. Address: Albuquerque, N M
1. Marianne Harris
2. Robert Joseph Harris, Jr., b 1950, m 1973 Clara Lynette Schultz, b 1950. Address: 5403 Plymouth, Meadows, Fairfax, Va
3. William Parke Harris, b 1952. Address, Ruston, Va
4. Nancy Jeanne Harris, b 1954. Address: 5977 Clerkenwell Cts., Burke, Va
5. Clara Katherine Harris, b 1958
6. Elizabeth Tracy Harris, b 1960
7. Patricia Ann Harris, b 1964
8. Megan Marie Harris, b 1966

1-12-1-3
Mary Elizabeth Houston, b 1931
m 1935 Harvey Norvell Monroe, Sr., b 1931. Address: P O Box 19, Bayse, Va
1. Harvey Norvell Monroe, Jr., b 1937
2. David Houston Monroe, b 1958

1-12-2-1
Mary Elizabeth Lowe, b 1924
m 1958 Thomas Dodd, b 1917, div. Her Address: Apt. 147E, 8220 Research Blvd., Austin, Tex
1. Harris Frederick Dodd, b 1962
2. Peter Haley Dodd, b 1963

1-1-1-1-3
Jean Marie Wallace, b 1939
m Thomas Lehn Scarborough. Address, Longmont, Colo
1. Dana Linn Scarborough, b 1961
2. Kelly Lee Scarborough, b 1965
3. Lisa Ann Scarborough, b 1967
4. Gaile Marie Scarborough, b 1969

1-1-1-2-1
Mary Catherine Wallace, b 1934
m 1953 Patrick Kelley, div. Her Address: 109A Shannan Circle, Del Rio, Tex
1. Melissa L. Kelley, b 1954
2. Vanessa L. Kelley
3. Shaun Patrick Kelley

1-1-1-2-2
Paula Ann Wallace, b 1938
m 1958 Warren Taylor Johnson, Sr., b 1953. Address: 501 Spring St., Del Rio, Tex
1. Warren Taylor Johnson, Jr., b 1963

1-1-1-3-1
Dr. Wallace Edwin Lowry, Jr., b 1938
m 1966 Martha Sue Shepherd. Address: 4809 Arrowhead, Temple, Tex
1. Patrick Shepherd Lowry, b 1967
2. Mary Susan Lowry, b 1968
3. Elizabeth Ann Lowry, b 1976

1-1-2-1-1
Chester Eugene Young, b 1936
m 1958 Leslie Nicholson, b 1937. Address: 16 Wild Cat Hollow Dr., Kyle, Tex
1. Baby girl, d at birth, bur at Kyle, Tex
2. Craig Fenner Young, b 1963

1-1-2-1-2
Robert Conley Young, b 1938
m (1) Louann Lancaster, b 1940, div
1. Cheryl Louise Young, b 1964, liv w/mother at 623 Hilred, Conroe, Tex
m (2) 1971 Helen (Higgins) Lakatos, b 1939. Address: 16710 Bouldgreen, Houston, Tex

1-1-2-2-1
Marcia Young, b 1951
m 1979 Dennis Gregorcyk, b 1945. Address: 4415 S. ist St., Austin, Tex
1. Heather Denise Gregorcyk, b 1979

1-1-2-2-2
Julie Lynn Young, b 1953
m 1974 Zeke Hart, b 1953. Address: 7902 Wynne Lane, Austin, Tex
1. Christina Lynn Hart, b 1975

1-1-2-3-1
John Wallace Young, Jr., b 1944
m 1965 Patricia Lubbock, b 1945. Address: 817 N. Gray, Caldwell, Tex
1. John Wallace Young III, b 1968
2. Kristen Anne Young, b 1973

1-1-2-3-2
Susan Louise Young, b 1946
m 1969 Rudolph Palkowetz, b 1944. Address: 1924 Foxtail Pl., Woodlands, Tex
1. Mary Rebecca Palkowetz, b 1977

1-1-2-3-3
William Patterson Young, b 1948
m 1970 Linda Siegle, b 1950. Address: 14 Laurel Ave., Summit, N J
1. Heather Lynn Young, b 1975
2. Kimberly Anne Young, b 1978

1-1-2-3-4
Stephen Joseph Young, b 1950
m 1973 Janet Rumbaugh, b 1951. Address: 8502 Stable Glen, Dallas, Tex
1. Preston Holt Young, b 1979

1-1-2-3-6
Sarah Elizabeth Young, b 1954
m 1974 Lee Burns, b 1951. Address: 3607 Mulberry Hills, Kingwood, Tex
1. Bridgett Anne Burns, b 1977
2. Travis Carter Burns, b 1978

1-1-4-1-1
Betsye Ross Parsons, b 1938
m 1956 Lt. Col. John Everett Eshelman, b 1934. Address: 814 Castle Ridge Road, Austin, Tex
1. Michael Brian Eshelman, b 1957, m 1976 Connie Renee Collins, b 1957.
2. Mark Davis Eshelman, b 1961

1-1-4-1-2
Jean Stewart Parsons, b 1944
m 1961 Kenneth Wayne Miller, b 1941. Address: 703 Grey Fox Trail, Austin, Tex
1. Scott Miller, b 1963
2. Jarrod Miller, b 1966

1-1-4-1-3
Judy Ann Parsons, b 1946
m 1965 Alan Curtis Miller. b 1946. Address: 408 W. Hays St., Kyle, Tex
1. Ronald Jacob Miller, b 1966
2. Stephen Wade Miller, b 1970

1-1-6-1-1
Nancy Craig Carlisle, b 1954
m Dr. Robert M. Henry, b 1951. Address: Wednesday Hill Road, Rt. 1, Durham, N H
1. Mark Wallace Henry, b 1981

1-4-1-2-1
Carol Jean Kent, b 1944
m 1962 David Berry, div. Her address: Houston, Tex
1. Jason Berry, b 1964

1-7-2-2-1
Sally Lucille Horn, b 1937
m Fredrick Blair Park, b 1936. Address: 11890 W. 18th Ave., Lakewood, Colo
1. Jennifer Park, b 1964
2. Christopher Park, b 1966
3. Douglas Lewis Park, b 1969

1-7-2-2-2
Lewis Patrick Horn, b 1940
m Jeanette Sweat, b 1942. Address: 44 Cielo Dr., Greenbrae, Calif
1. Kevin Horn, b 1962
2. Julie Horn, b 1966
3. Keith Cristopher Horn, b 1976

1-7-2-3-1
Cynthia Jane Horn, b 1939
m 1966 Larry J. Davis, div. Her address: 208 Camelia Ave., McAllen, Tex
1. Scott Joseph Davis, b 1969. Address: Denver, Colo
2. Patrick John Davis, b 1970. Address: Denver, Colo

1-7-2-3-2
John Bernard Horn, b 1941
m 1971 Diane Miller. Address: 1810 Glen Creek Road NW, Salem, Ore
1. David Matthew Horn, b 1975
2. Casey Michael Horn, b 1979

1-7-3-2-1
Wanda Rosetta Horn, b 1932
m 1952 Elvie Apodaca. Address: 1800 Orchard Ave., Boulder, Colo
1. Ellen Lois Apodaca, b 1958, legally adopted
2. Peggy Rosetta Apodaca, b 1961
3. Susan Marlene Apodaca, b 1962
4. James Elvie Apodaca, b 1965

1-7-3-2-2
Karleen Elizabeth Horn, b 1933
m 1954 Raymond Alvy Uphold. Address: 2011 Troy King Pl. #192, Farmington, N M
1. Alan Uphold, b 1955
2. Karen Elizabeth Uphold
3. Sharon Lynn Uphold
4. Donna Mae Uphold

1-7-3-2-3
Duane Wallace Horn, b 1937
m 1955 Romana Loomis, b 1940. Address: 412 Pleasant Rd., Las Vegas, Nev
1. Tina Louise Horn, b 1960
2. Angelina DuAnne Horn, b 1962

1-7-3-3-1
Robert Walter Aho, b 1946
m 1971 Barbara Anne Brown, b 1948. Address: 5322 Rochborough Trail, Stone Mountain, Ga
1. Susan Roberta Aho, b 1972
2. Michael Robert Aho, b 1974
3. Katheryn Anne Aho, b 1978

1-7-3-5-1
Geraldine Karen Johnson, b 1947
m 1965 Michael J. Nikisher, b 1945, div. Her address: 309 Eula Dr., Montebello, Calif
1. Dawn Pauline Nikisher, b 1966

1-7-3-5-2
Madeline Joy Johnson, b 1946
m (1) Frank Raybal, 1947-71, div
1. Mark Ronnie Raybal, b 1966
m (2) 1979 Dale Black, b 1951. Address: 1954A Church St., Costa Mesa, Calif

1-7-5-2-2
Stephen Virgil Jack, b 1953
m 1975 Janet Sue Sanders, b 1955. Address: 955 N 560 W, Orem, Utah
1. Tiffani Carol Jack, b 1977
2. Toby Neal Jack, b 1979
3. Marilee Denise Jack, b 1980 (twins)
4. Carly Michelle Jack, b 1980

1-7-6-1-2
James Larry de Graffenried, b 1939
m 1965 Nancy Evelyn Jolly, div. His address: 1588 Spruce Ave., Bremerton, Wash
1. Charles Allen de Graffenried, b 1966

1-7-6-1-3
Teddie Aaron de Graffenried, b 1941
m 1969 Jen Patricia Hieber, b 1940. Address: 3029 Cline Ct., Grand Junction, Colo
1. Jennifer Lynn de Graffenried, b 1971

1-7-6-1-4
Dee Anna de Graffenried, b 1942
m 1966 Richard Lawrence Kenner, b 1943. Address: P O Box 65, Elmo, Utah
1. Adam Leon Kenner, b 1968
2. Dawn Marie Kenner, b 1968

1-7-6-1-6
Ronald Allen de Graffenried, b 1944
m 1968 Heidi Elizabeth Chesnik, b 1946. Address: Rt.1, Box 101C, Paonia, Colo
1. Joshua Lane de Graffenried, b 1974

1-7-6-1-7
Betty Lou de Graffenried, b 1945
m (1) 1963 Gerald Loren Love, Sr., b 1914, div
1. Gerald Loren Love, Jr., b 1964
m (2) 1970 Michael Edward Morgan, b 1945. Address: 3118 Sopris Ave., Glenwood Springs, Colo
2. Edward Aaron Morgan, b 1971
3. Michelle Louise Morgan, b 1975

1-7-6-1-9
Delbert Lee Turetzky, b 1957
m 1977 Debbie Linn Firestone, b 1959. Address: Box 569, Paonia, Colo
1. Wayne Le Forrest Turetzky, b 1979

1-7-6-2-2
Mary Jennifer Leiper,, b 1951
m 1971 Daniel McHugh Kimmet, b 1951. Address: Bloomfield, Colo
1. Shane Henry Kimmet, b 1974
2. Megan Marie Kimmet, b 1976
3. Katie Ann Kimmet, b 1978

1-7-6-2-3
Thomas Karl Leiper, b 1958
m 1978 Deborah Ellen Hart. Address: 5138D North St., Eilson AFB, Alaska
1. Allen Leiper, b 1978

1-8-1-2-1
Stephen Wallace Taylor, b 1945
m 1967 Judy Anderson, b 1945. Address: 3200 Erwin, Plano, Tex
1. Jeffrey Brian Taylor, b 1970
2. Emily Diane Taylor, b 1974

1-8-1-2-2
Taysha Taylor, b 1948
m 1966 Athru McLain Adkins, b 1947. Address: Rt. 1, Box 106, Norman, Okla
1. Michael Craig Adkins, b 1968
2. Stephen Mark Adkins, b 1970

1-8-1-3-1
William Taylor Gann, b 1950
m 1973 Vickie Smith, b 1950. Address: 207 W. Mesa, Hobbs, N M
1. Steven Gann, b 1976

1-8-2-1-1
Carolyn Ann Wallace, b 1926
m (1) 1965 Ronnie Atkins, div
1. Christy Ann Atkins, b 1968
2. Cheree Atkins, b 1970
m (2) 1977 Rick Russell. Address: Texas City, Tex

1-9-3-1-1
Fred Williams Feit, b 1956
m Sheryl _____
1. Fred Nathaniel Feit, b 1978

1-9-3-1-4
Melissa Ann Feit, b 1959
m Raymond John Allerton, div
1. Raymond John Allerton, Jr., b 1978

1-11-1-3-1
Sandra Sue Casement, b 1956
m 1976 Mike Lloyd Gardner, b 1954. Address: Treskwood, Ark
1. Jessica Lynn Gardner, b 1980

1-11-1-3-2
Jacque O'N. Casement, b 1957
m _____, div. His address: Hot Springs, Ark
1. Shawn Michelle Casement, b 1976

1-12-1-2-1
Marrianne Harris, b 1949
m 1975 William Edgar Howell, Jr. Address: 67 Fernwood Lane, Chapel Hill, N C
1. Kristen Beth Howell, b 1977
2. William Edgar Howell III, b 1980

GENERATION VI

1-1-1-2-1-2
Vanessa L. Kelley, b 1956
m 1973 Jerry Lee, b 1952. Address: Lubbock, Tex
1. Issac Lee, b 1974
2. Bethel Ruth Lee, b 1979

1-1-1-2-1-3
Shaun Patrick Kelley, b 1958
m 1976 Mary Ellis Hernandez, b 1958. Address: San Angelo, Tex
1. Jennifer Kelley, b 1977

1-7-3-2-2-2
Karen Elizabeth Uphold, b 1957
m 1974 David George Valdez, b 1956. Address: 2011 Troy King Place #192, Farmington, N M
1. Anthony Ray Valdez, b 1976

1-7-3-2-2-3
Sharon Lynn Uphold, b 1958
m (1) Michael A. Armenta, div
1. Phillip Mark Armenta, b 1974
m (2) 1977 Michael Alfred Buster, b 1950. Address: Chula Vista, Calif
2. Abriea Sheree Buster, b 1979

1-7-3-2-2-4
Donna Mae Uphold, b 1960
m (1) 1975 Ralph Robert Lovato, div
1. Robert Paul Lovato, b 1975
m (2) 1979 Tito Carrasco. Address: Johnson, Kans

PART VI

BIOGRAPHICAL NOTES ON AMERICAN ANCESTORS

BIOGRAPHICAL NOTES ON AMERICAN ANCESTORS

Seventeenth Century English Colonists in New York

In 1623, two years after the Dutch East India Company was chartered, Dutch colonists were sent to New Amsterdam. Three years later Director General Peter Minuit made his famous purchase of Manhattan Island from Indian sachems. Sparse Dutch settlements were established at the western section of Long Island specially at Breuckelen (Brooklyn). English from Massachusetts and Connecticut filtered southward, crossed Long Island Sound and occupied land in the central and eastern parts of Long Island. English were also permitted to settle in the western portion of the island provided they took an oath of allegiance to the Dutch government. In 1650 because of growing dissension between Dutch and English colonists a treaty was drawn designating a longitudinal division of the island from Oyster Bay to the Atlantic: this separated the areas occupied in the main by Dutch and English. In 1664 the Dutch rule ended and Long Island became part of the British Province of New York.

Seventeenth century English ancestors in New York were original patentees of present day Queens and Bronx Boroughs and Westchester County.

Betts

Captain Richard Betts (1613-1713), who was born in Hemel Hempstead, Hertford, England, and his wife, Joanna Chamberlain, immigrated to Ipswich ca 1646-48. In 1652 they sold their Ipswich home and by 1656 had moved to the Mespat area of Queens County, Long Island. He served as a member of the First British Colonial Assembly in 1664, Justice 1650, High Sheriff of Yorkshire 1678-81, Delegate to New York Assembly 1683 and Delegate to the New York Convention 1689. When Richard Betts attained the age of 100 years he stated it was time to die and dug his own grave. A short time later he died.

Hunt

Thomas Hunt (d 1694), who was in Stamford, Connecticut, in 1650, moved to Westchester County, New York, in 1652. There he was the original patentee of Grove Farm which was located on the peninsula at the southeastern end of Westchester.

Thomas Hunt (ca 1640-1718), through his wife, Elizabeth Jessop, daughter of one of the two original patentees of West Farms, inherited one-half interest in the Bronx property. On Hunt's Point, a promontory in the East River, he built a house in 1688. This house which was still standing in 1912 was at that time in a dilapidated condition.

Jessop

Edward Jessop (1596-1666) and his brother, John, immigrated prior to 1649 to Stamford, Connecticut. In 1652 when Governor Stuyvesant granted the English permission to colonize the western end of Long Island, fifty-five English bought land from the Indians for a shilling per acre. Jessop purchased one of the two largest tracts; for this he paid four pounds.

Jessop had amicable relations with both the Dutch and English authorities and positions of responsibility under both governments. By appointment of the Dutch he served as magistrate 1659-62. He and Richard Betts were appointed to see that taxes were paid to the Dutch. In 1665 over 500 Indians plundered Manhattan in the three day "Peach War." Edward Jessop who was in Manhattan at the time of the attack was a leader in the defense.

When Long Island came under English rule, Jessop, who had large land holdings, was given grant to them by the Crown. In 1663-64 he was magistrate of Westchester by English appointment. In 1664 he and John Richardson bought from nine Indians a large tract which they called West Farms because it was located west of Westchester. On old maps West Farms was shown as a triangular area bounded by Westchester, Morrisiana and the East River. Today this location is that section of the Bronx that is approximately across the East River from La Guardia Airport.

Edward Jessop's will, one of the first recorded in the English language in this area, named his daughter, Elizabeth Hunt; his granddaughter, Mary Hunt; Sara Bridges; his brother-in-law, John Burrows (Burroughs) and others. This has led some to think that his wife, Elizabeth, was named Bridges but most authorities believe that her name was Burroughs.

Leggett

Gabriel Leggett (ca 1635/38-99) according to Compendium of American Genealogy, immigrated in 1640. At that date he would have been a small child. No record has been found of the immigration of his parents.

Through his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Martha (Mead) Richardson, Leggett came into possession of the westerly portion of the Jessop-Richardson tract (West Farms) including Baretta's Point. Gabriel and Elizabeth (Richardson) Leggett's son, John Leggett (1677-1707), who was born at West Farms, was one of the proprietors of Planting Neck.

Richardson

John Richardson, who in 1664 purchased West Farms with Edward Jessop, died in 1679. In his will he left his houses and land to his wife, Martha, for her lifetime. Following her death 1694/5 the property, after some litigation, was divided among two surviving daughters and the heirs of a third daughter who was deceased.

Stevenson

Thomas Stevenson immigrated to Stamford, Connecticut, ca 1644. In 1645 he married Maria Bernard, widow, in the Dutch Reformed Church of New York. He owned property at Southold and in 1651 acquired the Van der Donck farm at Flushing Bay at Newtown where he remained until he died ca 1668.

Whitehead

Daniel Whitehead immigrated in 1647 and in 1650 purchased property at Smithtown, Long Island. He later located at Mespat Kills and in 1668, the year he died, was one of the seven patentees of Newtown, a 26 square mile area in the vicinity of present day Forest Hills.

Major Daniel Whitehead (1646-1704) married Abigail, daughter of Thomas Stevenson, and settled at Jamaica, Long Island. Major Whitehead was magistrate of Queens County and from 1691 until his death he served as a representative in the Colonial Assembly. In his will he bequeathed extensive properties in Jamaica, Hempstead, Flushing, Quaspack (Orange County), and Oldfield Island to various members of his large family.

Lawrence

The line of this family is extraordinary in that the lineal male descent extends without break from Sir Robert Lawrence (ca 1155-1216) to present day male descendants in South Carolina, North Carolina, Virginia, New York and other states. One of this line, Jonathan Lawrence (III) (d 1782 in the American Revolution) was the great-grandfather of Julia Lawrence Frierson. The progenitor of the line, Sir Robert Lawrence of Ashton Hall in Lancastershire was knighted by Richard the Lion Hearted when at the siege of Acre in 1191 he planted the crusaders' banner on the battlements. Sir Robert's grandson, Sir James Lawrence, married Matilda De Wessington (Washington) in the reign of Henry III and his great-great-great grandson, Edward (d 1381), married Agnes de Washington.

Lawrence

LAWRENCE AND WASHINGTON

The quartered Lawrence and Washington coat of arms was on a seal used on documents by members of the Lawrence family in the colonial period in New York and, according to Thomas Lawrence's Historical Genealogy of the Lawrence Family (1858), silver plate with the coat of arms was still, at the date of the publication of his book, in the possession of Lawrence descendants. From the time of the second intermarriage of the two families the Lawrence name was perpetuated in the Washington family. George Washington, who inherited Mount Vernon from his half brother, Lawrence Washington, was the grandson of Lawrence Washington of Virginia (d 1697); the great-great-grandson of Rev. Lawrence Washington, Rector of Purleigh (d 1652), and great-great-great grandson of Lawrence Washington of Sulgrave (d 1616).

Major Thomas Lawrence, Junior (reckoned as Generation I in the American line), the son of Thomas and Jean (Antrobus) Lawrence, was christened at St. Albans, Herfordshire, England, in 1620. After the death of Thomas Lawrence, Senior, in England, Jean married John Tuttle. The Tuttle-Lawrence-Antrobus family, except Thomas (I), immigrated from St. Albans on the Planter in 1635. Thomas (I) came to the colonies by mid-century; the first notice of him was in New Haven in August 1651. In 1666 he bought a patent from Governor Dongan for all of Hell Gate Neck on the East River from Bowery Bay to Hell Gate Cove. He was listed in 1690 as Thomas Lawrence, Major of Horse for Queens County, in charge of defense of the King's subjects in Southold, Long Island. The surname of his first wife, Mercy, who was the mother of his children, is not known. His will named five sons, a daughter, a granddaughter and his second wife, Mary.

Thomas Lawrence's two brothers, John and William, who immigrated with twenty-one members of the extended family in 1635, were patentees of Flushing, Long Island, in 1645. In 1658 John moved to New Amsterdam where in 1665 he, when New York was incorporated, was one of the first aldermen, twice its mayor, a member of His Majesty's Council and from 1692 until his death in 1699 a judge in the Supreme Court. His granddaughter, Mary Whittinghame, a benefactress of Harvard and Yale Colleges, became the wife of Gordon Saltonstall, governor of Connecticut. William, who owned Lawrence's or Tew's Neck, was the largest landed proprietor of Flushing. After his death, his wife, Elizabeth Smith (Smithtown, Long Island, was the home of her family), married Sir George Carteret, governor of New Jersey, who named Elizabeth, New Jersey, after her. In Sir George's absence, she administered the colony.

Jonathan Lawrence (I) (d bef 1720) lived in Westchester County, New York.

Jonathan Lawrence (II) (1695-1777) and his wife, Mary Betts, moved across the Hudson River of Rockland County where about 1749 he purchased the ancestral seat of the Ludlow family on the Hudson in present day Palisades, New York, about 30 miles below the United

States Military Academy at West Point. The house, built by Henry Ludlow about 1729, is still standing but has been considerably altered. All of the old part of the village in which it is situated was in 1968 designated as a Historic District. Traditionally the structure has been called The Big House. For several years the Palisades Library was quartered in the house which again is a private residence. When the library collection was moved in 1944, a wealth of material - maps, diaries, deeds, manuscripts, genealogies, pictures, 19th century photographs - all of great local historic interest was found stored in closets and cupboards. The Palisades Library owns a drop-leaf mahogany table which has a plaque:

"At this table General Washington
is said to have dined in
The Big House Palisades Rockland Co. N.Y.
during the Revolutionary War."

Thomas Lawrence (II) (1718-80) and his wife, Helena Leggett, both descended from Long Island settlers, had six sons. He was buried in the Lawrence Cemetary in Rockland County.

Jonathan (III), Stephen, and Samuel Lawrence, the sons of Helena (Leggett) and Thomas Lawrence (II) and the great-great-grandsons of immigrant Major Thomas Lawrence (I), about 1774 emigrated from New York to Charleston. In their separate family Bibles they and their descendants maintained records of the births, marriages and deaths of the South Carolina families they founded.

Jonathan (III) in 1774 at the age of 24 was the joint purchaser with three others of a distillery in Charleston for £4,000. Three years later he bought out one of his partners for £6,000 and the same year he purchased a brick house on the Bay of Charleston for £10,050. In 1777 he married Sarah Daniell, the daughter of Robert Daniell (IV) and the great-great-granddaughter of Governor/Landgrave Robert Daniell (I). In 1782 at the age of 33, Jonathan Lawrence died intestate of wounds received in the American Revolution in which he, sergeant-major who served under Francis Marion, was twice captured by the British. His first escape prompted the British, even though he was seriously wounded, to imprison him aboard a ship away from shore. This precaution was not sufficient to prevent his second escape in which he reached shore. He was cared for by a family until he died from his wounds. He was buried in the churchyard of St. Thomas' Episcopal Church at Cainhoy. His widow, Sarah, died 60 years later and was buried beside him. The fortune of Jonathan Lawrence (III) was also a casualty of the Revolutionary War. In 1838 Sarah applied for a widow's pension on the basis of her husband's military service. Four years later she postumously was granted a pension of $25.00 per year.

Jonathan and Sarah (Daniell) Lawrence's daughter, Elizabeth Helena Lawrence (b 1781), married Samuel Parker of Charleston. They were the grandparents of Julia Lawrence (Frierson) Wallace.

Seventeenth Century English Colonists in Maryland and Pennsylvania

In addition to the considerable number of English ancestors who settled in New England beginning in 1635, several ancestral families came to Maryland and Pennsylvania from England beginning at least as early as the 1690's.

Baker

About 1719 Robert Baker and his son, Caleb, who are on record as being among the English settlers of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, purchased 500 acres on the Susquehanna. This land was rich in iron ore which they processed in a foundry they built on the site. National Geographic attributes to Robert, who had a commission from the Crown to manufacture arms for the colonies, and to Caleb the invention in 1726 of the Pennsylvania Rifle later known as the Kentucky rifle. For twenty years the Bakers were the only manufactures of this rifle which by 1800 had been manufactured by 115 gunsmiths in Lancaster County.

Caleb Baker (1690-1754) sold the rifle plant and became part of the Scotch-Irish migration from Pennsylvania to Virginia. In 1742-43 he purchased 1400 acres in Amelia (now Prince Edward County) where in 1754 his will was the first in the county to be probated.

Burch

In her exhaustive research on the Burch family in America and Europe, Marilu Burch Smallwood traced the lineage of the family to Jean de Bourg, the first to use the surname, who in 11th century Flanders was a 7th generation descendant of Charlemagne. Her study of the onomastics of the name indicate a wide variety of spellings including de Burgh, de Burgo, Burgoyne, Bourke, Burke, Byrd, Birch and Burch.

Oliver Burch (1646-1729) was an original landowner in Charles County, Maryland, in 1695. He and his wife, Barbary/Barbara Scott had eleven children.

Jonothon Burch was born 1707 in Charles County and died ca 1786 in Prince George County, Maryland. He and his wife, Elizabeth, were listed in the 1776 census of St. John's and Prince George Parishes. He was the owner of numerous tracts of land including Mill Dam, Plemoth (Plymouth), Mt. Pleasant, and Burch's Venture.

Benjamin Burch, born 1753 in Prince George County, inherited the Mill Dam and Plymouth properties from his father. He was a sergeant in the American Revolution in the 3rd Regiment Maryland Line. In 1810 he moved to Kentucky where in 1830 he died in

Breckinridge County. Benjamin Burch was married three times and had children by each wife.

Jonothon Titus (Tytus) Burch, son of Benjamin and his second wife, Mary Townsend, was born in Maryland in 1790, lived in Kentucky and migrated from there to Missouri where he married Mary Jane Craig.

Townsend (Townshend) and Pyles (Piles, Pile)

Samuel Townsend (1714-1804), who was born in London, immigrated to Prince George County, Maryland, in 1736. He married Ann Pyles, daughter of Leonard Pyles, by whom he had 10 children.

Leonard Piles, son of Francis Piles, Sr., was named in the latter's will of 1726.

Samuel Townsend and Leonard Pyles both signed the Oath of Fidelity in Maryland during the Revolution.

The Proprietary Government of South Carolina

In 1663 the Crown issued a charter giving eight peers title to land roughly encompassing present day North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia. The first English colonists at Port Royal, South Carolina, in 1670 brought with them the Lords Proprietors' Fundamental Constitutions of Carolina which dictated the governmental/social/judicial organization of the colony. The composition of the Constitutions has been attributed to Anthony Ashley Cooper, Earl of Shaftsbury, who as Palatine, i.e. eldest Proprietor, and philosopher John Locke, then his secretary. It envisioned in this raw wilderness that was being populated by adventurers, religious dissenters and settlers an "ideal" society that was to be based on landed aristocracy. Each Proprietor would have in Carolina an appointed counterpart, a Landgrave, who would be colonial nobility and would possess 48,000 acres. The other social classes would be Cacciques (second rank nobility each of whom would have 24,000 acres), Lords of Manor (12,000 acres), freemen, leetmen - similar to medieval serfs - and slaves. This experiment in government and social planning lasted until 1718.

The Huguenots

From 1560 until 1596 France was torn by civil wars that involved three factions: the Huguenots (Protestants) who followed the intellectual leadership of Calvin, the Catholics, and the Nationalists. The most scarring event of this bitter three-way war was the Massacre of St. Bartholemew's in 1572: thousands of Huguenots were butchered in Paris and then throughout France.

When Henry of Navarre, himself a Protestant, came to the throne in 1594 as Henry IV, he brought peace to the weary realm by converting to Catholicism, the religion of the masses. In 1598 the Edict of Nantes was promulgated: it recognized Catholicism as the state religion but made generous guarantees to the Huguenots for religious and civil freedom. In 1685 in the reign of Louis XIV the Edict of Revocation made Protestantism illegal. To escape persecution several hundred thousand Huguenots sought refuge in the Protestant countries of Europe and in the American colonies. Those who remained in France went underground until 1787 when, shortly before the outbreak of the French Revolution, the Edict of Toleration restored their rights.

Daniell

The first immigrants who arrived in South Carolina from England in March 1670 were soon followed by more experienced colonists who emigrated from New England, Virginia and Barbados. The coat-of-arms of Robert Daniell who was born in England in 1646 is identified in Burke's General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland, and Wales as

being that of the Daniell family of co. Gloucester. According to Baldwin's First Settlers in South Carolina, Robert Daniell visited the colony in 1677 from Barbados. He may have had relatives there since a book on Barbadian wills and administrations for 1639-80 lists fourteen Daniells in the index. On 3 June 1678 a warrant was issued for the survey of a lot for him at Oyster Point (Charles Towne, later Charleston). He returned to Charleston on the Mary the following spring to make his permanent home in South Carolina.

A number of Barbadian emigrants settled at Goose Creek in St. John's Berkeley (Berkeley County) northwest of Charleston. These men who were an influential political clique were known as "The Goose Creek Men." The incomplete records of the Commons House of Assembly show that Robert Daniell served as representative from Berkeley in 1706, 1712 and 1713. In the 1680's there was a general uprising against tyrannical Governor Colleton which culminated in his expulsion from the colony. Men not included in the general pardon issued by the Proprietors in 1692 were Robert Daniell and James Moore, both of whom later were governors of the colony.

In 1698 Robert Daniell made a trip to England, probably on one of his own ships, where he, who had been excluded from the general pardon, helped the Proprietors revise the Fundamental Constitutions which they sent with him when he returned to Charleston. The Proprietors also conferred on him the title Landgrave without purchase (patent dated 12 August 1698) and delegated to him and Governor/Landgrave Morton the authority of approving applicants for the title of Landgrave by purchase: one of the changes in the Constitutions was the proviso that residents of Carolina could purchase the title.

In 1703 after England declared war on France and Spain, Robert Daniell and Governor James Moore led an expedition against the Spanish in St. Augustine. The English forces captured the town but were unable to storm the castillo because naval support failed to arrive. In addition to being a colonel and commander Robert Daniell was a Chief Justice, Deputy Governor of North Carolina, Deputy Governor of South Carolina and in 1716-17 was one of the last governors before the collapse of the Proprietary Government.

Besides his property in St. John's Berkeley, Robert Daniell had many other land holdings. Winyah Barony in Georgetown County to which he received title 19 June 1711 was part of the 48,000 acres that came to him with the title Landgrave. In one of the speediest major land transactions of the period he sold it the following day to Landgrave Thomas Smith. Another segment of his Landgrave property was the 3,020 acre Port Royal Island, now called Parris Island, which he deeded to Edward Archer of Barbados in 1701. In 1714 he sold 2,027 acres in Colleton County and 1220 acres in Granville County. Besides being a planter, Robert Daniell had shipping interests. His vessals included The Daniell of South Carolina, Dorothy, Mary, Martha and Robert.

In d'Angerville's Living Descendants of Blood Royal (II: Wilson) the ancestral line of Robert Daniell's first wife, Dorothy Chamberlayne, the mother of his son, Robert Daniell, Jr. (II), is

shown to go back to Edward III through the latter's son, Edmund, Duke of York, and his wife, Isabella. The details of her lineage are given on a chart in York Lowry Wilson's A Carolina-Virginia Genealogy. In 1711 Dorothy (Chamberlayne) Daniell made a Deed of Gift of seven slaves to her grandson, Marmaduke, "the youngest son of my son Robert Daniell and Sarah, his wife." According to Notitia Parochia of St. Philip's Parish, "October 16, 1711, then departed this life Colo Daniels lady."

By 1714 Robert Daniell had married Martha Wainwright by whom he had four children. After his death she married Col. George Logan. Close ties existed between the Daniell and Logan families. At his death Robert Daniell (I) was buried at the original edifice of historic St. Philip's in Charleston which has been called the Mother Church of South Carolina. According to Smith in "The Baronies of South Carolina," South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine (1912), when his tomb was discovered in 1908 the Colonial Dames of America arranged the reinterment of his remains with those of other members of the Daniell and Logan families. The slab on the vault has the following inscription:

HERE LIE THE REMAINS
OF THE
HONBLE ROBERT DANIELL
A BRAVE MAN WHO HAD LONG SERVED
KING WILLIAM IN HIS WARS BOTH LAND AND SEA
AND AFTERWARDS GOVERNED THIS PROVENCE
UNDER THE LORDS PROPRIETORS
HE DIED ON THE FIRST DAY OF MAY
IN THE YEAR 1718
HERE ALSO WAS BURIED THE BODY OF
MARTHA LOGAN
WHO WAS FIRST THE WIFE OF THE ABOVE
ROBERT DANIELL,
AND AFTERWARDS OF
COLONEL GEORGE LOGAN,
SHE DIED ON THE 5TH DAY OF NOVEMBER
IN THE YEAR 1742
AGED 58 YEARS.
THIS VAULT ALSO CONTAINS THE BODY
OF THE ABOVE
COLONEL GEORGE LOGAN
OF HIS MAJESTY'S ARMY,
AND THE BODY OF HIS SON
GEORGE LOGAN,
AND HIS SON'S WIFE
MARTHA,
WHO WAS THE DAUGHTER OF THE
HONBLE ROBERT DANIELL

The will of Sarah Daniell, widow, dated 1721, named her sons Robert (III) and Marmaduke and stated that the latter was the younger and under 21. This will also made reference to arrangements between herself and Marmaduke's tutor for her son's schooling in England.

A major source of information on the Daniell genealogy is Robert de Treville Lawrence's article, "Family Bibles of Lawrence Brothers of Charleston," printed in The South Carolina Historical Magazine in 1952. The family Bible record that was started by Jonathan Lawrence (III), an emigrant from New York who in 1777 married the great-great granddaughter of Robert Daniell (I), omitted Robert Daniell, Jr. (II). This record was compiled about 60 years after the death of the latter. The wills of Robert (I) and Sarah, the widow of Robert (II), indicate that Robert (II) predeceased his father. The death sequence also accounts for the fact that Robert (III) was the second Landgrave, a title held for only a short time for the system was soon abolished.

The will of Robert Daniell (III), who died 1732, was reminiscent of his mother's will in that it specifically provided that his son, Robert Daniell (IV), was to have "the best schooling my estate can afford."

Robert Daniell (IV) (1724-89), according to Stub Entries to Indents, Book B, contributed £7,425 as well as port, rice, 3,000 pounds of beef and forage to the Revolutionists. When his daughter, Sarah, married Jonathan Lawrence in 1777, the newspaper notice gave her residence as Daniell's Island.

In his will, Robert Daniell (IV) bequeathed to his wife, Elizabeth, his plantation at Cainhoy and a lot in the Ansonborough section of Charleston. He directed that in event of his death his executors were to build for her a house on this lot. According to a history of the house that was published in The Charleston News and Courier, 15 May 1972, a two and a half story Georgian house was constructed at 8 Georgia Street following his death. This house, the oldest on Georgia Street, was conveyed to his daughter, Sarah (Daniell) Lawrence, the widow of Jonathan Lawrence, in 1791 for 333 pounds, 6 shillings and 8 pence sterling. In 1817 Sarah conveyed this property to her son-in-law, Samuel Parker, for $4,000 with the proviso that it was his for his lifetime and then would revert to his and his wife's children or their heirs. It remained in the Parker trust estate through Civil War. In 1871, the three daughters of Samuel and Elizabeth Helena (Lawrence) Parker who by then were married and living in other states sold their shares to relatives who held it briefly. The house, scheduled for demolition in the 1960's to make way for the construction of apartments on that site, became a matter of public concern. The Ansonborough Project of Historical Charleston Foundation succeeded in having it designated as one of a number of houses in that area for restoration. A bronze plaque on the house identifies it as "House of Sarah Lawrence c 1790."

Logan

Colonel George Logan (d 1720), an officer in the English army, emigrated from Alberdeen, Scotland, in 1690. He commanded a regiment in the expedition against the Spanish in St. Augustine in 1703. Colonel Logan was an original landowner of lots in Charleston, Beaufort and Willtown (New London). According to his will he owned the plantation Weeahoe. At the time of his death he was living on his plantation at Thomas' Island. From 1703-07 he was Public Receiver (Treasurer) of the Province and for a number of years, beginning in 1702, he was elected to serve in the Commons House of Assembly from Berkeley County. In 1716 he was speaker of the Lower House. He was in 1712 one of the commissioners for the first free school in Charleston. In the early eighteenth century Charleston, very dependent on shipping trade, was beset with piracy. After the capture of notorious Major Stede Bonnet and other pirates, Colonel Logan in 1718 was one of the judges in their trial.

Parker

By his first wife, whose name is not known, Joseph Parker, a goldsmith of Charleston, had four sons and one daughter. All the sons lived in Charleston but Hannah, after her marriage, moved to Delaware. The sons were Benjamin, George, John and Samuel.

Samuel, ca 1768-1830, and Elizabeth Helena (Lawrence) Parker's children were Elizabeth Rachel Pilot of Augusta, Georgia; Susan Mary Frierson of Colony, Texas; Sarah Lawrence Marcell of West Liberty, Ohio; and Samuel Daniell Parker of Charleston. The names of the three out-of-state sisters are on a Deed of Conveyance recorded in Charleston County, dated 1871, from Sarah L. Marcel, et al., to E. M. L. Miller and George G. L. Parker.

Burdell

The 1685 Revocation of the Edict of Nantes which ninety years earlier had guaranteed religious freedom to French Protestants was followed by a wave of emigration from France. One of the Huguenot refugees who arrived in Carolina in 1689 was Dr. Jacob Burdell (Bourdelle). His marriage to Elizabeth Carriere, daughter of Jean Carriere, on 18 February 1713/14 was recorded at St. Thomas and St. Dennis Parish Church.

John Burdell of Orangeburg Township, St. Matthew's Parish Berkeley County, on 17 April 1748 married his second wife, Elizabeth McGregor, at St. Thomas and St. Dennis Parish Church. Before the Battle of Eutaw Springs, the Continental Army gathered at his plantation. In 1781, 1782 and 1783 he furnished sundries to the Continental and State Troops (Stub Entries to Indents, Book U-W). John and Elizabeth (McGregor) Burdell's daughter Susanna's descendants married descendants of early Carolina settlers from Britain (Daniell and Logan); John, Jr.'s descendants intermarried with descendants of early Huguenot refugees (Marion, Mazyck and Ravenel).

Carrier

In 1679 a petition was made to Charles II to provide transport to Carolina for 80 Huguenot families whose experience would enable them to develop wine, silk and oil in the colony. The Lords Proprietors, recognizing the profitability of such a venture, recommended that these "poor gentlemen" refugees were worthy of the king's largesse. Their communication which also referred to the group as the "first foreigners" in Carolina indicates that these were the first Huguenot settlers in the colony.

John (Jean) Carriere, a cooper from Montivilliers, Normandy, was in the first contingent of 45 Huguenots who sailed for Carolina in December 1679 on the frigate Richmond. The Assembly in Carolina demonstrated extreme hostility to the French refugees who were considered to be aliens not entitled to rights and privileges of citizenship. In 1696 Jean Carriere was one of the 63 Huguenots who petitioned for naturalization; this was granted by the Act of 1696-97. According to St. Julien R. Childs, the facts that the "St. Julien List of Petitioners" showed Jean Carriere as a resident of the Santee and that records indicate that he had land grants totalling about 400 acres suggest that he probably eventually became a planter.

Witten

Peter Witten (1731-87), owner of Liberty Hill and Morefield plantation which was located about 40 miles inland from Charleston, died before his daughter, Elizabeth/Eliza Mary, was born. His will named his wife, Susanna (Burdell); father, Thomas; son, Peter Robert, and "possible unborn child or children." Peter Robert Witten, who inherited Morefield Plantation, died from burns inflicted when the home burned. In his will he left all his estate to his sister Elizabeth Frierson and her husband, John Frierson, with the proviso that should John outlive Elizabeth the property was to be his for the remainder of his life, "then in Trust to pay and apply said income for the maintenance, education and support of the issue of the body of my said sister until one of such issue reaches the age of 21." To carry out the provisions of this will John and Elizabeth Frierson did on May 22, 1819 execute in writing an agreement to this effect. This document provides proof that Elizabeth/Eliza Mary (Witten) Frierson was the "unborn child" named in the will of their father, Peter Witten.

In his will Peter Witten provided "1/2 acre to be laid off around old burying ground on my plantation Morefield to be reserved for families of Whittens and McKelveys to remain for that purpose from generation to generation." The cemetery which was located northwest of Pinopolis was flooded in 1941 as part of the Santee-Cooper Hydroelectric Project. The resevoir formed by the Pinopolis Dam is now known as Lake Moultrie. Before the flooding all the graves with tombstones not obliterated or destroyed were moved to higher ground. Of the persons named in these charts, Eliza (Witten) Frierson was the only one whose grave was moved.

Stub Entries of Indents, Book D shows that Peter Witten supplied provisions and forage to North and South Carolina Militia 1780-83.

Frierson

Mouzon's 1775 map shows four "Fryerson" locations along the Santee River. The Frierson line that is traced in this record lived on the south side of the river about 13 miles north of Monck's Corner. The names and dates of the immigrant of this Frierson line have not been ascertained. The lineage of this family to an unusual extent is traced through a series of legal documents: a marriage contract, wills, records of land transactions and guardianship papers.

John Frierson (1747-91) was seven years old or younger when his father died. This is deduced from the fact that his god-father, Francis Murrill, a man of considerable wealth, in 1754 left his estate to the young boy ("son of Mrs. Elizabeth Frierson") for whom a guardian was appointed. This guardian, William Moultrie, was later general in the Revolutionary War and twice governor of South Carolina. Elizabeth (Richbourg?) Frierson between 1756 at which time she signed a Warranty Deed to James McKelvey et al as Trustees (it was not recorded until 1819) and 1777 married John Little. Her will, dated 1777 and proved in 1791, was in the name of Elizabeth Little. In it she left sums of money to her sons, John and Philip Frierson, and to John's daughter, Ann. The remainder of her estate was willed to Philip's heirs. In 1777 John Frierson was elected to the First Colonial Congress and after independence from Great Britain was a member of the First Carolina Legislature. During the Revolution he supplied provision and forage to the Revolutionary forces (Stub Entries to Indents, Book S). In 1775 he married Mary (Polly Waine) Davis, daughter of Reverend William Davis.

John Frierson (1777-1833) married Mary Mouzon by whom he had two daughters and after her death he married Eliza Mary (Elizabeth) Witten (1787-1821) by whom he had nine children. This John Frierson, a planter like his father and grandfather, in the tradition of the day spent part of the year in Charleston.

Some of the children of John and Eliza Mary (Witten) Frierson emigrated to Haynesville, Alabama, where John Witten Frierson died. In his will he directed his brothers, Dr. George Phillip Frierson and Charles Davis Frierson, to divide his worldly goods equally among his siblings. They then continued with their families to the delta country (De Soto and Caddo Parishes) of Louisiana. The plantation, Ravenswood, on Bayou Pierre near the village of Frierson, Louisiana, is still owned by descendants of Dr. Frierson. After the Civil War which depleted his fortune, he and part of his large family - by two wives he had 15 children - moved to Honduras where they remained for several years.

Charles Davis Frierson (1817-72) and his family including his daughter, Julia Lawrence Frierson, who was born in De Soto Parish in

1856, moved to Colony, Texas, where he acquired a ranch which today, 125 years later, is owned by his grandson, John.

The Scotch-Irish

The entity of the Scotch-Irish (Scotch who lived in Ulster, Ireland in the 17th century and who immigrated to America in the 18th) was the result of the English Crown's efforts from the time of the Anglo-Norman invasion in the 12th century to subdue the Irish. After the failure of Elizabeth I's scheme to abolish Catholicism in Ireland by driving the Irish from their homes and giving their lands to Protestant Englishmen, James I devised a new plantation system involving private enterprise. The Irish were forcibly evicted from Ulster and their lands were granted to powerful London companies, guilds and individuals on condition that they obtained English and Scotch settlers. Thousands of Scots whose land was rocky and deforested and who lived in conditions of poverty and religious oppression settled in Ulster. There they achieved impressive prosperity by farming, raising sheep and, with the help of Huguenots in Ireland, developing a wool and linen manufacturing industry.

With the enactment of the Test Act in 1703, the Scotch-Irish in Ulster experienced new religious oppression. The Wool Act of 1699 prohibited the export of Ulster woolen goods because they were a threat to the English woolen industry. Coinciding with these severe curbs there were three years of disasterous droughts and winter frosts that resulted in famine. The final screw that was tightened on the Scots in Ulster was "rack-rent," the demand by landlords of double price for renewing leases. The Scotch-Irish were faced with the choice of returning to the hopelessness of Scotland or facing the uncertainty of America. About 5,000 left Ulster in the first Scotch-Irish immigration of 1716-18. On receipt of favorable reports, especially from Pennsylvania where farming conditions were promising and religious freedom was guaranteed, a second wave of immigration took place 1725-29. The number of immigrants was so great that Parliament became alarmed but it was too late: the exodus of the Scotch-Irish from Ulster continued until interrupted by the American Revolution. By that time over 200,000 Scotch-Irish had come to America.

The immigrant Scotch-Irish were neither Scotch nor Irish: many families had been away from Scotland for 100-60 years. The memory of homeland that they brought with them to America was not of Scotland but of Ulster.

The majority of these Scotch-Irish settled in Pennsylvania, particularly in Lancaster county. The colonial government became disturbed at the great influx of Scotch-Irish many of whom did not pay for their land. Fortuitously in Virginia the government was in need of settlers who could secure the western frontier against Indians. Governor Gooch made land grants to William Beverly (118,491 acres) and William Bordon (92,000 acres). One of the stipulations to Bordon was that he must have 100 families settled on the land before he could receive title. Thus, the Scotch-Irish of Pennsylvania had warm encouragement to settle in the Valley of Virginia

(Shenandoah Valley). Another favorable factor was that the Valley was not inhabited by Indians: it was used by them as a seasonal hunting ground for buffalo.

The first families who moved into present day Augusta County in 1733 were those of John Campbell, Gilbert Christian, James Kerr and John Lewis. By 1738-39 at which time the Beverly and Bordon patents were proved a number of other Scotch-Irish families had settled in the Valley around modern Staunton and in counties to the south. These included several who, sooner or later, intermarried with the Campbells and Wallaces: Woods, Preston, Tate, Patton, Christian, Hamilton, Craig, Thompson, Buchanan, Baker and others.

A third major immigration in 1740-41 from Ulster bypassed Pennsylvania where the choice lands were already occupied and headed for the Valley of Virginia and beyond. Ultimately the concentration of Scotch-Irish extended in a great arc from Lancaster and Chester counties southwesterly through the Valley of Virginia to the Piedmont of North and South Carolina.

Historians have commented on the restlessness of the Scotch-Irish settlers. Many first and second generation settlers sold their holdings to newcomer immigrants and by 1770 had moved to Washington, Wythe and other counties to the west. One of the main reasons was that, at a time when wealth was in land, their original property when divided among several children left each heir with limited acreage. After the American Revolution the Scotch-Irish moved through the Cumberland Gap into Kentucky and Tennessee and by the 1820's into the area from Ohio to Missouri from which points they disbursed in many directions and melted into the mainstream of American life.

The Scotch-Irish were true frontiersmen who fought actively in the Indian Wars and wholeheartedly in the Revolutionary War. General William Campbell, commander at the Battle of King's Mountain, was a great-grandson of John Campbell and the brother-in-law of Patrick Henry. Between them, immigrants John Campbell and Elizabeth (Woods) Wallace had 24 descendants who fought in the American Revolution. The same proportionate participation was probably true of most Scotch-Irish families.

Buchanan

James Buchanan and his wife, Jean (Sayers) Buchanan were born and married in Ireland. Their three known children - John, Margaret and Martha - also were born in Ireland. In 1736, James, his wife and son immigrated to Northcumberland County, Pennsylvania, where James died ten years later. John emigrated to Augusta County, Virginia, where he was closely associated with his cousins, Alexander and William Sayers. John, who eventually had the rank of colonel in the colonial wars, his future brother-in-law, Captain Charles Campbell, and two others under the command of his future father-in-law, Captain James Patton, were the first white men of record to explore the Holston River area of Southwest Virginia. In 1747, John and his mother moved to that area where she soon died. Col. John sent to Ireland for his two sisters who immigrated to Virginia and settled

on farms he had set aside for them. Margaret married Captain Campbell and Martha married her cousin, Captain John Buchanan.

According to some writers, James Buchanan was the son of William Buchanan of co. Tyrone, Ireland and was the cousin of the great-grandfather of James Buchanan, President of the United States.

Campbell

John Campbell (1676-1741), who was born near Londonderry, Ireland, in 1726 immigrated to America with his wife, Grace Hay, seven of their children, the latters' spouses and children to Pennsylvania where they settled at the township of Donegal in Chester (now Lancaster) County. There he was an original landowner and a member of the Pennsylvania Provincial Council. In Augusta County, Virginia, where the family moved in 1733, he and his sons were original landowners in the Beverly Patent.

The second to sixth generation descendants of John and Grace (Hay) Campbell included one member of the Virginia House of Burgesses, two members of the Virginia House of Delegates, the first Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Tennessee, governors of Virginia and Tennessee, two Treasurers of the United States, a U.S. senator from South Carolina, a president of the University of South Carolina, a Minister to France, and generals in the American Revolution and in both the Union and Confederate armies in the Civil War. Altogether eight descendants held the foregoing offices and military ranks. Five female descendants of the same period were wives of men who also held multiple offices: two governors of Virginia, a governor of South Carolina and a governor of Tennessee, a U.S. Secretary of War, a U.S. senator from South Carolina, a U.S. congressman from Virginia and three Confederate Army generals.

While the Campbells lived in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, Patrick Campbell (1696-1772) operated a tavern and trading post and served as the first elected constable. He outfitted and often provided food and housing for travelers heading into the Indian territory. He traded manufactured goods with Indians for furs. When the family moved to Augusta County he obtained one of the largest tracts (1546 acres) in the Beverly Patent.

Capt. Charles Campbell (1715-67), who was 11 years old when the Campbells emigrated from Ireland, served in the Viginia militia and fought in the French and Indian Wars. He and five others from Augusta County are believed to have been the first white men to have explored the Holston River area to which the Campbells emigrated in the 1770's.

Craig

Captain John Craig (ca 1740-1808) married Molly Cox before 1761 and died in Wythe County, Virginia. He was in the Battle of King's Mountain in the Revolutionary War.

Lt. Col. Hiram Craig (1772-1842), who married Maria (Polly) Mitchell Tate (1774-1828), served in the 11th Virginia Fusillers in the War of 1812. There are no records in the National Archives of the Virginia soldiers in the War of 1812. According to the Wallace Papers in the Missouri Historical Society, his commission which was in the possession of Dr. John S. Wallace's brother was burned in a fire.

Hiram Craig was a surveyor and as such surveyed six or seven of the western counties of Virginia. About 1816 he and his family moved to Missouri where they were among the first emigrants. In 1820 the State of Missouri appointed him commissioner to lay out and organize Chariton County which by new statute was to extend from the Missouri River to the Iowa line. He was the first presiding judge of Chariton County. He owned and farmed extensive property, one large tract now being part of the City of St. Louis.

On Sundays neighbors gathered at the Craig home for religious services. According to documents of the period in the absence of an ordained minister he performed the marriage ceremony. Hiram and Maria (Tate) Craig's daughter, Mary Jane Craig, married Jonothon Burch and died in 1830 at age 28 leaving three small children. One of these, Mary Jane Burch, was raised in the home of her grandfather, Hiram, then a widower, by her young aunt, Idress Craig, who was at that time only 16 or 17 years old.

Parks

James Parks and his wife, Mary (Fulton) Parks, were early settlers in the Buffalo Settlement in Prince Edward County, Virginia. They were leaders, with the Wallaces, in the Buffalo Presbyterian Church. Their daughter, Catherine, was related to the Alexander family. George Selden Wallace in his book on The Descendants of Peter Wallace and Elizabeth Woods wrote that Catherine was related to Margaret Parks who married her cousin Archibald Alexander. Archibald and Margaret Alexander were the grandparents of Dr. Archibald Alexander of Princeton University.

The children of Mary Fulton Parks named in her will dated in 1774 in Prince Edward County were: Ezekiel, Joseph, Margaret Watson, Mary Hanna, Catherine Wallace and James. The will also named son-in-laws Douglas Watson and Andrew Wallace. Joseph Parks was a Trustee of Hampden-Sidney College.

Snoddy

According to family legend when Claverhouse was sent from England to Scotland ca 1675 to crush Presbyterianism he captured a member of the sect name Fergus who, knowing that he faced certain death, arranged to break jail. A heavy snow aided his escape and he, needing an alias, took the name Snow-day. In America the spelling

evolved into Snoddy. The name of the first immigrant of this family is not known.

John Snoddy (1740-1814) of Washington County, Virginia, fought in the Battle of King's Mountain in the American Revolution. He attained the rank of captain in the Virginia militia and later was colonel in both Virginia and Kentucky militia. He married Margaret Walker and moved first to North Carolina then in the 1780's to Madison County, Kentucky, where his family was among the first permanent settlers and where he remained the rest of his life. In 1774/75 Daniel Boone's wife and children lived at Snoddy's Station on the Clinch River while Daniel and a crew of 30 men were constructing the Wilderness Road into Kentucky. In 1781 Boone filed for 1,000 acres for Snoddy in Kentucky. When Madison County, Kentucky, was created in 1786, John Snoddy was its first Commissioner of Peace and Oyer and Terminer (Judge for hearing and determining trial cases for Superior Court). In 1789-91 he was county sheriff and in 1804 was appointed Commissioner of Revenue Taxes.

In Wallace Family and Allied Branches, a collection by Dr. John Snoddy Wallace (1849-1916) that is at the Missouri Historical Society, there is an account of the kidnapping of Libby Snoddy, the two year old daughter of John and Margaret (Walker) Snoddy, by Wyandot (Heron) Indians during a raid in Kentucky. Col. Snoddy and his neighbors followed these Indians through Indiana for many days before they lost the trail. Libby was adopted by the chief of the Wyandot tribe and his squaw. Because the small child, distressed at being separated from her family, often cried for her brother (?), Walker Snoddy, the Indians came to call her by the name Walker. When a treaty was made with the Wyandots the U.S. Commission directed their removal from Michigan to Wyandot, Kansas. Col. Snoddy accompanied the Commission to Michigan and there found his daughter who by then was a grown woman married to the son of the chief. He tried to persuade her to come home but she who had become a member of the tribe in every way except her fair complexion refused to return to Kentucky with her father. She and her husband who also took the name Walker were the ancestors of the Walkers of the Wyandot tribe. One of their sons, William Walker, was territorial governor of Kansas and Nebraska. In 1858 Anna (Snoddy) Wallace (1778-1861) spent two weeks with her younger sister, Libby, and brother-in-law at the ranch they owned near Leavenworth, Kansas, and returned home with many stories of Libby's life experiences.

Tate

John Tate (1722-1801) came from Ireland to Pennsylvania and in 1744 moved from there to Augusta County, Virginia. Although in his 50's at the outbreak of the Revolutionary War, he served as a volunteer as did his five sons: Thomas, James, Robert, John and William. At the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, Captain James Tate, well in advance of his troops, was mortally wounded. He was buried in the Guilford Courthouse National Cemetery.

Lt. Thomas Tate (1743-1833), who married Jean/Jane Campbell, the sister of General William Campbell, was in the company that was under the command of his brother-in-law at the Battle of King's Mountain. Most of the men in the company were from Bethel or Tinkling Spring Presbyterian Churches. After King's Mountain some returned home and others including Lt. Tate remained with General Campbell in order to join General Green near Guilford Courthouse, North Carolina. This small group that continued in service took hundreds of prisoners at Cowpens then they, too, disbanded. They were immediately recalled because of Cornwallis' threat to invade Virginia.

Thomas Tate had extensive business dealings in Augusta County. According to 1795 survey he owned 1594 acres in the rich Holston River Valley. The courts appointed him to be a road overseer and in 1780 he was commissioner of the Specific Tax List.

Walker

John Walker (d 1734), born in Wigton, Scotland, on 7 January 1702 married Katherine Rutherford, daughter of John and Isabelle (Allein) Rutherford who lived on the River Tweed. He, his family and parents-in-law moved to County Down in Ireland where the latter died when in their 80's. John Walker, his wife, children and three nephews immigrated together to the colonies in 1726/28 and settled in Chester County, Pennsylvania. Several years later with other Scotch-Irish from Chester County he made an exploratory trip to Rockbridge County, Virginia, where he selected property and made plans for relocating his family there. Before he could make the move he died. He and Katherine (d 1738) were both buried at Nottingham Meeting House in Chester County. In the 1730's most of the eleven Walker children and their families emigrated to Rockbridge and Augusta Counties in Virginia.

Joseph Walker (1722-1806), who was born in Ireland and died in Jessamine County, Kentucky, served as a private in Captain Snead's Company in 1776 and was a justice of Rockbridge County 1778-81. In 1749 he married his first wife, Nancy McClung.

Wallace

The Wallace line can be traced with certainty only to Peter Wallace who was born in Scotland about 1680 and who moved to Ireland where he married Elizabeth Woods. No evidence has been found to support the claim that he was descended from the brother of Sir William Wallace, the great Scottish hero. The origin of the family was probably in Wales and the name may have evolved from Walyes to Wallace.

Elizabeth (Woods) Wallace (b 1682), the immigrant head of family of this line, was a sixth generation descendant of Adam Loftus, Archbishop of Dublin and Armagh, Lord Chancellor of Ireland 1581-1605, and co-founder of Trinity College. It is mainly through

her that descent is traced from the Magna Charta Barons and from most of the European lines herein to Hiram Craig Wallace (1841-1922). After the death of her husband, Peter, in Ireland, she came to Pennsylvania in 1724 with five of their children (one is believed to have remained in Ireland) whose ages ranged from 5 to 18 and with probably all of her four brothers - Michael, James, William and Andrew Woods - and their families. The extended Woods-Wallace family first settled in Lancaster County then moved to Virginia. Michael Woods acquired land on the eastern slope of the Blue Ridge Mountains not far from present day Charlottesville and Elizabeth lived about two miles away. Nothing is known about her personal life or where she was buried. Fifteen grandsons and one great-grandson of Peter and Elizabeth (Woods) Wallace fought in the American Revolution.

Samuel Wallace (1709-1800), who was born in Ireland, immigrated with the Woods-Wallace families in 1724 to Pennsylvania. Records show that on 20 September 1748 he was granted a patent for 2017 acres of land at Buffalo area of Amelia County (later Prince Edward), Virginia. He married Esther Baker of nearby Cub Creek. About 1772, they moved to Charlotte County, Virginia. They were the parents of several children including Rev. Judge Caleb Wallace, a graduate of Princeton and a prominent early settler of Tennessee, whose correspondence with his classmate, President Madison, is preserved in the Library of Congress.

Major Andrew Wallace (1748-1829) served for three years in the American Revolution. In 1782 he, his wife, children and parents moved to Stanford County, Kentucky, where they settled at Buffalo Creek. Andrew participated in the erection and early administration of the Buffalo Presbyterian Church which is still being used for services. Andrew was the first cousin twice removed of Lt. William A. Wallace (great-grandson of Peter Wallace, Jr.) whose colorful career in the Texas Rangers and the Mexican War made him famous in Texas folklore as Big Foot Wallace.

Samuel Wallace (1770-1852) of the third Kentucky generation, married Anna, the daughter of Colonel John and Mary (Walker) Snoddy. In 1819, they and their eight children including William Jackson Wallace, who was then seven years old, moved to Howard County, Missouri, where they were among the first settlers.

About 1838, William Jackson Wallace (1812-1887) and a slave his father had given him settled in what was then Indian Territory in Missouri where they built a cabin. Two years later when this area was opened for settlement he could not file on this land because of having occupied it too early. He filed on it in behalf of his recently widowed sister who thus became the first white landowner in Medicine Township in Livingston County. William acquired the adjacent property for himself. In 1840, he married Mary Jane Burch,

daughter of Jonothon T. and Mary Jane (Craig) Burch. The first religious service in the county was held in their home which for several years continued to be the Sunday meeting place for all denominations. In this period the Methodist Church, more than any sect, assumed leadership in providing circuit rider preachers for remote pioneer communities. It was probably a result of this that the Wallaces and other families of Scotch-Irish Presbyterian descent converted to Methodism. By Mary Jane who died in 1859 at age 37, William had eight children. Subsequently he married Elizabeth Zielah William by whom he had four more children. He and many members of his family are buried in the Wallace Cemetery at Chula which he gave to the public.

Hiram Craig Wallace (1841-1922), the eldest son of Mary Jane (Burch) and William Jackson Wallace, was 20 years old and in school at the outbreak of the Civil War. He joined Gen. Sterling Price's command of Missouri Confederate Troops and was assigned to Capt. Small's Company K of Hughes Regiment. Two weeks later they captured a garrison of 3500 Union troops in the Battle of Lexington. He then joined Capt. Churchill Clark's Artillery Company and participated in the battles of Pea Ridge (Elkhorn), Luka and Corinth in Northern Mississippi. In 1863 his company volunteered to accompany Gen. Van Dorn's cavalry and moved into Tennessee where they attacked two gun boats and seven transports of Union cavalry and infantry on the Tennessee River. Three of his eight man gun crew were killed and he and one other were wounded. The bullet which entered on his left-side cut through his shoulder blade in its exit. He was left with a family in that area who gave him medical attention until he recovered. During his convalescence Vicksburg fell and he was cut off from his company. He walked alone from Pulaski, Tennessee, to Columbus, Mississippi, through Union lines to rejoin his company. He saw active service until the end of the war.

Following a short stay at home after the war, Hiram moved to Columbus, Texas, where he worked in the building trade for six years after which he was a building contractor at Schulenberg, Texas, for seven years. During an illness Julia Lawrence Frierson was his nurse. They married after his recovery.

Two of their eight children were born in Schulenberg. The family moved to Rockdale where he owned a retail lumber yard. A third child was born there. Word of the new town, Kyle, being built on the railroad south of Austin reached him. In early 1881 he was on the first train to carry passengers over the Colorado River, his destination being Kyle. He purchased a site for his business, returned to Rockdale, loaded his merchandise in five box cars and moved his young family and business to this new location. There were two lumber yards, the H.C. Wallace Lbr. Co. and the Thompson Lbr. Co., that arrived in Kyle at about the same time. In a few years they consolidated and started another lumber business in Lockhart, Texas. Later, when they dissolved partnership, H.C. Wallace chose the Kyle yard which he managed, except for a short period in Big Spring, Texas, for the rest of his life. During his lifetime the business

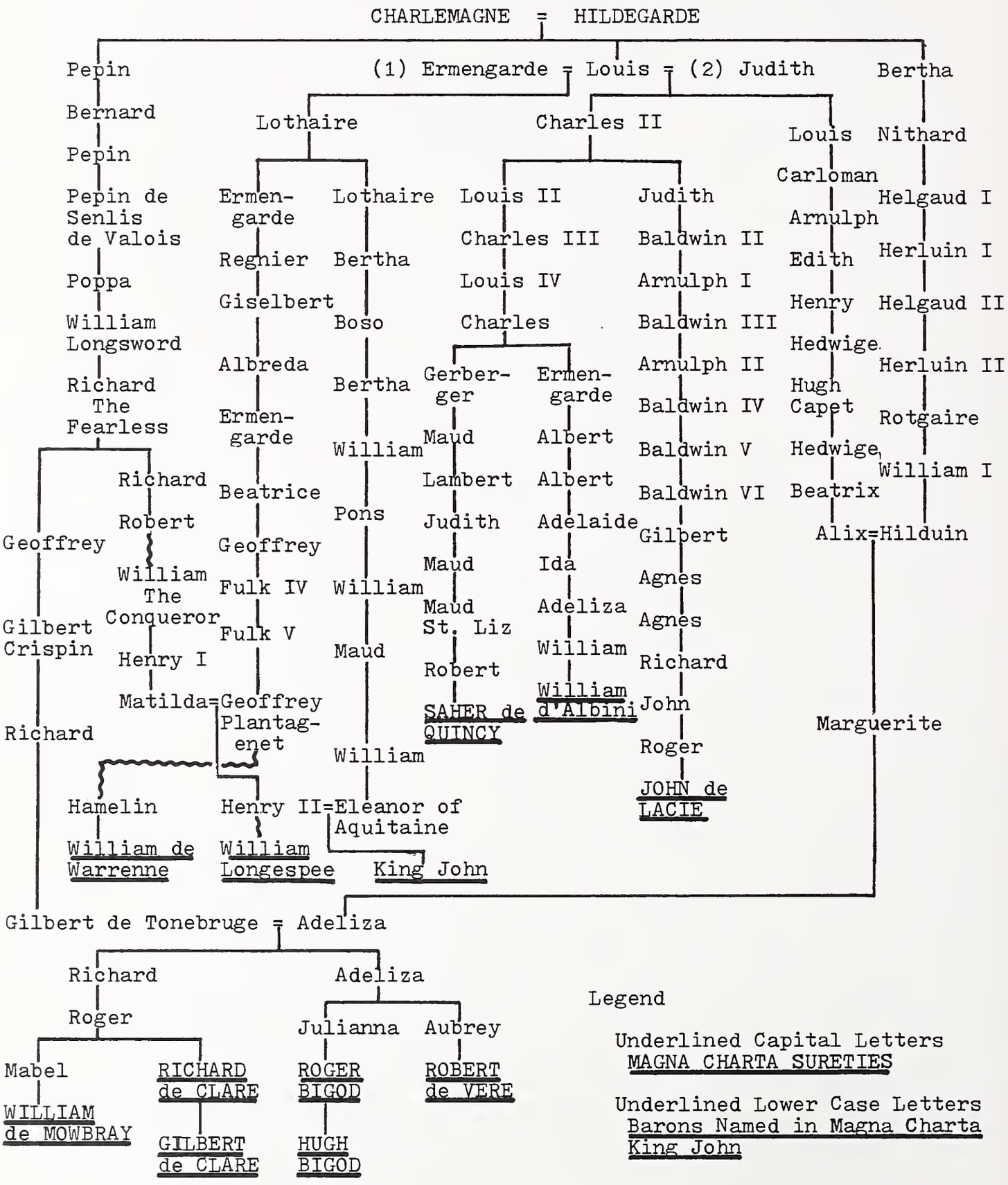
was expanded to include three other Central Texas lumber businesses. The Kyle lumber yard, still in business today after 101 years, remained under family management or ownership until 1973. Five more children were born to this couple in Kyle.

Hiram Craig Wallace and his wife were active in the Methodist Church, community affairs and many civic organizations. She was noted for her energy and ability to lead the fund raising drives that paid for church building. Every Tuesday she sent homemade bread to many Kyle families. In the years when Kyle had no doctor she took care of the ill and served as midwife, always without pay. They raised and educated eight children. Also making their home with them were Julia's widowed mother who was an invalid, the orphan son of neighbors, and, following the death of her parents, one of Hiram's half sisters. Some of their great-great-grandchildren make Kyle their home today.

PART VII

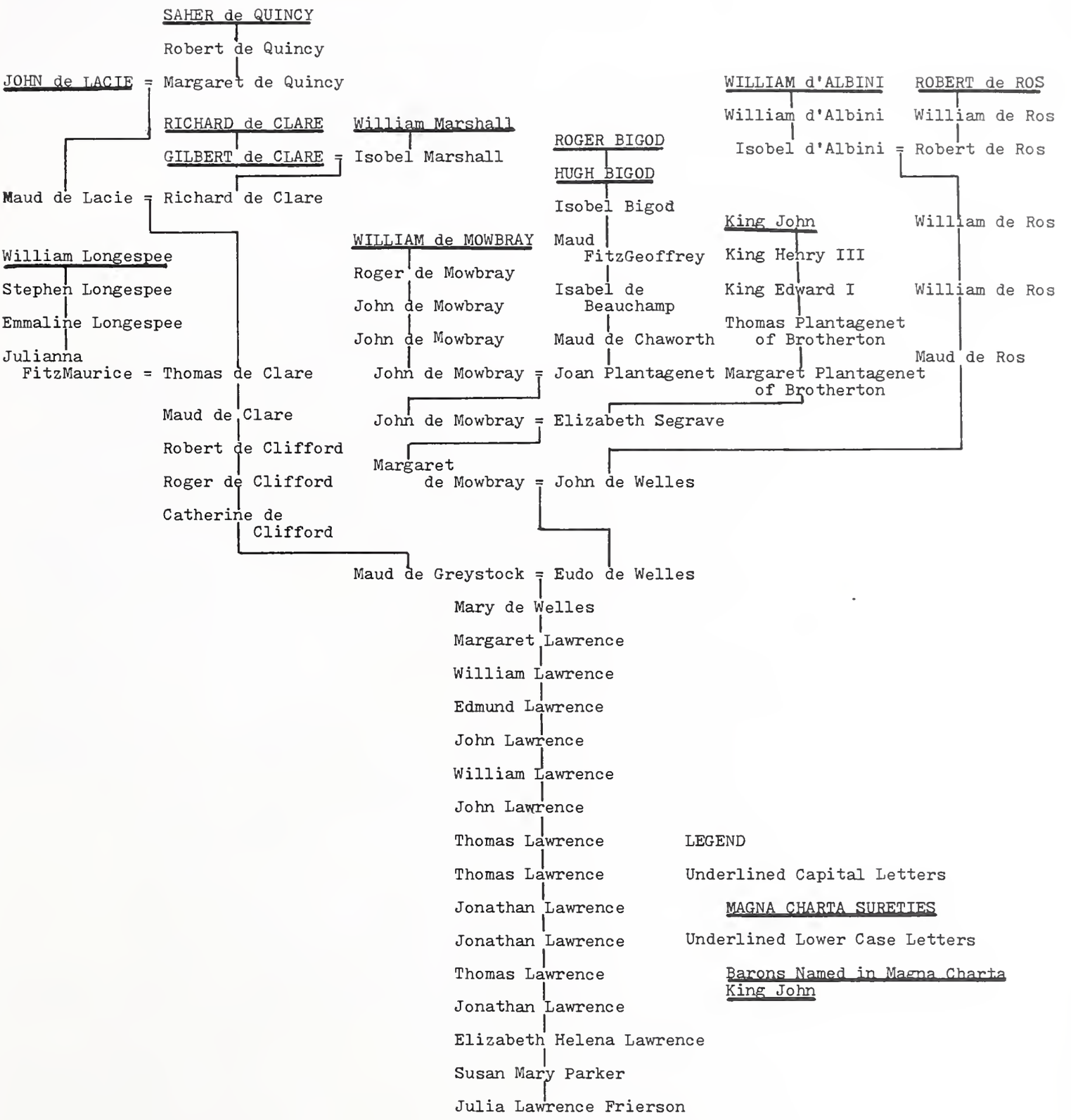
APPENDIX A

DESCENT FROM CHARLEMAGNE TO MAGNA CHARTA PRINCIPALS

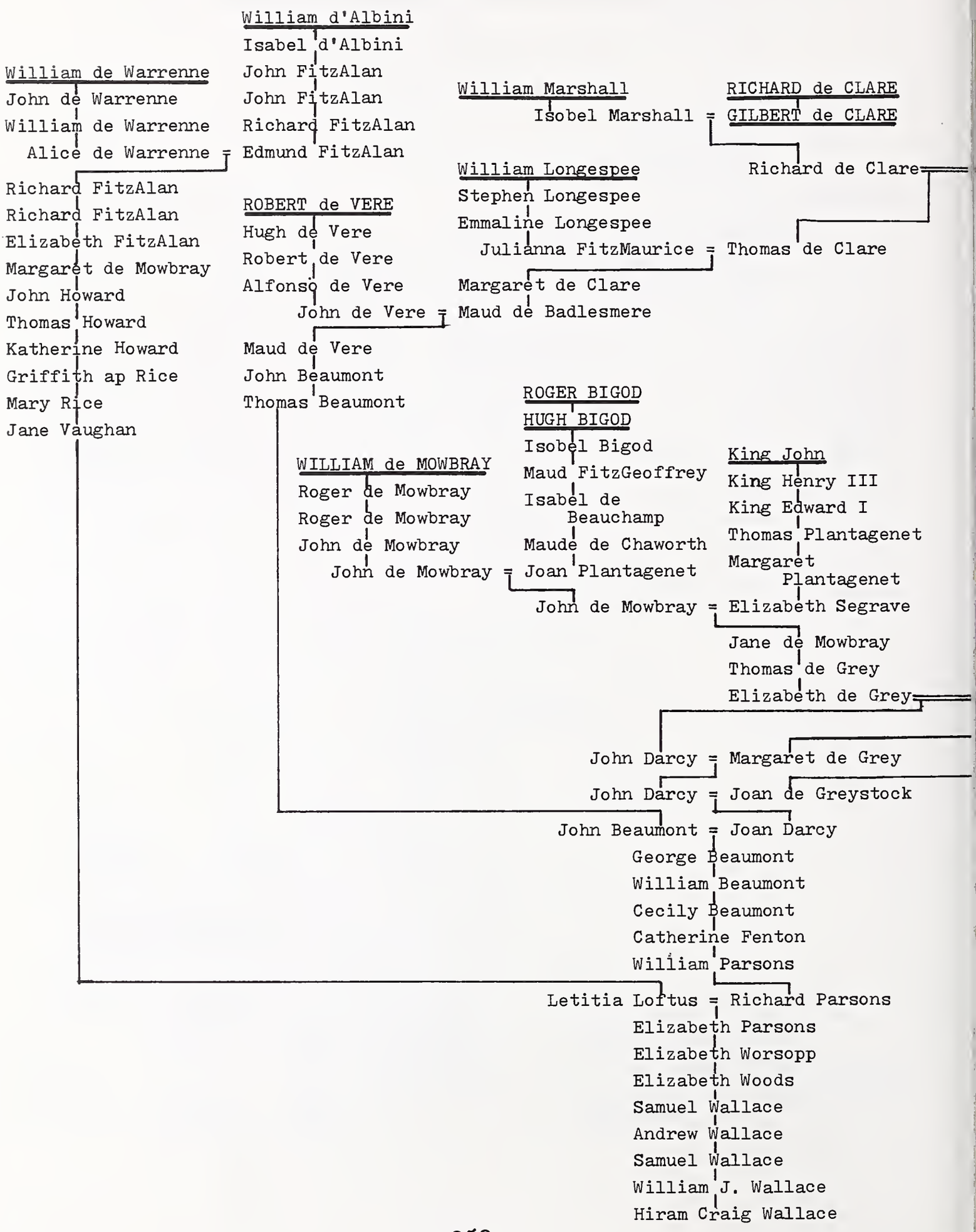


APPENDIX B

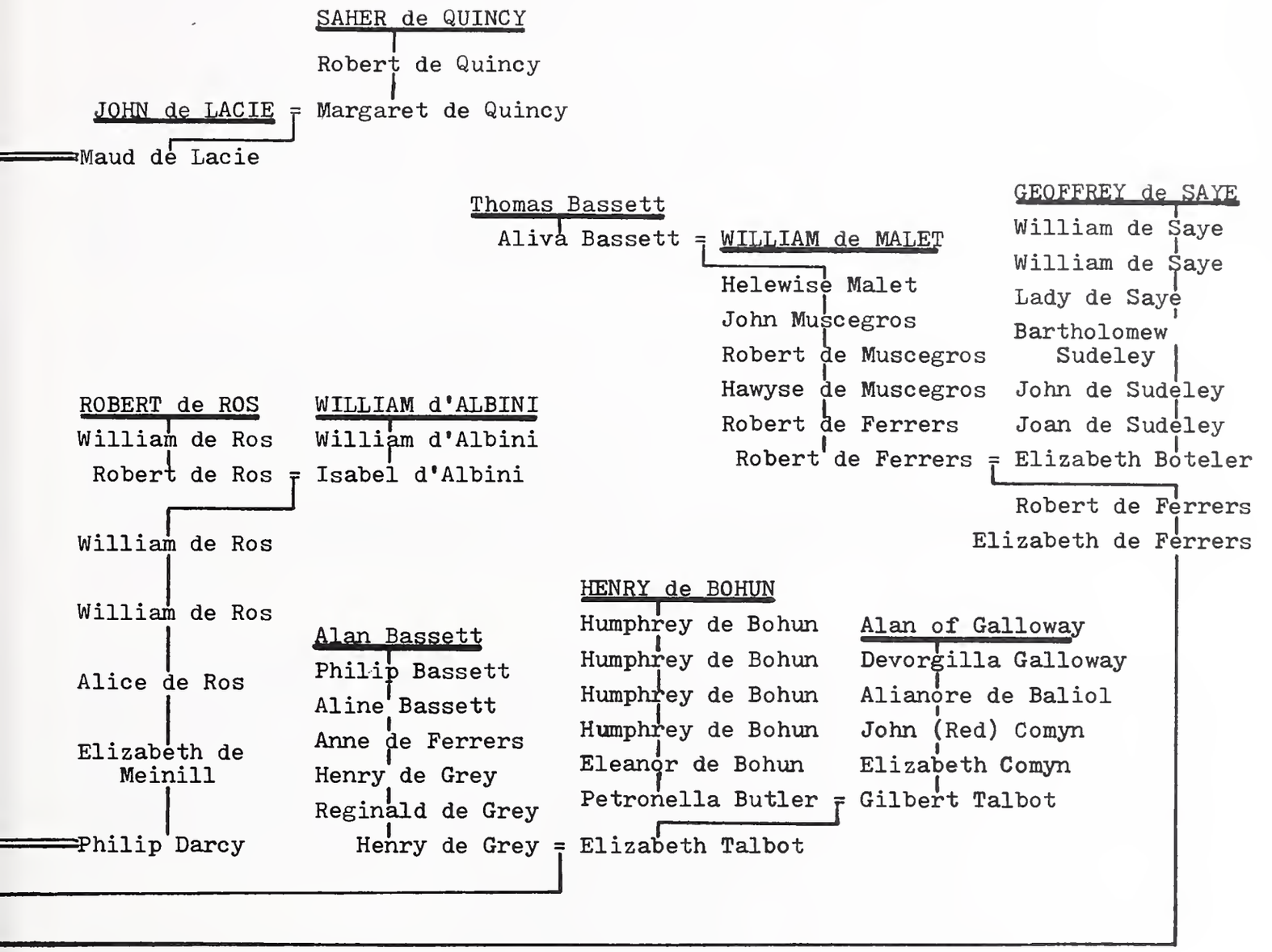
DESCENT FROM MAGNA CHARTA PRINCIPALS TO JULIA LAWRENCE FRIERSON



APPENDIX C


William d'Albini
Isabel d'Albini
John FitzAlan
John FitzAlan
Richard FitzAlan
Edmund FitzAlan
William de Warrenne
John de Warrenne
William de Warrenne
Alice de Warrenne
Richard FitzAlan
Richard FitzAlan
Elizabeth FitzAlan
Margaret de Mowbray
John Howard
Thomas Howard
Katherine Howard
Griffith ap Rice
Mary Rice
Jane Vaughan
William Marshall
Isobel Marshall
RICHARD de CLARE
GILBERT de CLARE
Richard de Clare
William Longespee
Stephen Longespee
Emmaline Longespee
Julianna FitzMaurice
Thomas de Clare
Margaret de Clare
Maud de Badlesmere
ROBERT de VERE
Hugh de Vere
Robert de Vere
Alfonso de Vere
John de Vere
Maud de Vere
John Beaumont
Thomas Beaumont
ROGER BIGOD
HUGH BIGOD
Isobel Bigod
Maud FitzGeoffrey
Isabel de Beauchamp
Maude de Chaworth
Joan Plantagenet
WILLIAM de MOWBRAY
Roger de Mowbray
Roger de Mowbray
John de Mowbray
John de Mowbray
King John
King Henry III
King Edward I
Thomas Plantagenet
Margaret Plantagenet
John de Mowbray
Elizabeth Segrave
Jane de Mowbray
Thomas de Grey
Elizabeth de Grey
John Darcy
Margaret de Grey
John Darcy
Joan de Greystock
John Beaumont
Joan Darcy
George Beaumont
William Beaumont
Cecily Beaumont
Catherine Fenton
William Parsons
Letitia Loftus
Richard Parsons
Elizabeth Parsons
Elizabeth Worsopp
Elizabeth Woods
Samuel Wallace
Andrew Wallace
Samuel Wallace
William J. Wallace
Hiram Craig Wallace

DESCENT FROM MAGNA CHARTS PRINCIPALS TO HIRAM CRAIG WALLACE



LEGEND

Underlined Capital Letters

MAGNA CHARTA SURETIES

Underlined Lower Case Letters

Barons Named in Magna Charta

King John

APPENDIX D: BUCHANAN

The ancestry William Buchanan of county Tyrone, Ireland, is well documented. The descendants of James Buchanan and his wife, Jean (Sayers) Buchanan, of Northumberland County, Pennsylvania, are also well known and proven. No published documentation has been found that conclusively and unquestionably proves James Buchanan was the son of William of Tyrone. Sworn documents and both direct and inferring statements exist that substantiate this relationship.

The Buchanan Vertical File at the Historical Society of York County, Pennsylvania, contains copies of the following documents:

Wells, Milton H. Buchanan, an 11 page manuscript

Buchanan, L. D. The Buchanan Name and Pedigree Since 715 A.D. a 2 page undocumented manuscript

Buchanan. Sworn Depositions and Manuscripts Based on Family Bible Records Predating 1850. Mimeographed, 1930's

Newspaper articles concerning Clan Buchanan's ownership of real estate

Wells writes that in the 1920's a New York City land title was found to possibly rest in the Clan Buchanan of America. James Buchanan, President of the United States and head of the Clan Buchanan in America, stated it was possible the Clan had a valid claim to large holdings. The Wells manuscript further reports an interview in 1931 with L. D. Buchanan, at that time head of the Clan Buchanan of America, in his home in Houston, Texas, in which this claim was substantiated and historical background given. The newspaper articles parallel these statements.

These revelations encouraged many Buchanan descendants to present sworn depositions of heirship to the Clan's attorneys. This was not a scheme to swindle the gullible as no money was ever sought from the descendants. However, it is a fact that these depositions were given in the hope of monetary reward. They must, in the same light, be accepted as having been given with full anticipation of their being challenged and scrutinized in a court of law. One deposition given on March 14, 1933 by Fitzhugh L. Buchanan before Notary Public W. W. Pressley of Dickerson County, Virginia, stated that Col. John Buchanan was the grandson of William Buchanan of county Tyrone, Ireland. (It is known that Col. John was the son of James who died in 1747 in Pennsylvania.) John Chalkey Buchanan of Darwin, Virginia, and W. W. Holtsclaw of Jenkins, Kentucky, were among others who made similar depositions, stating they were based on family Bible records of relatives in North Carolina.

The manuscript by L. D. Buchanan states that William of county Tyrone, Ireland, was the grandfather of Col. John Buchanan and his sisters Martha and Margaret. (These were the children of James, d 1747, and his wife, Jean (Sayers) Buchanan.)

In addition to these written statements and sworn depositions indicating that James Buchanan, d 1747, was the son of William Buchanan of county Tyrone, Ireland, other papers have been found that infer the possibility of this relationship.

Judith Burkhardt of Berne, Indiana, has for years extensively researched the Buchanan line and has accumulated an immense file from her findings. In an undocumented manuscript filed with the Fort Wayne, Indiana, Public Library she writes that many of the Buchanans of Pennsylvania were from that family of Blairlusk, descending from sons of William of county Tyrone, Ireland, who came to Pennsylvania between 1724 and 1730. These sons were Robert, William, Arthur, Walter; and perhaps John, James and Thomas.

Clara Elliott Buchanan Rex in The Buchanans and Allied Families (see Bibliography) states that the descendants of William of Tyrone were in Cumberland, Pennsylvania. This is near present day Northumberland County.

Raymond Martin Bell in The Buchanan Family of Lewiston, Pa., Library of Congress, names, among others, James Buchanan, d 1747 in East Pennsborough, Pennsylvania, who may have been sons of William of Tyrone.

Note: Every entry in this publication has been carefully checked and fully documented. Sworn depositions form the basis for the connection shown between William of Tyrone and James, d 1747 in Pennsylvania. Due to the circumstances that surround the sworn documentation it is considered necessary to explain the family legends, and include the tentative "perhaps" and "may" (underlined above by this compiler) so as to leave a basis for those who follow to either prove or question in a creative manner. - CHY

KEY TO BIBLIOGRAPHICAL REFERENCES ON CHARTS

A	Miller: The Augustan
AAC	Waddell: Annals of Augusta County, Virginia
AC	Annales Cambriae
ACAG	Virkus: Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy
AGPF	Frierson: Ancestry of George Phillip Frierson
AKI	Annals of the Kingdom of Ireland by the Four Masters
ARSC	Weis: Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists
A-SC	Anglo-Saxon Chronicle
ASV	Summers: Annals of Southwest Virginia
AT	Annals of Tigernach
AU	Annals of Ulster
BAF	Rex: Buchanan and Allied Families
BB	Book of Ballymote
BBF	Smallwood: Birch, Burch Family
B-D&E	Burke: Gen Hist of Dormant . . . Extinct Peerages
B-DFA	_____. Distinguished Families of America
B-GA	_____. General Armory of Eng, Scot, Ire, and Wales
B-RF	_____. Guide to the Royal Family
B-LGGB	_____. Gen and Heraldic Hist of the Landed Gentry of Gr. Britain
B-P&B	Burke's Peerage and Baronetage
BT	Brut y Tywysogion
CCV	Campbell: Campbell Clan in Virginia
CE	Pine: Collier's Encyclopedia
CF	MacKenzie: Colonial Families of the U.S.
CHNY	Fernow: Documents - Colonial Hist of State of N.Y.
CNYHS	Abstracts - Collections of the N.Y. Hist. Soc.
CP	Cokayne: Complete Peerage
CP,CS	Chronicles of the Picks, Chronicles of the Scots
CR	Dillon: Celtic Realms
CS	Skene: Celtic Scotland
CSC	Sirman: Colonial South Carolina
CSIV	Chalkley: Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish in Virginia
CVA	Cronache Veneziane Antichissime
CVG	Wilson: A Carolina-Virginia Genealogy
DAC-AI	Nat Soc Daughters of American Colonists Bicentennial Ancestor Index
DAHNEF	Holmes: Directory of Ancestral Heads of N.E. Families
DAR-PI	DAR Patriot Index
DFSNE	Savage: Gen Dict of the First Settlers of N.E.
DNB	Dictionary of National Biography
DTH	Hunt: Descendants of Thomas Hunt, Sr.
EB	Encyclopedia Britannica
ECI	Hughes: Early Christian Ireland
EIHM	O'Rahilly: Early Irish Hist and Mythology

EJWF	Jesup: Edward Jessop of West Farms, Westchester Co.
ES	Chadwick: Early Scotland
ESSH	Anderson: Early Sources of Scottish History
ESWF	Leggett: Early Settlers of West Farms, Westchester Co.
EWGT	Bartrum: Early Welsh Genealogical Tracts
EWWC	Pelletreau: Early Wills of Westchester Co.
EYSS	Harwell: Eighty Years under the Stars and Stripes
FAF	Frierson: Frierson and Allied Families of S.C.
F-C	Candiano Doges: Forebears
F-W	Stevens (Wales): Forebears
FEAF	Colket: Founders of Early American Families
FFNY	Hamm: Famous Families of N.Y.
FJL	Lawrence: Genealogy of the Family of John Lawrence
FSSC	Baldwin: First Settlers in S.C.
GLF	Lawrence: Historical Genealogy of the Lawrence Family
GNMF	Wilkins: Genealogical Notes on Maryland Families
GVP	Wilson: Great Valley Patriots
H	Snorri: Heimskringla
HAC	Peyton: History of Augusta County, Virginia
HC	Johnston: Heraldry of the Campbells
HCLC	Hist of Caldwell and Livingston Counties, Missouri
HGFM	Miller: Hist and Genealogies of Families of Miller, Woods, Harris, Wallace, etc.
HHGS	Wallace: Hays County Hist and Genealogical Soc Quart
HMS	O'Callaghan: Hist of Medieval Spain
HS	Previte-Orton: Hist of the House of Savoy
HSF	Boddie: Historical Southern Families
HSP	Payne: Hist of Spain and Portugal
HW	Lloyd: Hist of Wales
IKHK	Byrne: Irish Kings and High Kings
KKBS	Anderson: Kings and Kingship in Early Scotland
KRS	Kings, Rulers and Statesmen
KVF	Kegley: Kegley's Virginia Frontiers
LDBR	d'Angerville: Living Descendants of Blood Royal
LDS	Betts Bible - Latter Day Saints
LFC	Logan: Record of the Logan Family of Charleston, S.C.
LSA	Lawrence: Lawrences, Squires of Ashton
M-DG	Mitchell: Mitchell-Doak Group
MN	Salley: Marriage Notices
MR	Brumbaugh: Maryland Records
NGSQ	Riley: National Genealogical Society Quarterly
NYGBR-A	Abstracts - N.Y. Genealogical and Biog Register
NYGBR-S	Stevenson
OC	Baumgarten: Orientalia Christiana
OCIV	Cessi: Origo Civitatum Italie sue Ventiarum
OEN	Chadwick: Origin of the English Nation
OHWF	Embry: Origin and Hist of the Woods Family
OLPQ	Hotten: Original Lists of Persons of Quality
PA	Turton: Plantagenet Ancestry
PBLP	Franklyn: Genealogical Hist of the Families of Paulet, Berewe, Lawrence and Parker

PW,EW	Wallace: Descendants of Peter Wallace and Elizabeth Woods
RCC	Records of Charleston County
RFSNE	Farmer: Genealogical Register of First Settlers of N.E.
RGW	Rulers and Governments of the World (Ross)
RJC	Craig: Reverend John Craig
RLS	Montague-Smith: Royal Line of Succession
RPC	Russian Primary Chronicle
RPSC	Moore: Abstracts of Records of the Province of S.C.
RTS	Pelletreau: Records of the Town of Smithtown, L.I.
RWPA	Pruitt: Revolutionary War Pension Applicants - S.C.
SC	Pine: Sons of the Conqueror
SCHGM-C	Childs: S.C. Hist and Genealogical Magazine
SCHGM-S	Salley
SCHGM-Sm	Smith
SCHM	Lawrence: S.C. Hist Magazine
SCMH	Previte-Orton: Shorter Cambridge Medieval Hist
SCPG	McCrady: Hist of S.C. under the Proprietary Gov
SCRG	_____. Hist of S.C. under the Royal Gov
SCRP	Smith: S.C. as a Royal Province
SDM	Buchanan: Sworn Depositions and Manuscripts
SDV	Romanin: Storia Documentata di Venezia
SEI	Stub Entries to Indents
SGS	Bannerman: Scottish Gaelic Studies
SII	Smith: Strathendrick and Its Inhabitants
SOF	Caruthers: Signers of the Oath of Fidelity
SP	Paul: Scots Peerage
THSSC-F	FitzSimons: Transactions of the Huguenot Soc of S.C.
THSSC-G	Gaillard
TBVS	Texas Bureau of Vital Statistics
TC	Mas Latrie: Tresor de chronologie
TS	Wilson: Tinkling Spring
USC	United States Census
VVR	Wayland: Virginia Valley Records
WFAB	Wallace: Wallace Family and Allied Branches
W-MM	Woods: Woods-McAfee Memorial
WSSC	Moore: Abstracts of Wills of the State of S.C.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

"Abstracts of Early Wills of Queens County, New York," New York Genealogical and Biographical Register, LXV (July 1934), 245-61.

"Abstracts of Wills 1665-1800," Collections of the New York Historical Society. 1892-1909. 17v.

Adams, Arthur and Frederick L. Weis. The Magna Charta Sureties 1215. 2nd ed. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1968 (reprint).

Anderson, Alan Orr, ed and trans. Early Sources of Scottish History, AD 500-1286. Edinburgh: Oliver and Byrd, 1922. 2v.

Anderson, Marjorie O. Kings and Kingship in Early Scotland. Totowa, N.J.: Rowan and Littlefield, 1973.

d'Angerville, H. H. Living Descendants of Blood Royal. London: World Nobility and Peerage, 1959-73. II: Wilson (Chamberlayne).

The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle. Trans by G. N. Garmonsway. London: Dent, 1953.

Annales Cambriae. Ed by John Williams Ab Ithel. Rolls Series, no. 20. London: Longman, Green, Longman and Roberts, 1860.

Annals of the Kingdom of Ireland by the Four Masters. Ed and trans by John O'Donovan. Dublin: Hodges and Smith, 1848-51. 7v.

"Annals of Tigernach, Third Fragment, AD 489-766," (Ed by Whitley Stokes), Revue Celtique, XVII (1896), 119-263.

Annals of Ulster. Ed by W. M. Hennessy and R. MacCarthy. Dublin: Thom, 1887-1901. 4v.

Baldwin, Agnes. First Settlers in South Carolina. Columbia, S.C.: University of South Carolina, 1969.

Bannerman, John. "Notes on the Scottish Entries in the Early Irish Annals," Scottish Gaelic Studies, XL (1968), 149-70.

Bartrum, P. C., ed. Early Welsh Genealogical Tracts. Cardiff: Wales University Press, 1966.

Baumgarten, Nicolas P. von. "Genealogies et mariages occidentaux des Rurikides russes du X^e au XIII^e siecle, "Orientalia Christiana, IX (May 1927), 5-85.

"Betts Bible Records and Journal," Film 907988: New York Families. Latter Day Saints Archives, Salt Lake City.

Boddie, John Bennett. Historical Southern Families. Redwood City, Calif.: Pacific Coast, 1957-80. 13v. III: Buchanan-Patton-Boyd.

Bolton, Robert, Jr. History of the County of Westchester from the First Settlement. New York: Roper, 1881. 2v.

Book of Ballymote. Todd Lectures, III. Dublin: Royal Irish Academy, 1892.

Brumbaugh, Gaius M. Maryland Records - Colonial, Revolutionary, County and Church. Baltimore: Genealogy, 1967 (reprint).

Brut y Tywysogion: The Chronicle of the Princes (AD 681-1282). Ed by John Williams Ab Ithel. London: Longman, Green, Longman and Roberts, 1860.

Buchanan. Sworn Depositions and Manuscripts Based on Family Records Predating 1850. Mimeographed, 1930's. (MS at York Historical Society, York, Pa.)

Burke, John Bernard. Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain. 16th ed. London: Burke's Peerage, 1937.

_____. Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Ireland. 4th ed. Ed by Leslie G. Pine. London: Burke's Peerage, 1958.

_____. A Genealogical History of the Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerages of the British Empire. London: Harrison, 1883.

_____. The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales. London: Harrison, 1884.

_____. The Roll of Battle Abbey. Baltimore: Genealogy, 1966 (reprint).

Burke's Distinguished Families of America. London: Burke's Peerage, 1948.

Burke's Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry. 18th ed. London: Burke's Peerage, 1965-72. 3v.

Burke's Guide to the Royal Family. London: Burke's Peerage, 1973.

Burke's Peerage and Baronetage. 105th ed. London: Burke's Peerage, 1975.

Byrne, Francis John. Irish Kings and High Kings. London: Batsford, 1973.

Campbell, Leslie Lyle. The Campbell Clan in Virginia. Lexington, Va.: n pub, 1954.

"The Candiano Doges," Forebears, XVI, no. 4 (1974), 524-25.

Caruthers, Bettie Stirling, comp. Signers of the Oath of Fidelity to Maryland during the Revolution. Lutherville, Md.: author, 1972. 2v.

Cessi, Roberto, ed. Origo Civitatum Italie sue Venetiarum (Chronicon Altinate et Chronicon Gradense). Instituto Storico Italiana, Fonti per la Storie d'Italia. Roma: Tip. del Senato, 1933.

Chadwick, Hector Munro. Early Scotland. New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 1974.

_____. The Origin of the English Nation. Cambridge: University Press, 1924.

Chalkey, Lyman. Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish in Virginia. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1974 (reprint).

Charleston News and Courier, 15 May 1972. "8 George: Small Scale Landmark."

Childs, St. Julien R. "The Petit-Guerrard Colony," The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, XLIII, no. 2 (1942), 88-97.

Chronicles of the Picks, Chronicles of the Scots. Ed by William F. Skene. Edinburgh: H.M General Register House, 1867.

Cokayne, George Edward, ed. The Complete Peerage of England, Scotland, Ireland, Great Britain and the United Kingdom, Extant, Extinct and Dormant. London: St. Catharine, 1910-58. 13v.

Colket, Meredith B., Jr. Founders of Early American Families. Cleveland: General Court of the Order of Founders and Patriots of America, 1975.

Craig, Lillian Kennerly. Reverend John Craig 1709-1774: His Descendants and Allied Families. New Orleans: Accurate, 1963.

Crispin, Mordecai J. and Leonce Macary. Falaise Roll. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1969 (reprint).

Chronache Veneziane Antichissime. Istituto Storico Italiano per il Medio Evo. Fonti per la Storia d'Italia, 9. Roma: Tip. del Senato, 1890 -.

DAR Patriot Index and supplements. Washington, D. C.: National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, 1966 -.

Dictionary of American Biography. American Council of Learned Societies. New York: Scribner, 1928-36. 20v. and suppl.

Dictionary of National Biography. London: Oxford University Press, 1882-1960. 22v. and suppl.

Dictionnaire de Biographie Francaise. Paris: Letouzey et Ane, 1933 -. 13v. (A-Flers).

Dillon, Myles and Nora K. Chadwick. The Celtic Realms. New York: New American Library, 1967.

Douglas, David C. William the Conqueror. Berkeley: University of California Press, 1964.

Embry, Lucy A. Origin and History of the Woods Family 1649-1895. Kingsport, Tenn.: Kingsport, 1940.

Encyclopedia Britannica. 11th ed. Cambridge: University Press, 1910.

Farmer, John. Genalogical Register of the First Settlers of New England. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1964 (reprint).

Fernow, Berthold. Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York. Vol 14, old series: History Principally Relating to Long Island. Albany: Weed, Parsons, 1853-87. 15v.

FitzSimons, Mabel Trott, comp. "Burdell," Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, no. 68 (1963), 58-61.

Franklyn, A. H. A Genealogical History of the Families of Paulet, Berewe, Lawrence and Parker. Bedford, n d.

Freeman, Edward A. Norman Conquest of England. Oxford: Clarendon, 1867-76. 5v.

Frierson, L. S., comp. Ancestry of George Phillip Frierson. Shreveport, La.: Ravenwood Plantation, 1927. (MS at Texas State Library - Genealogical Collection, Austin).

Frierson, Lorraine Screven, Sr. Frierson and Allied Families of South Carolina. Gales, La.: Lakeville Plantation, 1936. (MSS at Louisiana State Library, Baton Rouge; Shreve Memorial Library, Shreveport; Texas State Library - Genealogical Collection, Austin; South Carolina Historical Society, Charleston).

Gaillard, Thomas. "Names of Refugees Taken from Statistics at large of South Carolina," Transactions of the Huguenot Society of South Carolina, no.5 (1897), 24-42.

Hamm, Margherita Arlina. Famous Families of New York. New York: Heraldic, 1970. 2v.

Harwell, Thomas Fletcher. Eighty Years under the Stars and Stripes. Texas: n pub, n d.

History of Caldwell and Livingston Counties, Missouri. St. Louis: National Historical, 1886.

History of Queens County, New York. New York: Munsell, 1882.

Holmes, Frank R., comp. Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families 1620-1700. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1974 (reprint).

Hotten, James Camden. The Original Lists of Persons of Quality 1600-1700. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1974 (reprint).

Hughes, Kathleen. Early Christian Ireland: Introduction to the Sources. Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1972.

Hunt, John Griffiths. The Descendants of Thomas Hunt, Sr. Arlington, Va.: 1936. (MS at Library of Congress).

Jenkins, Stephen. The Story of the Bronx. New York: Putnam, 1912.

Jesup, Henry Griswold. Edward Jessup of West Farms, Westchester Co., New York and His Descendants. Cambridge, Mass.: Wilson, 1887.

Johnston, G. Harvey. The Heraldry of the Campbells. Inveraray, Argyll: Beinn Bhuidhe Holdings, 1977.

Kegley, F. B. Kegley's Virginia Frontiers. Roanoke: SW Virginia Historical Society, 1938.

Kings, Rulers and Statesmen. Ed by Edward W. Egan et al. New York: Sterling, 1967.

Lawrence, John. A Genealogy of the Family of John Lawrence of Wesset, Suffolk, England. 1896. (Microfilm 43613 at Library of Congress).

Lawrence, Robert de Treville. "Family Bibles of Lawrence Brothers of Charleston," The South Carolina Historical Magazine, LIII, no. 2 (April 1952), 77-89.

Lawrence, Schuyler. The Lawrences, Squires of Ashton, Lancaster. New York: Columbia University Press, 1936.

Lawrence, Thomas. Historical Genealogy of the Lawrence Family. New York: Jenkins, 1858.

Leggett, Thomas Augustus. Early Settlers of West Farms, Westchester County, N.Y. New York: author, 1913.

Lloyd, John Edward. A History of Wales. New York: Longmans, Green, 1912.

Logan, George William. A Record of the Logan Family of Charleston, South Carolina. Sacramento: Record, 1874.

McCrady, Edward. The History of South Carolina under the Proprietary Government 1670-1719. New York: MacMillan, 1901.

_____. The History of South Carolina under the Royal Government 1719-1776. New York: MacMillan, 1901.

MacKenzie, George and Nelson O. Rhoades, eds. Colonial Families of the United States of America 1607-1775. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1966 (reprint). 7v. VII: Ables (Lawrence).

MacNiocaill, Gearoid. Ireland before the Vikings. Dublin: Gill and MacMillan, 1972.

Mas Latrie, Louis de. Tresor de chronologie d'histoire et de geographie pour l'etude et l'emploi des documents du moyen age. Paris: V. Palme, 1889.

Miller, Edward, comp. "A Descent from Brian Boru," The Augustan, XIX (1979), 152-53.

Miller, W. H. History and Genealogies of the Families of Miller, Woods, Harris, Wallace, Maupin, Oldham, Kavanaugh and Brown. Richmond, Ky.: n pub, 1907.

Mitchell, Harry E. The Mitchell-Doak Group. Long Beach, Calif.: n pub, 1966.

Montague-Smith, Patrick W. The Royal Line of Succession. London: Pitkin, 1972.

Moore, Caroline T., ed. Abstracts of Records of the Secretary of the Province of South Carolina 1692-1721. Columbia, S.C.: Bryan. 1978.

_____. Abstracts of the Wills of the State of South Carolina, 1670-1800. Columbia, S. C.: Bryan, 1964-78. 4v.

National Society Daughters of American Colonists: Bicentennial Ancestor Index. Comp by Hazel Kraft Hilers. Fort Worth: Cowan, 1976.

O'Callaghan, Joseph F. A History of Medieval Spain. Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1975.

O'Rahilly, Thomas F. Early Irish History and Mythology. Dublin: Institute for Advanced Studies, 1946.

Paul, James Balfour, ed. The Scots Peerage. Edinburgh: Douglas, 1904-14. 9v.

Payne, Stanley G. A History of Spain and Portugal. Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1973.

Pelletreau, William S. Early Wills of Westchester County, New York, from 1664-1784. New York: F.P. Harper, 1898.

_____. Records of the Town of Smithtown, Long Island, N.Y. N p, n pub, 1898.

Peyton, J. Lewis. History of Augusta County, Virginia. 2nd ed. Bridgewater, Va.: n pub, 1972.

Pine, Leslie G. "Genealogy," Collier's Encyclopedia, X (1964), 610-14.

_____. Sons of the Conqueror. Rutland, Vt.: Tuttle, 1973.

Previte-Orton, C. W. The Early History of the House of Savoy, 1000-1233. Cambridge: University Press, 1912.

_____. The Shorter Cambridge Medieval History. Cambridge: University Press, 1952. 2v.

Pruitt, Janye Conway G. Revolutionary War Pension Applicants Who Served from South Carolina. Fairfax, Va. (?): no pub, 1946.

Records of Charleston County, South Carolina
  Conveyances in Trust
    FM-SBP Francis Marion to Sarah B. Pierce: vol E-9, p 198
    Jf-MIK John Frierson to M. I. Keith: vol U-9, p 48
    SL-SP Sarah Lawrence to Samuel Parker: vol X-8, p 137
  Deeds of Conveyance
    SLM-M&P Sarah L. Marcel, et al, to Miller and Parker: vol X-15, p 368
    SL-SP Sarah Lawrence to Samuel Parker: vol R-7, p 293
    CF-IP Charles Frierson to Isaac Porcher: vol V-10, p 614

Wills
EFL Elizabeth Frierson Little: vol B, p 517
FM Francis Murrill: vol 81, p 280
Letter of Guardianship
WM-JF William Moultrie for John Frierson: Misc Rec. vol 868, p 24
Marriage Contract
JF-EW John Frierson and Eliza Witten: vol 0-7, p 360

Register of Pedigrees. Ed by John R. Totten. New York: The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, 1913. 2v.

Rex, E. B. The Buchanans and Allied Families. Norristown, Pa.: n pub, 1931.

Riker, James, Jr. The Annals of Newtown in Queens County, New York. New York: Fanshaw, 1852.

Riley, Agnes G. S. "The Pioneer Tate Family of Augusta County, Virginia," National Genealogical Society Quarterly, LVII, no. 3 (Sept. 1969), 179-92.

Romanin, Samuele. Storia Documentata di Venezia. Venezia: Fuga, 1912-21. 10v.

Rulers and Governments of the World, 2v.: comp by Martha Ross (I) and Gertold Spulen (II). Bowker: New York, 1977-78.

The Russian Primary Chronicle: Laurentian Text of Povest' Vremennykn Let. Trans and ed by Sauel H. Cross and Olgerd P. Sherbowitz-Wetzor. Cambridge, Mass.: The Medieval Academy of America, 1973.

Salley, A. S., comp. Marriage Notices in the South Carolina and American General Gazette and The Royal Gazette. Columbia, S. C.: State, 1914.

Salley, A. S., Jr., ed. Marriage Notices in the Charleston Courier 1803-1808. Columbia, S. C., State, 1919.

_____. "Members of the Commons House of Assembly 1702-1711," The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, XXVII, no. 3 (July 1926), 170-71.

Savage, James. A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1965 (reprint). 4v.

Shonnard, Frederick and Walter W. Spooner. History of Westchester County, New York, from Its Earliest Settlement to the Year 1900. New York: N.Y. History Co., 1900.

Sirman, M. Eugene. Colonial South Carolina 1663-1763. Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 1966.

Skene, William F. Celtic Scotland. Edinburgh: Douglas, 1886-90. 3v.

Smallwood, Marilu Burch. Birch, Burch Family in Great Britain and in America. Adel, Ga.: 1957. 2v.

Smith, Henry A. M. "The Baronies of South Carolina," The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, XIII, no. 1 (January 1912), 3-8.

_____. "The Orange Quarter and the First French Settlers in South Carolina," The South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, XVIII, no. 3 (July 1917), 101-23.

Smith, John Guthrie. Strathendrick and Its Inhabitants from Early Times. Glasgow: Maclehose, 1896.

Snorri Sturluson. Heimskringla. Trans by Lee M. Hollander. Austin: University of Texas Press, 1964.

Steenstrup, Johannes. Les Invasions Normandes en France. Paris: Michel, 1969.

Stevens, G. "The Welsh Kingly Lines," Forebears, XVI, no. 4 (1974), 516-20.

Stevenson, John R. "Thomas Stevenson and His Descendants," The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, XIII (1882), 117-24.

Stoner, Robert D. A Seedbed of the Republic. Kingsport, Tenn.: Kingsport, 1962.

Stub Entries to Indents: Claims against South Carolina Growing Out of the Revolution. Ed by A. S. Salley for The Historical Commission of South Carolina 1910-39 and by W. A. Wates for South Carolina Archives Department 1955 -.

Summers, Lewis Preston. Annals of Southwest Virginia 1769-1800. Abingdon, Va.: n pub, 1929.

Swen, E. G. Virginia Historical Index. Roanoke, Va.: Stone, 1934. 2v.

Texas Bureau of Vital Statistics. Death certificate 57325, 7 December 1935: Julia Lawrence Wallace.

Turton, W. H. The Plantagenet Ancestry. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1968 (reprint).

United States Census, 1900. Texas, Hays County.

United States Census, 1880. Texas, Milam County.

United States Census, 1850. Lousiana, De Soto Parish.

Virkus, Frederic A., ed. The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy. Chicago: Institute of American Genealogy, 1925-42. 7v.

Waddell, Josheph A. Annals of Augusta County, Virginia, from 1726-1871. Bridgewater, Va.: Carrier, 1958.

Wallace, George Selden. Genealogical Data Pertaining to the Descendants of Peter Wallace and Elizabeth Woods, His Wife. Charlottesville: Michie, 1927.

Wallace, John Snoddy, et al, comp by Sam S. Sargeant. Wallace Family and Allied Branches. (MS at Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis).

"H. C. Wallace," Hays County Historical and Genealogical Society Quarterly, VI, no. 2 (June 1972), 14.

Wayland, John W. Virginia Valley Records. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1973 (reprint).

Weis, Frederick Lewis. Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists. Baltimore: Genealogical, 1976 (reprint).

Wilkins, William. Genealogical Notes on Maryland Families. Baltimore, 1954-55. (MSS at Enoch Pratt Free Library, Baltimore; Dallas Public Library, Genealogy Department; Seattle Public Library, Genealogy Department).

Wilson, Howard McKnight. Great Valley Patriots. Verona, Va.: McClure, 1976.

_____. The Tinkling Spring: Headwater of Freedom. Fisherville, Va.: The Tinkling Spring and Hermitage Presbyterian Churches, 1954.

Wilson, York Lowry, comp. A Carolina-Virginia Genealogy. Aldershot, England: Gale and Polden, 1962.

Woods, Neander M. The Woods-McAfee Memorial. Louisville, Ky.: Courier Journal, 1905.

Wyman, L. W. G. Genealogy of the Name and Family of Hunt. Boston: Wilson, 1862-63.

ABBREVIATIONS AND SYMBOLS

Adm	Admiral
aft	after
agt	agent, representative
Amb	Ambassador
Amer	America, American
b	born
bap	baptised
bef	before
bet	between
BNMC	Barons named in Magna Charta
bro	brother
ca	about
Capt	Captain
Cem	Cemetary
Col	Colonial, Colonel
Cong	Congress
d	died
DAC	Daus of Amer Colonists
DAR	Daus of Amer Rev
dau	daughter
Div	Army Division
div	divorced
dsp	died without issue
emig	emigrant, emigrated
fa	father
gd	granddaughter
Gen	General
gen	generation
ggd	great granddaughter
ggs	great grandson
Gov	Governor
govt	government
gs	grandson
immig	immigrant, immigrated
K	King
k	a minor king, killed
KB	Knight of the Bath
kib	killed in battle
KG	Knight of the Garter
liv	was alive in, lived
Lt	Lieutenant
m	married
MCB	Magna Charta Surety
mem	member
mur	murdered
P	Prince
p	page
pp	pages
prec	preceding
prob	probably
r	reigned
Ref	Reference used
Rev	Revolution
s	slain
sis	sister
(St)	Saint
suc	succeeded
unc	uncle
w/	with
w/o	without
yr	year
(2)	second spouse of other spouse named
=	married
}	natural child

INDEX OF EUROPEAN ANCESTORS

The alphabetization of European names is adapted from the arrangement in Webster's Biographical Dictionary. In general, before the Norman Conquest of 1066 AD, individuals had single names that were personalized by a number (Baldwin VI), place of origin (Adelaide of Burgundy), nickname (Charles the Bald), or prominent family line (Agnes of Beaumont). Because of the gradual adaptation of surnames in the late Middle Ages, names from that period are indexed under the surname (de Vere, Julianna or Vere, Julianna). As the Norman French came to be used less and less in England with the consolidation of the Conquest, the "de" and "le" were dropped from the names (de Wessington became Washington). On some charts several stages in the evolution of a family name are shown.

To find a name in the index, CHECK ALL POSSIBLE SPELLINGS AND WORD ARRANGEMENTS.

Adalbert of Alsace 37
Adalbert of Austria 60
Adalaide of Lower Alsace 60
Adela of England 54,78
Adela of Vexin 48
Adelaide of Burgundy 58
Adelaide de Chalons 55, 58
Adelaide de Gastinois 55
Adelaide of Maurienne 44
Adelaide of Namur 49,250
Adelaide of Poland 68
Adelaide Vermandois 48
Adelaide, d 1053 41,57
Adele of Dagsbourg 58
Adele of France 43,62
Adele of Gascony 38
Adele of Holland 46
Adele of Poitou 43
Adele of Roucy and Rheims 104
Adele of Tours 58
Adelheid of Holland 63
Adeline de Mellent 115
Adeliza de Clermont 104, 250
Adeliza, d 1151 49,118, 250
Adelmonde de la Marche 50
Adelrico of Gascony 38
Adzon di Visconte 71
Aed of Leinster 26
Aed Find of Argyll 29
Aedan Mac Gabran 29
Aedgifu of Kent 33
Aelfgifu of England, (St) d 944 33
Aelfgifu of England, d 1003 33
Aelfthry (Elfreda) of England 33,62
Aelfthryth of Devon 33
Aelhswyth of Gainai 33
Aethelred Mucil 33
Aethelwulf of Wessex 33
Agatha of Hungary 33
Agnes d'Aquitaine 60
Agnes of Aquitaine 51,74
Agnes of Burgundy 60
Agnes de Dammartin 102
Agnes de Montbelliard 53
Agnes de Montfaucon 53
Agnes of Ponthieu 46
Aidan of Argyll 29
Ailill of Leinster 28
Aimery I of Chastellerault 51
Ainon of Geneva 70
Alasia of Saluzzo 122
Albaric II of Dammartin 47
Alberic I of Dammartin 102
Albert I of Namur 49
Albert II of Namur 49,250
d'ALBINI
  Isabel, d 1240 90,118, 252
  Isabel, d 1301 97,112, 251,253
  Nigel 110,118
  Roger 118
  William, d 1176 118
  William, d 1193 118,250
  William, d 1221 118, 250,252
  William, d 1236 97,251, 253
  William, liv 1285 97, 251,253
  William Brito 97
  William Machines 97
  William (Pincerna) 118
Albert III of Namur 49, 250
Albert of Geneva, d 931 70
Albert of Geneva 70
Albert of Vermandois 48
Albraic of Macon 48
Albreda de Lisours 62
Albreda of Lorraine 48, 250
Albreda of Mons 48
Alfonso I of Portugal 74
Alfonso II of Aragon 75
Alfonso II of Provence 75
Alfonso III the Great of Asturias 76
Alfonso V of Leon 73,76
Alfonso VI of Leon and Castile 74
Alfonso VII of Castile 73
Alfonso VII of Castile and Leon 74
Alfonso VIII of Castile 74
Alfonso IX of Leon 74
Alfonso de Ghesnes 117
Alfred the Great 10,12,33
Alice (Ela) of Burgundy 47
Alice of Courtney and Auxerre 79
Alice of France 44,47
Alice de Ramerupt 52
Alix of Champagne 44,61
Alix de Rameru 49
Alix of Roucy 52,250
Alix of Valois 54
Allan of Brittany 88
Almos of Hungary 68
Alpin of Scotland 17,29, 32
Amadeuci de Montfaucon 53
Amadeus of Geneva 70
Anarawd of Gwynedd 30
Anchises of Schelde 39
Andre of Brittany 92
Andre de Roucy 52
Andreas II of Hungary 68
Angharad of Ceredigion 30
Angharad of Wales 30
Angharad, d ca 1162 30
Angilbert of Ponthieu 18, 46
Anne de Chatillon 68
Anne of Russia 43,66
Anseda of Jutland 65
Anselme of St. Pol 47
d'ANTON
  Isabel 86
  William 86
ANTROBUS
  Joan 127
  Walter 127
Arlette de Falaise 57
Arnold II of Wareq 49
Arnolde, Joan 127
Arnolph, (St) 39
Arnulph I of Flanders 62, 250
Arnulph II of Flanders 62,250
Arnulph of Germany 42, 250
Arpad of Hungary 68
Arundel, Agnes of 110
Athengildo 36
Atulpho of Coimra 76
Aubree de la Haie 54
Aubrey of Macon 52
de AUDLEY
  Adam 115
  Alice 115
  Hugh 115
Audoin of the Lombards 59
Avenel, Cecily 108
Aymer de Taillefer 79
Aymon of Geneva 70

Baga of Brabant 39
BADLESMERE
  Bartholomew 113
  Elizabeth 102,113,252
  Margery 113
  Maud 113,117
BAGNELL, BAGENELL
  Ann 96
  John 96
  Nicolas 96

Baldwin I of Flanders 62
Baldwin II of Flanders 62,250
Baldwin III of Flanders 62,250
Baldwin IV of Flanders 62,250
Baldwin V of Flanders 62,250
Baldwin V of Hainault 63
Baldwin VI of Flanders 62,250
Baldwin IX of Flanders 63
de BALIOL, BALIOL
  Alianora 120,253
  John 120
BARDOLPH
  John 125
  Margaret 126
BASSETT
  Alan 108,119,253
  Aline 119,253
  Aliva 108,253
  Mary 95
  Philip 119,253
  Thomas 108,253
  Thomas 108
  William 95
Baudgise of Aquitaine 39
Beatrice de Ghent 117
Beatrice of Macon 48,71, 250
Beatrice of Province 16, 69,75
Beatrice of St. Pol 47
Beatrice de Valperge 71
Beatrice di Visconte 71
Beatrix of Hainault 43, 52,250
Beatrix of Savoy 71,75
de BEAUCHAMP
  Emma 85,114
  Guy 85
  Isobel 85,251,252
  Maud 85,106,110
  Thomas 85
  William, d 1268 84
  William, d 1298 84,85
  William 110
Beaufort, Joan 80,109
de BELLOMONT, de BEAUMONT, BEAUMONT
  Adelaide 98
  Agnes 53
  Catherine 127
  Cicely 95,252
  Elizabeth 83,104
  George 95,252
  Henry, d 1339 53,95
  Henry, d 1369 95
  Joan 84,114
  John, d 1342 95
  John, d 1396 95,252
  John, d 1461 95,252
  Louis ("Louis of Acre") 53
  Mable 83,105
  Margaret 83,111
  Robert of Leinster and Meullent 83
  Robert, d 1167 83
  Robert, d 1196 83
  Roger 84
  Thomas 95,252
  William 95,252
Bela I of Hungary 68
Bela II of Hungary 68
Bela III of Hungary 68
Bela IV of Hungary 68,69
de Belesma, Robert 99
Bellichildis, d 609 36
Berengaria of Barcelona 74
Berengaria of Castile 74
Berengaria de Leon 53,74
Beringer of Namur 49
de BERKELEY
  Isobel 106
  Maurice 106
Bernard I of Saxony 64
Bernard II of Saxony 64
Bernard of Lombardy 48, 250
Berswinde of France 37
Berta d'Aumale 46
Bertha of Arles 54
Bertha of Flanders 62,70
Bertha of Holland 43,63
Bertha of Laon 40
Bertha of Lorraine 50, 250
Bertha of Suabia 54
Bertha of Toulouse 48
Bertha of Tuscany 50,250
Bertha, d 853 40,46,250
Berthold IV of Meran 68
Bertrade of Norway 64
BERTRAM
  Isabel 86
  Roger 86
Bethoc of Scotland 32
BIGOD
  Hugh, d 1177 98
  Hugh, d 1224 98,250, 251,252
  Isobel 98,100,251,252
  Maud 98,118
  Roger, d 1107 98
  Roger, d ca 1220 98, 250,251,252
BISETH
  Albreda 97
  Henry of 97
Blanche I of Navarre 73, 74
Blanche II of Navarre 73
Blanche of Anjou 50
Blanche of Artois, d 1302 44,81
Blanche d'Artois 73
Blanche of Castile 44,74
Bleddyn of Powis 30
Boggis of Aquitaine 38
de BOHUN
  Alinor 102,108
  Eleanor 102,103
  Elizabeth 102,123
  Henry 101,253
  Humphrey I 101
  Humphrey II 101
  Humphrey III 101
  Humphrey IV 101
  Humphrey V 101, 253
  Humphrey VI 101,253
  Humphrey VII 101,102, 253
  Humphrey VIII 102,253
  William 102

de BOLEBEC
  Hugh 117
  Isabel 117
  Rohese 104
  Walter Gifford 104
Bonne d'Ardennes 41
Boso of Tuscany 50,250
de BOTENTOURT
  John 119
  Maud 119
de BOTILER, le BOTILER, BOTILER
  Anne 103
  Elizabeth 109,116
  Maud 90,100
  Theobald, d 1230 99, 100
  Theobald, d 1248 100
  William, d 1369 116
  William 103
Bouchard d'Avesnes 63
de BOYS
  Alice 93
  Robert 93
de BRAIOSE
  Sibyl 92
  William 92
Bran Ardcean 28
Bran Muit 28
de BRAOS
  Alivia 110
  Eleanor 101,124
  Maud 98,124
  William of Bamber and Gower 110
  William 124
Brian Boru 17,26
Brienne, Blanche 99
Brunchildes of Spain 36
de BRUS, de BRUCE, BRUCE
  Adam 88
  Marjorie 91
  Mary 89,128
  Robert, liv 1966 88
  Robert, d 1141 88
  Robert, d 1194 88
  Robert, d 1304 88,89
  Robert, the Competitor 88
  Robert, the Noble 88
  William 88
BUCHANAN
  Allan 130
  Anselan 130
  Anselan Okyon 130
  George, liv 1629 131
  George, d aft 1675 131
  Gerald/Bernard 130
  Gilbert 130
  James 131
  Janet of Leny 130
  Janet of Spittal 131
  John, liv aft 1057 130
  John, liv 1591 131
  John, d 1662 131
  John 130,131
  Macbeath 130
  Maurice, liv 1272 130
  Maurice, d 1370 130
  Thomas, d bef 1493 131
  Thomas, liv 1496 130, 131
  Thomas, d bef 1610 131
  Walter, liv 1360 130
  Walter, liv 1394 130
  Walter 130
  William 131
de BURGO, de BURGH
  Egidia 91
  Eustace 107
  Eustace FitzJohn 107
  John 107
  John-Monoculus 107
  Margery 100
  Richard 100
  Richard 91
BUTE
  James 90
  Jean 90

BUTLER
  Edmund 100,103
  James 103
  Petronella 103,253
  Theobald 100

Cadell, d 808 30
Cadell, d 909 30
Cadell, d aft 984 30,31
Caellach of Leinster 26
Cairbre of Leinster 26
Cairbre Dubh 28
CAMPBELL
  Archibald of Auchinbreck 129
  Archibald, d bef 1394 128
  Cailen Maol Maith 128
  Colin, d bef 1343 128
  Colin, d 1413 128
  Colin (Calein Mor) 128
  Donald, liv 1593 129
  Dougal, d 1497 129
  Dougal of Donegal, Ireland 129
  Dougal of Lochow 128
  Dugald 128
  Duncan (Duibne) MacDuine 128
  Duncan, liv 1452 129
  Duncan, d 1453 128,129
  Duncan of Inverary and Donegal 129
  Duncan of Kilfinnan 129
  Duncan of Lochow 128
  Gillespic (Archibald), d 1152 128
  Gillespic (Archibald), d 1280 128
  John 128
  John, d bef 1742 129
  Margaret 128
  Neil 128
  Patrick 129
de CAMVILLE
  Isabel 84
  Richard 84
Caribert I of Laon 40
Carloman of Bavaria 42, 250
Carloman, d 615 39
Carmac of Leinster 28
CARRICK
  Duncan 89
  Margaret 89
  Neil 89
Ceneth of Leinster 26
Charibert II of Aquitaine 37,38
Charlemagne 16,18,40,250
Charles I of Two Sicilies 44,69
Charles II the Bald of France 40,250
Charles II of Naples 69
Charles III the Simple of France 20,40,41,250
Charles of Lorraine 41, 250
Charles of Valois 45,69
Charles Martel 39,59
de CHAWORTH
  Maud 81,85,251,252
  Patrick 85
  Sibilla 121
CHESFORD
  Margaret 125
  Walter 125
CHESTER
  Agnes (Alice) 82,92
  Hawise 82,111
  Hugh de Kevelioc 16, 82
  Mable 82,118
  Maud 82,120
de CHEYNEY
  Alice 114
  John 114
Childebert II of France 36
Childebrand of Suabia 40
Childeric I of France 36
Chilperic of Soissons and Paris 36,37
Christina of Sweden 66

Cid, El - Rodrigo Diaz de Vivar 73
de CLARE
Agnes Rose 105,110
Alice (Adeliza) 104, 117,250
Aveline 100,105
Gilbert, d 1148 104
Gilbert, liv 1215 105, 250,251,252
Isobel, liv 1284 88, 105
Isobel 104,124
Mable 105,110,250
Margaret 105, 113,252
Maude 105,106,107,251
Richard, d 1218 105, 250,251,252
Richard 105,251,252
Richard FitzGilbert 104,250
Richard (Strongbow) 104
Roger 104,105,250
Thomas 105,251,252
de CLIFFORD
Catherine 106,251
Robert, d 1313 106
Robert, d 1344 106,251
Roger, d 1390 106,251
Roger 106
Rosemonde 79
Clodin of Westphalia 36
Clothaire of Soissons 36
Clothaire II of France 37
Clothilde of Burgundy, (St) 36
Clovis of the Franks 36
Colman of Leinster 28
Conal of Leinster 28
Conan I of Brittany 56
Conrad I of Arles 54
Conrad I of Burgundy 58
Conrad II of Burgundy 58
Conrad II of Germany 60
Conrad of Geneva 70
Conrad the Wise of Franconia 60
Constance of Toulouse 43,50
Constantine I of Scotland 32
Constantine IX of the East 66
Constantine of Hungary 68 68
Corbet, Isabel 114
Corbet, Roger 114
Crawford, Andrew 128
Crawford, Margaret 128
Crimthann Cass 26
Crinan of Scotland 32
Crispin, Gilbert 104,250
Crispin, Hesilia 108
Cruachan, Dervail 128
Cruachan, Dougal 128
CUMMIN, COMYN
Alexander 95
Alice 95
Elizabeth, d 1267 91
Elizabeth 103,120,253
John (Black) 120
John (Red) 120,253
William 91
Cynfyn ap Gwerstan 30
Cynan of Gwynedd 30

Dagobert of France 37
Dairmuid of Leinster, d 977 26
Dairmuid of Leinster 26
Dairmuid Mac Maol na mBo 26
Darbhforgal of Leinster 26
de ARECI, D'ARCY, DARCY
Joan 87,95,252
John, d 1355 86
John, d 1458 87,252
Norman of Nocton 86
Norman 86
Philip 86,252
Robert 86
Roger 86
Thomas, d 1180 86
Thomas, d 1206 86
D'ARCY de KNAYTH
John, d 1347 86
John, d 1355 86
John, d 1411 87,252
Philip, d 1399 86,87
David I of Scotland 32
David fras of Cydwell 94
ap David fras, Gladis 94
Dedo/Dedon of Lausnitz 60
Devorgilla of Galloway 120
DESPENSER
Anne 119
Hugh 119
Dey, Elider 94
Diaz, Elvira 73
Diego Lainez 73
Diego Rodriquez 73
Dietrich III of Holland 63
Domangart of Argyll 29
Domangurt, r 501-06 29
Domhnal Mideach 28
Donal of Leinster 26
Donald II of Scotland 32
Donald Brecc 29
Donaoch Maol na mBo 26
Donchad of Leinster 26
Doncuan of Leinster 28
Doncuan Baccach 28
DRUMMOND
Anna 131
William 131
Duncan I of Scotland 32
Dunlaing of Leinster 28
Dunlong of Leinster 28

Eadgyth of England 33,60
Eadgyth of Swanneshale 34
Ealgyth of England 33
Eberhard IV of Lower Alsace 60
Ebles I of Roucy 52
Edgar the Peaceful of England 33
Edith of Brittany 56
Edith of Carinthia 61
Edith of Parneck 61
Edith of Saxony 58
Edith Herwige 42,250
Edmund II Ironside of England 33
Edmund the Elder of England 33
Edward I of England 13, 16,79,80,251,252
Edward II of England 80
Edward III of England 14, 15,16,80
Edward the Elder of Wessex 33
Edward the Exile of England 33
Edwin of Wales 30
Egbert of England 12,33
Einon of Wales 30
Eithne of Leinster 28
Ela of Salisbury 121
Eleanor of Aquitaine 51, 79,250
Eleanor of Castile 74,80
Eleanor of Chastellerault 51
Eleanor of Provence 16, 75,79
Eleanor de Seomur 47
Elen of Dyfed 30
Elider of Iskennen 94
ap Elider, Philip 94
Elizabeth of Courtney 79
Elizabeth of Hungary 69
Elvira of Asturias 76
Elvira of Castile 76
Emma of Andech 42
Emma of Brittany 88
Emma de Conteville 57,82
Emma of Montaigne 51
Emma of Provence 50
d'ENGAIN
Joan 126
John 126
Engilbert I of Brienne 52
Engilbert I of Ortenburg 61
Engilbert II of Brienne 52
Engilbert II of Corinthia 54
Engilbert III of Brienne 52
Engilbert IV of Brienne 52
Enguerrand I of Ponthieu 46
Enrique I of Navarre 73
Eochaid of Argyll, r ca 695 29
Eochaid of Argyll, r 781 29
Eoghan Caoch 26
Erard I of Brienne 52
Erard II of Brienne 52, 53
Eric I Bloodaxe of Norway 64
Eric I of Jutland 64
Eric II of Jutland 64
Eric of Sweden 64
Eriprand of Milan 71
Ermengarde of Alsace 37, 50
Ermengarde d'Anjou 55,56
Ermengarde d'Auvergne 54
Ermengarde of Bar 48
Ermengarde of Burgundy 58
Ermengarde of Germany 48, 50,250
Ermengarde of Hasbania 40,59,250
Ermengarde of Lorraine 41,49,250
Ermengarde du Maine 55
Ermengarde of Roucy 48, 250
Ermengarde of Toulouse 50,54
Ermengarde d'Alby 50
Ermentrude of Alsace 37, 58
Ermentrude de Bourgogne 53
Ermintrude, d 869 40
Ernest of Austria 60
d'Espec, Adeline 112
Essex, Lucia of 117
Estphania of Barcelona 73
Ethel of Gwynedd 30
Ethelred II the Unready 33
Etichol of Alsace 37
d'EU
Alice 101
Geoffrey d'Eu and Brienne 56,104,250
Henry 101
Maud 101
Euchaid Buide 29
Eudes I of Blois, Chartres, Tours and Meaux 54
Eudes I Borel of Burgundy 47
Eudes II of Chartres, Tours, Champagne 54
Eudes of Aquitaine 38
Eudes of Toulouse 50
Eudo de Lusouriis 62
Euphrasyna of Kief 66,68
Eustace I of Boulogne 41
Eustace de Champagne 47
Eustachie of Bar-sur-Seine 52
d'EVEREUX
Agnes 56
Edward 121
Maud 101,121
Patrick 121
Richard, d 1087 56
Richard 56
Sibilla 121,124
Walter, liv 1066 121
Walter 121
William 121
de EVERINGHAM
Catherine 95
Thomas 95
de Ewyas, Sibill 106
Eyestein Glumra 20,65
d'EYNCOURT
Alice 86
Ralph 86
Eynlon of Wales 94

Faelin of Leinster 26
Failende, d 596 36
Faolan of Leinster 28
Felice of Rouci 72
Felicita di Malipiero 67
FENTON
Catherine 95,132,252
Henry 95
Ferdinand I of Navarre 72,74
Fergus of Galloway 120
Fergus Mor Mac Erc 13, 14,29
Fernando II of Leon 74
Fernado II of Castile and Leon, (St) 74
de FERRERS
Agatha 79,92
Anne 119,253
Elizabeth 109,253
Henry 92
John 108
Robert, d 1139 92
Robert, d bef 1160 92
Robert, d 1279 108,119
Robert, d 1350 108, 109,253
Robert, d 1380 109,253
Robert, d 1396 109,253
Walkelin 92
William, d 1190 92
William, d 1247 92
William, d 1254 92
William, d 1287 119
de FIENNES
Enguerrand 102
Guillaume 102
Margaret 99
Maud 102
William II 99
FITZALAN
Edmund 122,252

Elizabeth 123,252
John, d 1267 90,252
John, d 1271 90,252
John of Clem and Oswestrie 90
Richard, d 1301 90, 122
Richard, d 1375 122, 252
Richard, d 1397 122, 252
Walter 90
William 90
FITZEUSTACE
John 107,250
Richard 107,250
Fitzflaald, Alan 90
FITZGEOFFREY
Joan 100
John 100
Maud, d 1236 101
Maud, d 1301 85,100, 251,252
FITZGERALD
Joan 103
Maurice 121
FitzGilbert, Richard 104,250
FITZHAMOND
Mable 82
Robert 82
FITZHUGH
Maud 119
William 119
FITZMAURICE
Amy/Julianna 105,121, 251,252
Maurice 121
FITZORM
Emma 115
Ralph 115
FITZNAGEL
Agnes 62,107,250
William 62
FITZPIERS
Geoffrey, d 1213 100
Geoffrey 101
Lucia 112
Reginald 112
FitzRobert, William 105
FitzThomas, Gerald 103
FITZWALTER
Alan 90
Theobald 99
Flaald of Dol 90
Florens I of Holland 63
Florens IV of Holland 63
FOLIOT
Joan 117
Robert 117
Fortun Garces of Navarre 72
Fredegonde, d 598 37
Frowila (Adela) Orseolo 60,67
Fruela of Cantabria 76
Fulgaud, d ca 836 50
Fulk I the Red of Anjou 55
Fulk II the Good of Anjou 55
Fulk (Foulques) III Nerra of Anjou 55
Fulk IV of Anjou 55,250
Fulk V of Anjou 55,250

de GANT
Agnes 62,250
Alice 110
Alice 62
Gilbert 62,115,250
Garcia II of Navarre 72
Garcia II of Navarre 72
Garcia V of Navarre 72
Garcia VI of Navarre 72, 73
Garcia VII Ramirez of Navarre 73
Garibaldo I of Bavaria 59
Garnier des Loches 55
Geila of Pomerania 64
Gela of Friuli 59
de Geneville, Joan 99
Geoffrey I de Gastinois 48
Geoffrey II de Gastinois 48,55,250
Geoffrey of Anjou 5
Geoffrey of Eu and Brienne 56,104,250
Geoffrey de Gastinois 55
Geoffrey of Perche 84
Geoffrey Plantagenet 16,55,79,250
Gerald I of Geneva 70
Gerald II of Geneva 70
Gerberger d'Arles 55
Gerberger of Brabant 41, 250
Gerberger of Germany 41, 42
Gerberger of Lorraine 48
Gerberger di Saluzzo 71
Gerberger of Saxony 48
Gersenda II of Sabran 75
Gersinde d'Alby 50
Gertrude of Flanders 63
Gertrude of Meran 68
Gertrude of Saxony 63,64
Geysa I of Hungary 68
Geysa II of Hungary 68
Geysa of Hungary, d 997 68
Gilbert of Galloway 89, 120
Gilbert of Roucy and Rheims 48,52
Gillacomghall Baccach 28
Giorgio of Ceva 122
Gisela of Gascony 38
Giselbert of Chalons and Burgundy 58
Giselbert of Lorraine 48,250
Giselbert, d 845 48
Gisele of France 43,46
Gisele of Suabia 60
Gisulfo, d 611 59
Gladis of Efgineuraraith 94
Gladuse-duy of Wales 30, 98
de GLOUCESTER
Amecia 105
Bertha 92
Margaret 92,101
Maud 82
Miles 92
Robert 82
Walter 91
Godfrey I of Brabant 49
Godfrey the Old 41
Godiva, Lady 30
Godwin of Wessex 34
Gorm the Old of Denmark 65
Gormflaith of Ireland 26
de Gorney, Gundred 110
Gothelo I of Lower Lorraine 49
GRANTESMESNIL
Adeliza 98
Hugh 17,98
Petronella 83,98
Grasulfo, d ca 589 59
de GREY, GREY
Elizabeth 87,252
Henry, d 1342 119
Henry, d 1396 103,119, 253
Henry 103,119,253
John, d 1265 119
John, d 1323 119
Margaret 87,103,252
Reginald, d 1308 119
Reginald, d 1370 119, 253
Thomas 87,252
de GREYSTOCK, GREYSTOCK
Joan 87,109
John 109
Maude 106,126,251
Ralph 106
ap GRIFFITH, GRIFFITH
Edward 96
Eleanor 96
Elizabeth 94
Joan 94
John 31.94
Griffith of Gwynvay 94
ap Griffith FitzUryan, Rhys 94
Grimaldo I of Bavaria 59
Grimaldo II of Bavaria 59
Grimelda of Hungary 67,68
Gronw of Wales 30
Gronway of Iskennen 94
Gruffydd ap Cynan 30
Gudrod of Vestpold 65
Guelf of Bavaria 58
Guerin of Chalons 58
Guido of Canavese 71
Guillaume I of Hainault 63,69
Guillaume III of Aquitaine 60
Gunderland of Hasbania 59
Gundred of Normandy 78, 83
Gunnild of Allerdale 120
Gunnora Crepon 56
Guy I of Ponthieu 18,46
Guy II of Ponthieu 47
Guy de Valperge 71
Gwenllian of Gwynedd 30, 31
Gwenllian of Powis 30,31
Gwladys of Wales 31
Gwriad of Wales 30
Gytha of England 34,66
Gytha of Scandinavia 34, 65

Haldetrude (Bertrude), d 618 37
Halfdan the Old 65
HAMILTON
Annabella 129
Robert 129
de HARCOURT
Alice, d 1212 84
Robert 84
Harold I Fairhair of Norway 19,64
Harold II of England 17, 18,34
Harold II Greyfelt of Norway 64
Harold Bluetooth of Denmark 65
de HASTINGS
Alice 86
Nicholas 86
Hawaise of Brittany 92
Hedwige of France 43,250
Hedwige of Germany 42, 250
Helen of Wales 30,91
Helena of Serbia 68
Helgaud I of Ponthieu 46,250
Helgaud II of Ponthieu 46,250
Helie I of Maine 55
Henri of Luxemburg 63
Henry I of England 78, 250
Henry I of France 43
Henry I the Fowler of Germany 42,250
Henry I of Portugal 47, 74
Henry II of Carinthia 61
Henry II of Lorraine 49
Henry II of England 16, 79,250
Henry III of Brabant 45
Henry III of England 79, 251,252
Henry III of Germany 60
Henry of Burgundy 47
Henry of Champagne 54
Henry of Franconia 60
Henry de Ghent 117
ap Henry Dwnn, Meredith 94
Herbert of Senlis 56
Herbert I of Vermandois 48
Herbert II of Vermandois 48
Herbert III of Vermandois 48
Herbert IV of Vermandois 48
Herluin I of Ponthieu 46,250
Herluin II of Montreuil 46,250
Herluin de Conteville 57
Herman Billung 64
HERON
Emmaline 86
Walter 86
William 86
de Hesding, Avelina 90
Hildegard of Westerburg 64
Hildegard, d 782 40,250
Hilduin IV de Rameru of Montdidier and Roucy 46,52,250
Hilduin of Rouci 72
Huaisle of Meath 28
Holden, Margaret 125
Holt, Elizabeth 125
HOWARD
John of Essex and Hertford 93
John of Wiggenhall, Norfolk 93
John, d 1340 93
John, d ca 1340 93
John, d 1485 93,252
Katherine 93,94,252
Robert 93
Thomas 93,252
William 93
Hugh of Clermont 104
Hugh of Dagsbourg 58
Hugh of Tours 58
Hugh the Great of France 42
Hugh Capet 42,43,250
Hugh Magnus of Vermandois 43,48
Hugue II of Tours, Upper Alsace 37
Hugues I of Ponthieu 46
Hugues II of Ponthieu 46
Humbeline de Rameru 52

Humbert I 52
Humbert II de Salins 52
Humbert III of Savoy 71
Humphrey of Vielles and Pont-Audemer 84
HUNTINGDON
David 32,120
Henry 32
Isobel, d 1251 88,120
Margaret 32,101,120
Matilda 32
Maud 41,250
Waltheof 32
Hurnold of Aquitaine 38
ap Hyn, Sisclite 94
Hywel Dda 30

Iago III of Gwynedd 30
Ida of Chiny 49,250
Ida of Saxony 49,64
Idwal I of Gwynedd 30
Idwal II of Gwynedd 30
Igor of Russia 66
Inge I of Sweden 66
Ingeberac of Vladimir 68
Ingeler of Anjou 55
Ingeramun of Hasbania 59
Ingergard of Sweden 19, 64,66
Iniga Ximena 72
Inigo Arista of Navarre 38,72
Ioworth Drwyndwn 30
Isabel of France 45,80
Isabel of Scotland 32, 112
Isabel Vermandois 48,83
Isabella of Aragon 45
Isabella of Hainault 44
Isiaslav II of Kief 66
Isobel de Taillefer d'Angouleme 79
Itha of Germany 60
Itta of Faucigny 70
Itto, d 652 39
Ivar of the Uplands 65

Jacques de Conde, Bailleul and Moriammez 102
Jean I of Hainault 63
Jean of Navarre 45,73
Jeanne of Valois 69
Joan of Cornwall 79,93
Joan le Dammartin 47,74
John I of Ponthieu 47
John d'Avesnes 63
John (Jean) de Brienne 53
John of England 15,16, 79,250,251,252
JONES
Eleanor 94
Thomas 94
Judith of Bavaria 40,58, 250
Judith of France 40,62, 250
Judith of Normandy 56
Judith of Sens 41,250

Kenneth II of Scotland 32
Kenneth MacAlpin of Scotland 13,32

de LACIE, de LACY
Egidia 91
John 107,250,251,252
Maud 105,107,251,253
Roger 107,250
Walter 91
Ladistas of Hungary 68
Lambert I of Lovain 41, 58
Lambert of Sens 41,250
LAMONT
Isabel 128
John 128
LAMOUNT
Agnes 129
John 129
Landrade 59
Langford, Amphilis 125
LANY
Elizabeth 132
John 132
LAWRENCE
Edmund, d 1381 125
Edmund, 126,251
James 125,226
John, liv 1286 125
John, d 1360 125
John, bap 1561 127,251
John, liv 1575 126, 127,251
John 126
Margaret 126,251
Robert, d 1216 125, 226
Robert, d 1439 125
Robert, d 1456 125
Robert, liv 1475 125, 126
Robert 125
Thomas, Sr 127,251
Thomas, Jr (I) 127,251
William of St.Albens 127,251
William 126,251
LECKIE
Elizabeth 131
Walter 131
Leopold II of Austria 60
Leutgarde of Vermandois 48,54
Lisours, Albreda 107
LITTLE
Jane 96
Thomas 96
Litwinde of Corinthia 42
Llewllyn ab Iorworth 11, 14,16,30
ap Llewellin, Griffith 94
Llywarch of Dyfed 30
LOFTUS
Adam, d 1605 96
Adam, d 1636 96
Dudley 96
Edward 96
Letitia 95,132,252
LONGESPEE
Emmeline 121,251,252
Stephen 121,251,252
William 79,121,250, 251,251
Lothair of Lorraine 50,250
Lothaire of Germany 40,50,250
Louis I the Debonaire of France, Germany, Italy 40
Louis II of France 40, 250
Louis IV d'Outremer of France 41,250
Louis VI of France 43,44
Louis VII of France 44
Louis VIII the Lion of France 44
Louis IX of France, (St) 44
Louis of Faucigny 70
Louis of Germany 40,42, 250
Loup I of Gascony 38
Loup II of Gascony 38
Lucretia di Stampa 71
Luisa of Ceva 122
Luitfried I of Alsace 37
Luitfried II of Upper Alsace 37
Luitfried III of Upper Alsace 37
Luitgarde of Metz 60
de LUSIGNAN, LUSIGNAN
Alice 122
Raoul I 101
Lutegarde of Germany 60

McCoy, Mary 129
MacDONALD of GALLOWAY
Alan 120,253
Helen 119,120
MacGillivrail, Finlay 128
MacMURROUGH
Dermont 17,27
Donach 26,27
Enna 27
Eva 27,104
Madog ap Maredudd 30
Malcolm I of Scotland 32
Malcolm II of Scotland 32
Malcolm III Canmore of Scotland 32
MALET
Gilbert 108
Helewise 108,253
Robert 108
William, d 1071 17,108
William, d 1169 108
William, d 1215 108, 253

Malmfrid-Malusa 66
MAMINOT
Alice (Lettice) 114
Hugh 114
Manasses the Old of Chalons 58
MANVILLE
Beatrix 114
William 114
MAR
Donald 91
Duncan 91
Henry 116
Isobel 91
Morgund 91
Rotheri 91
William 91
Marared of Powis 30
Maraschall, Gilbert 124
de la MARE
Matthew 116
Maude 116
Maredudd of Powis 30
Maredydd ab Owain 30
Margaret I of Flanders 63
Margaret II of Flanders 63
Margaret d'Avranches 82
Margaret of France 45, 80
Margaret of Gwynvay 94
Margaret of Naples 69
Margaret of Scotland, (St) 32,33
Marguarita of Geneva 71
Marguerita de Roucy 52, 104,250
Marguerite de l'Aigle 73
Marguerite de Bourbon 73
Marguerite of Provence 16,44,75
Maria Candiano 67
Marie of Brabant 45
Marie of France 44,54
Marie of Ponthieu 47
Mariede de Champagne 63
de Marries, Joan 100
MARSHALL
Eve 124
Isabel 105,124,251,252
John 124
Maud 98,122,124
William, d 1219 16, 124,251,252
William 124
Mary of Hungary 69
Mary Lascaris 69
MATHEW
Joan 94
Thomas 94
Matilda de Cuiseaux 70
Matilda of England 78, 79
Matilda of Flanders 62, 78
Matilda of Portugal 74, 75
Matilda of Ringleheim 42
Matilda of Scotland 32, 78
Maud of Aquitaine 51,72
Maud of Brabant 44
Maud of Burgundy 47
Maud (Matilda) of Carinthia, d 1160 119,120
Maud of Carinthia 61
Maud of France 41,54
Maud of Germany 70
Maud/Adelaide of Lausnitz 60
Maud of Lovain 41,250
Maud de Montgomery 51
Maud of Saxony 62
Maud of Toulouse 51, 250
Maud St. Liz 41,111,250
MAUDUIT
Isobel 84
William 84
MAUREWARD
Philippine 95
Thomas 95
Mayne, Elizabeth 131
le Mechines, Ranulph 82
Mechtild Billung 62,64
de MEINILL
Elizabeth 86,253
Nichol 86
de Meisnilwarin, Bertade 115
MENTIETH
Margaret 130
Walter 130
ap Meredith, Mable 94
Merfyn Frych 30
Merovaeus of France 36
de Meschines, Adeliza 82,104
Meurig of Ceredigion 30
Meurig of Gwynedd 30
Michael of Hungary 68
Miesco II of Poland 68
Milon I of Tonnerre 52
MOLEYNS
Katherine 93
William 93
MOLINEAUX
Isabel 126
John 126
de Molle, Eschyna 90
de MONTFORT, MONTFORT
Alice 62
Bertrade 82
Bertrade 55,56
Henry 115

Hugh, liv 1066 115
Hugh 115
Hugh (de Gant) liv 1124 115
John 116
Maud 116
Piers, d 1265 115
Piers, d bef 1287 115, 116
Simon 82
Thurston, d 1190 115
Thurston, d 1216 115
MOR
Helen 128
John 128
de Moreton, Margaret 84
Morithigne of Cantresclife 94
Moroch Mor 28
de MORTAIN
Agnes 92
Robert 92
de MORTIMER, MORTIMER
Ralph II 98
Roger II 98
Roger IV 16,99
Catherine 85,99
Edmund 98,99
Isabel 90,99
de MORVILLE
Elena 120
Richard 120
de la Mote, Joan 109
de MOWBRAY
Jane 87,110.252
John, d 1321 110,251, 252
John, d 1361 110,251, 252
John, d 1368 110,251, 252
Margaret 93,123,252
Margery (Margaret) 110,126,251,252
Nele 110
Roger, d aft 1188 110
Roger, d 1266 110,251, 252
Roger, d 1298 110,251, 252
Thomas 110,123
William 110,250,251, 252
Mstislav I of Kief 66
Muireadac of Leinster, d 755 28
Muireadach of Leinster, d 818 28
Mummolin of Soissons 39
Munia of Castile 72
Murcha of Leinster 26
MURDAC
Geoffrey 115
Juliane 115
MURE
Adam 91
Elizabeth 91
de MUSCEGROS, MUSCEGROS
Hawyse 108,253
John 108,253
Robert, d 1254 108
Robert, d 1280 108,253

NAPIER
Anna 131
Robert 131
Nathach of Leinster 26
Ness of Leuchers 111
Nest of Powis 30
de NEUFMARCHE
Bernard 92
Sibyl 92
de NEWBURGH
Alice, d bef 1263 84
Henry 84
Roger 84
Waleran 84
ap Nicholas, Griffith 94
Nithard the Chronicler 18,46,250
Nuna of Gascony 76
Nuno de Amaya 73
Nuno Rodriques de Guzman 74

O'Byrne, Inghin 28
Oda, (St) 38
Oda de Souabe 39
Odda of Bavaria 42
Oilliol (Ailill) of Leinster 28
Olaf II of Jutland 65
Olga, (St) 66
Olof Skottkonumg of Sweden 19,64
Onchu of Leinster 26
Orablis of Leuchers 111
Ordgar of Devon 33
Ordono I of Asturias 76
Ordono II of Asturias 76
Ordono III of Asturias 76
Osburga of England 33
Oslac of England 33
Otho I of Germany 42,60
Otho of Franconia 60
Otho of Vermandois 48
Otigina of Luxemburg 62
O'Toole, Gillacaemghin 28
O'Toole, Gillacomghall 28
O'Toole, Mor 27,28
O'Toole, Muirceartach 28
Otto I of Milan 71
Otto II of Chiny 49
Otto the Great of Saxony 42
Ottone Orseolo 67
Owain ap Edwin 30
Owain ap Hywel Dda 14,30
Owain, d 1170 30

de PAGANELL
Agnes 88
Foulk 88
PARSONS
Elizabeth 132,252
James 132
Richard 132,252
Thomas 132
William 132,252
PAUNCEFOTE
Joan 95
Thomas 95
Pedro of Cantabria 76
Pepin I the Elder 39
Pepin II, d'Heristal 39
Pepin of Italy and Lombardy 40,48,250
Pepin de Senlis de Valois 48,56,250
Pepin the Short 39,40
Pepin, liv 840 48,250
de PERITON
Adam 126
Isabel 126
Peter of France 44,79
Petronella of Aragon 72, 75
PEVERIL
Margaret 92
William 92
Philip I of France 43
Philip II of France 44
Philip III the Bold of France 44,45
Philip IV of France 45
ap Philip, Nicholas 94
Phillip of Efgineuraith 94
Philippa of Hainault 69, 80
Philippe of Luxemburg 63
Picot, Alice 108
Picot, Ralph 108
Pietro Candiano I 67
Pietro Candiano II 67
Pietro Candiano III 67
Pietro Orseolo I, (St) 67
Pietro Orseolo II 19,67
PLANTAGENET
Edward I of England 79,80,251,252
Edward II of England 80
Edward III of England 80
Edward the Crouchback of Lancaster 79,81
Eleanor 74,79
Eleanor of Lancaster 81,95,122
Elizabeth 80,102
Geoffrey 16,55,79,250
Henry II of England 79
Henry III of England 79
Henry of Lancaster 81
Joan 30,79
Joan of Lancaster 81, 101,251,252
John of England 15, 16,79,250,251,252
John of Gaunt of Lancaster 80
Margaret of Brotherton 80,251,252
Matilda of England 79
Richard of Cornwall, Germany and the Romans 79
Thomas of Brotherton 80,251,252
de PLAUNCH
Alice 116
William 116
Pons I de Cuiseaux 70
Pons II de Cuiseaux 70
Pons of Toulouse 50,250
Poppa 56,250
Premislova of Kief 66,68
de PRESFEN
Margaret 89
William 87
Purdone, James Adam 96
Purdon, Jane 96

de QUINCY
Hawaise 111,117
Margaret, d bef 1266 107,111,251,253
Margaret 119
Robert, d bef 1197 111,250
Robert, d 1217 111, 251,253
Roger 111,119
Saher, d ca 1157 111
Saher, d 1219 111,250, 251,253

Ragnheld of Jutland 64
Ragnhild (Hilda) Berenger 65
Ragnor Lodbock of Sweden 64
Ragnvald Rangual 66
Raimond I of Toulouse 50
Raymond II of Toulouse 50
Raimond III Pons of Toulouse 50
Raimond Berenger V of Provence 16,75
Rainou of Forcalquier 75
Ralph of Hereford 114
Ramirez of Aragon 72
Ramirez II of Aragon 72
Ramiro I of Asturias 76
Ramiro I of Macon 73
Ramiro II of Asturias 76
Ramiro II of Macon 73
RAMSEY
Emma 88
William 88
Ranulph de Bayeux 82
Ranulph de Gernon 82
Raoul III of Crepi and Valois 54
Raoul VI of Beaumont-in-Maine 53
Ratbert of Geneva 70
Raymond I of Barcelona 73
Raymond Berenger III of Barcelona 74
Raymond Berenger IV of Barcelona 75
Raymond of Burgundy 56,74
Raynald of Burgundy 56
Regilde of Lorraine 49
Reginald of Courtney 79
Regintrude of France 36, 59
Regnier I of Hainault 48,250
Regnier II of Burgundy and Hainault 58
Regnier III of Hainault 58
Regnier IV of Hainault 43,58
Renaud of Roucy and Rheims 48
Rhiwallon ap Cynfyn 31
Rhodri Mawr the Great 11,14,17,30
Rhys ap Gruffydd 31
Rhys of Iskennen 94
Rhys ap Tewdr 31
ap Rhys FitzUryan, Griffith 94
ap Rice, Griffith 94,252
Rice, Mary 94,96,252
Richard I de Montfaucon 53
Richard I the Fearless of Normandy 20,56,250
Richard II de Montfaucon 53
Richard II the Good of Normandy 56,250
Richard of Burgundy 58
Richard le Goz 82
Richildis of Hainault 62
de Riddlesford, Emmeline 121
Rixa of Poland 68
Robert I of Alencon 46
Robert I of Artois 44
Robert I d'Auvergne 54
Robert I of Flanders 62, 63
Robert I of Namur 49
Robert I the Bruce of Scotland 89,91
Robert II of Scotland 91
Robert III of Scotland 91,129
Robert of France 42
Robert the Pius of France 43
Robert of Geneva 70
Robert of Mellent 115
Robert de Montaigne 51

Robert the Devil of Normandy 56,57
Robert the Old 43,47
Robert the Strong 42
Roberts, Margaret 127
de Rockley, Anne 119
Roger de Montgomery 51
Rognieda of Poland 66
Rognwald of Jutland 65
Rognwald of Moer 65
Roland of Galloway 120
Rollo (Ganger Hrolf) the Dane 20,56,65
Rosalie des Loches 55
Rosalita of Italy 62
de ROS
Alice 86,113,232
Everard 112
Isobel 32,112
Maud 113,126,251
Peter 112
Robert, d 1162 112
Robert, d 1227 112, 251,253
Robert, d 1285 112, 251,253
William, d 1258 112, 251,253
William, d 1316 112, 251,253
William, d 1342 112, 113,251,253
Rotgaire of Montreuil 46,250
Rothold II d'Arles 55
Rotunde, d 724 39
Rudgal of Leinster 26
Rudolph I of Burgundy 54,58
Rudolph II of Burgundy 54
Rudolph of Germany 70
Ruric of Russia 19,66
Ruthven, Eva 90

de St. HILAIRE
James 118
Maud 118
de St. HILLARY
James 105
Maud 105
de St. JOHN
John 94
Katherine 94
Sancha of Castile 73
Sanchia of Leon 73,74
Sancho I of Navarre 72
Sancho II of Castile 74
Sancho II of Navarre 72
Sancho VI of Navarre 73
Sancho of Castile 72
Sancho the Great of Navarre and Castile 72
Sancho Ramirez of Aragon and Navarre 72
de SAUNDFORD, SAUNDFORD
Alice 117
Gilbert 117
de SAYE
Beatrice 101
Geoffrey, d 1214 114
Geoffrey, d 1230 114
William, d 1144 114
William, d 1272 114
William, d 1295 114
William 101,114
Lady 114
Sayers/Sawyer, Jean 131, 139
de SCALES, SCALES
Eleanor 116
Margery 93
Robert 93
Robert 116
de SEGRAVE
Elizabeth 80,110,251, 252
John 80
Sigehelm of Kent 33
Sigfrid of Parneck 61
Sigibert I of France 36
Sigramine of Hasbania 59
Sigrith 64
Sigurd Ring of Sweden 64
Simon le Dammartin 47
Simon de Montfort 56
Simon St. Liz 41
Siollan of Leinster 26
ap Sisclite, Cicely 94
Skoglar-Tosti 64
Skyward the Saxon 41
de SOMERVILLE
Margaret 128
Walter, liv 1066 128
Walter 128
William, d 1242 128
William 128
Sophia of Austria 60,61
Sporta de Senlis 56
Stephan V of Hungary 69
Stephen (Etienne) of Bloise and Chartres 54
STEWART
Alexander 90
Avelina 89,90
Grizel 129
James 90,91
John 129
Margaret 89,90,129
Walter, d 1326 91
Walter 90
Suanhilde of Bavaria 39, 59
de SUDELEY
Bartholomew, d 1274 114
Bartholomew 114,116
Harold 114
Joan 116
John, liv 1140 114
John, d 1336 114
John 116
Ralph 114
Susannah of Gwynedd 30
Sveide 65
Svyatoslav 66
Swein of Crawford and Ruthven 90
Swynford, Catheryn 80
Sybil of Anjou 55,63
Sybil of Northumberland 32
Sybille of Burgundy 47

TALBOT
Elizabeth 103
Gilbert, d 1346 103
Gilbert, d 1387 103, 253
Richard 103
Talvos, Ela 47,121
Tassilo II of Bavaria 59
Tassilo of Bavaria, d 609 59
Tarson of Hungary 68
TENDRING
Alice 93
William 93
Teresa de Amaya 73
Teresa of Castile 74
Teresa Gonzales Salvadores 73
Teresa Iniques of Aragon 72
TERRINGTON
Gilla 93
William 93
Tetburger of Rheinfelden 70
Tewdr Mawr 31
Theobald of Bavaria 59
Theobald I of Navarre 73
Theobert II of France 36
Theodon I of Bavaria 59
Theodon II of Bavaria 59
Theodon III of Bavaria 59
Theodon V of Bavaria 59
Theodore I of Chalons 58
Theodore I of Lorraine 63
Theodore of Bavaria 42
Theodore of Flanders 63
Thibault of Arles 50
Thibaut I of Blois, Chartres and Tours 54
Thibaut III of Blois and Champagne 54
Thibaut IV the Great of Champagne 54,61
Thibaut V of Champagne 54,73
Thietty II of Bar-le-Duc 53
Thietty III de Montbelliard 53
Thomas I of Savoy 71
ap Thomas FitzUryan, Rhys 94
Thommaso I of Saluzzo 122
Thored of Mercia 33
Thorkils Sprakalegg 65
Thurston de Bastenburgh 115
Thurston le Goz 82
Thyra of Denmark 65
TILNEY
Agnes 93
Hugh 93
de Todeni, Robert 97
de TOENI
Alice 85
Ralph 85
Tolbois, Lucy 82
de TOLVACE
Adelaide 99
William 99
de Tonebruge, Gilbert 104,250
de TRACI
Grace 114
Henry 114
de Trafford, James 125
de TRUSBUT
Roysia 112
William 112
Tuathal of Leinster 28

Uchtred of Galloway 120
Udalrich of Passau 54
Ugaire of Leinster 28
d'UMFRAVILLE
Margey 97
Odonel 97
Urosch I of Serbia 68
Urraca of Catille and Leon 74
Urraca of Gascony 72
Urraca of Portugal 74
Urraca Clara 72
Usenda of Coimra 76
Uta of Passau 54

de VALANCE
Joan 120
William 120
Valdez, Elvira 73
Valtrude of Verdun 38
VAUGHN
Jane 96,252
Walter 96
de VAUX
John 112
Maud 112
Oliver 112
Robert, liv 1140 112
Robert 112
William 112
le VAVASOUR, VAVASOUR
Maud 99
Robert 99
William 99
Verdun, Rohese 100
de VALOINES, VALOINES
Matilda 99
Sybell 112
Theobald 99
de VERE, VERE
Albraic, d 1141 117
Albraic 117
Alfonso 117,252
Alice 107
Aubrey 117,250
Hugh 117,252
Joan 117,122
John 117,252
Julianna 98,117,250
Maud 95,117,252
Robert, d 1221 117, 250,252
Robert, d 1296 117,252
Vermudo I the Deacon of Asturias-Leon 76
Vermudo II of Asturias 76
de Vipount, Isobel 106
Vitali Candiano 67
de Vitrie, Alianore 121
Vladimir I the Great of Russia, (St) 66
Vladimir II of Kief 66
Vsevolod of Kief 66

de WAER
Amecia 83
Ralph 83
Waifar of Aquitaine 38
Walchigese of Verdun 38, 39
Waldeve of Allerdale 120
Wallace, Peter 132
Walter I of Brienne 52
Walter II of Brienne 52
Walter Hervey 99
Walteri, Hubert 99
de WARRENNE
Alice Plantagenet 122, 252
Gundred 83,84
Hamelin Plantagenet 79, 99
Isabel 99
Isabel Plantagenet 98, 99
John Plantagenet 122, 252
Matilda 32
William, liv 1066 17, 83
William, d 1138 83
William 83,99
William Plantagenet, d 1240 99,122,252
William Plantagenet, d 1286 122,252
de WELLES
Adam, d 1311 126
Adam, d 1345 126
Eudo 126,251
John, d 1361 126
John, 126, 251
Mary 126,251
William of Alford 126
William 126

de WESSINGTON, de WASHINGTON, WASHINGTON
Agnes 125
John 125
Matilda 125
Robert 125
WHITTINGHAM
Ellen 96
Thomas 96
William of Leuchers 111
Willa of Burgundy 50
William I of Burgundy 56
William I of Geneva 70
William I of Montreuil 46,250
William III of Ponthieu 47
William III Talvos of Ponthieu 46,47
William III Taillefer of Toulouse 50,250
William IV of Toulouse 50,51,250
William IX of Aquitaine 51
William X of Aquitaine 51,250
William of Poitou 43
William of Toulouse 48
William the Conqueror 15,16,17,20,57,78,250
William the Lion of Scotland 17,34
William Longsword 56,250
Windismodis of Salins 52
WOODS
Elizabeth 132,252
John 132
Capt ---- 132
WORSOPP
Elizabeth 132,252
John of Dublin 132
John of Worsopp House 132
Thomas of Dublin 132
Thomas 132
Wratislav of Pomerania 64
Ximena of Asturias 72,73
Ximena of Castile 74
Ximena of Leon 73,74
Ximena of Navarre 76
Ximena of Gascony 38
Yaroslav (Jaroslav) of Kief 19,66
Yaroslav of Vladimir 68
Ziemosmtl of Poland 68
Zoltan of Hungary 68

INDEX TO AMERICAN NAMES

Names shown as given to compiler
Woman listed under maiden names

ABERNATHY
Peggy 189

ABLES
Joshua 193
Ken 193
Robbie 193

ADAMS
Jo Ann 174

ADKINS
Athru McLain 220
Michael Craig 220
Stpehen Mark 220

AHO
Cora Wallis 209
Katheryn Anne 218
Michael Robert 218
Robert Walter 209,218
Susan Roberta 218
Wallace Henry 209

ALBRIEO
Teresa 183

ALEXANDER
Archibald (I) 242
Archibald (II) 242
Sallie Ann 199
Sue 211

ALLEN
Jewell 208

ALLERTON
Raymond John, Sr 221
Raymond John, Jr 221

ALLISON
Elizabeth 148
Margaret Marden 150

ANDERSON
David Bruce 213
Judy 220
Richard Wayne 213
Robert Gardner 213
Ronald 213

ANTROBUS
Joan 21,127,227

APODACA
Ellen Lois 218
Elvie 218
James Elvie 218
Peggy Rosetta 218
Susan Marlene 218

ARMENTA
Michael A. 222
Phillip Mark 222

ARNETTE
Dorothy Ann 154,161
Kenton 154

ARNOLD
Don 182
Frank 167
Gene Ross 167,182
Judy Ann 167,182
Mark Charleton 182
Sarah 182

ASHER
Amy Louise 189
Carmel Lynn 189
M. N. 172,189
N. P. 172
Susan Diane 189

ASKEW
Phyllis 185

ATKINS
Cheree 220
Christy Ann 220
Ronnie 220

BACON
Raymond 209

BAGGETT
Sarah 155
Vannie 156

BAILEY
La Vera Ellen 210

BAKER
Caleb 141,229
Esther 141,245
Robert 141,229

BALL
Johnnie Jo 165
Margaret 158

BARLEY
Betty Nell 208

BASINGER
Betty 162

BEALE
Adele 156
Bart Brandon 179
Brenda Arlene 178
Bryce Barrett 179
Carl Wallace 156
Carleton Jackson 164, 178
Doris 156
Irene Faye 156,165
George 156
George Parker 156
Malcolm 156
Medwin Dee, Sr 156,164
Medwin Dee, Jr 164,178
Medwin Dee III 178

BENNETT
James 193

BERNARD
Marie 135,226

BERRY
David 217
Jason 217

BEST
Aldena 211

BETTS
Mary 135,227
Richard 135,224,225
Thomas 135

BIGLEY
Betty 186
Betty Kay 169
Edward Lee 158.169
Ernest 158
Gary Milton 169
Jerry Lynn 169
John Edward 169,186
Lee Owen 158
Milton 158,169
Randy Lee 169
Thurman 158
Waldine 158

BISHOP
Michelle 210

BLACK
Dale 219

BLANCHARD
Teresa Ann 179

BLUM
Charles 149
---- 149

BOGARD
Caroline Bernard 154, 161
Daniel 154

BOHN
David 212
John, b 1922 212
John, b 1950 212
Stephen 212
Teri 212

BOONE
Daniel 243

BOSWELL
Audrey Louise 165

BOWLES
Eunice 166

BOYNTON
Angela Irene 185
Annette Darlene 185
Kenneth R. 168,185
Marion Charles 168
Nancy 168,184
Russell William 185
Stephen Brian 185

BRACKWELL
John 181

BRELSFORD
Betty 174

BREWER
Estelle 177

BRIDGES
Elizabeth 134
Sara 225

BRIGGS
Paula 179

BRITTON
Vickie 193

BROOKS
George Howard 159,201,
Martha 141

BROWN
Barbara Anne 218
Barbara Brent 181,195
Billy B. 166,181
J. D. 166
Jack Eugene 181,195
Jewell 202
Nancy 186
Patrick Allen 195
Van Michael 195

BROWNLEE
John Houghton, Jr 214
John Houghton III 214
Katherine Curtis 214
Lucy Parke 214

BRYAN
Amanda 149
Essamae 156
L. B. 149

BRYANT
Clarence 183
Dee Ann 183
Teresa Gay 183

BUCHANAN
FitzHugh L. 254
James 131,139,240,241, 254,255
John 240,254
John Chalkley 254
L. D. 254
Margaret 139,240,254
Martha 240,254

BUCKLEY
Arthur M., Jr 161
Arthur Maurice III 161

BULLARD
Sharon 192

BUMP
Coulter Miles 191
Richard Eugene 191

BURCH
Benjamin 140,229,230

Howard 167
Jonothon 140,229
Jonothon T. 140,230, 242,246
Lisbeth Carol 167,183
Mary Jane 140,142,198, 242,245,246
Oliver 140,229

BURDELL
Jacob 138,235
John 138,235
John, Jr 235
Susanna 138,235,236

BURGER
Cora Belle 202

BURKE
Edna Ellen 156

BURNS
Bridgett Ann 188,216
Lee 188,216
Travis Carter 188,216

BURROUGHS
Elizabeth 134,225
John 225

BUSHONG
Martha 160

BUSTER
Abriea Sheree 222
Michael Alfred 222

BUTLER
Elizabeth 155
Francisca Yturria 191
G. W., Sr 150
G. W., Jr 150,155
John 155
Mary 155
Richard Earl II 191
Richard Earl III 191
Ruth 155,163

BYROADE
Deborah Lou 180,194
Linda Joy 180,194
Mary Jane 180.194
Pamela Sue 180,194
Walter 180

CADE
Curtis Thomas 168
Judy Nell 168,185
Macey Kay 185
Marcel, Sr 168
Marcel (Mack), Jr 168, 185

CALABRIA
Philip 182

CAMPBELL
Charles, 139,240,241
Jane 139,244
John 129,139,240,241
Patrick 139,241
William 240,244

CARLISLE
Nancy Craig 172,189, 207,217
Walter Lexington 172, 207

CARLSON
Bruce Robert 172,207
Donna Marie 172,207
James Richard 172,207
John Benton 172,207
Linda Arlene 172,207
Vana Lynn 181

CARLTON
Joanne 155

CARMIER
Olive 211

CARNANDEZ
Chalea Annette 184
Manuel 184
Michael 184

Carolus
Mary E. 181

CARRASCO
Tito 222

CARRIERE
Elizabeth 138,235
John 138,235,236

CARTERET
George 227

CARVER
Daniel 153
David M. 153
Flora 153
Lee Frances 154
Lula 153
W. P. 153

CASE
Edna 204
Sandia 204

CASEBEER
Amy Lynn 211
Charles Rice 203
Cynthia Sue 211
David Hooker 203
John Stanton 203,211
Lawrence Eugene 203
Margaret Elizabeth 23, 203
Mary Ruth 203,211
Oran Taylor 203,211
Raymond S. 203

CASEMENT
Abigail Eilline 204
Denise 213
Jacques O'N. 213,221
James 213
John O'N. 204,213
Mary 204
Robert Hays 204
Sandra Jane 213
Sandra Sue 221
Sarita Jo 213
Shawn Michelle 221
Sheila Diana 213
Shelly 213
Tammy Sue 213
Valerie 213
William Wallace 204,213

CATES
Craig 184
Cy 184
Elton 184

CATLIN
Elizabeth 175
Frank Richard 175
Richard 175

CHAMBERLAIN
Joanna 135,224

CHAMBERLAYNE
Dorothy 23,137,232,233

CHANDLER
Joy 156

CHAPMAN
Jennie Inez 159,201

CHERRY
Everett 169
Martin Everett 169,186
Martin Everett, Jr 186

CHESHIER
Maxine 211

CHESNIK
Heide Elizabeth 219

CHRISTIAN
Maness 168

CLARKE
Elizabeth 163

CLOWERS
Diane 183,196
Ray 183

COBB
Jack Norris 180
W. H. 180

COLEMAN
Arthur L. 157

COLLINS
Connie Renee 188,216

COOK
Debbie Jean 196
Jennifer 172

COOPER
Margret Linn 170,206

CORMIER
Olive 211

COUGHLIN
Susan D. 181

COWAN
A. C. 158
Ada Jewell 160,172
Danny 172
Ila Mae 160,172
Lemuel Dexter, Sr 160
Lemuel Dexter, Jr 160, 172
Michael B. 172
Pat Craig 172
Zora Almedia 160,172

COX
Angie 184
Benji 184
Kenneth 184
Mollie 140,241
Terri 184

CRAIG
Hiram 140,242
Idress 242
John 140,241
Mary Jane Campbell 140, 230,242,246

Crawford
Charles 152
Elizabeth 152

CRAWLEY
David 197
David Austin 197

CROSSEN
Keith 175

CULLPEPPER
Doria Isabel 165

CURTIS
Brian Virgil 209
Lane Paul 209
Louis Lane 209

DANIELL
Elizabeth (Harleston) 23
Elizabeth 137,234
E. Roy 23
Marmaduke 233,234
Robert (I) 23,137,228, 231,232,233,234
Robert (II) 137,232, 233,234
Robert (III) 137,234
Robert (IV) 137,228, 234
Sarah 137,228,234

DARWIN
Minette 180

DAVIDSON
Terry Linda Karen 196

DAVIS
Celia 192
Larry J. 217
Mary (Polly Walne) 138, 237
Patrick John 217
Scott Joseph 217
William 138,237

DEATON
Melinda Gary 194
Mark 194
Michelle 194
Ray 194

de GRAFFENRIED
Betty Lou 210,219
Charles Allen 219
Dee Anna 210.219
Donald Owen 210
James Larry 210,219
James Lionell 210
Jennifer Lynn 219
Joshua Lane 219
Lyle Lee 210
Ronald Allen 210,219
Teddie Aaron 210,219
Wallace Edmund 210

DE LA GARZA
Lenora 161

DENNIS
Deanna 193
Dwaine 193
James William 179,193
William G. 179

DICKERSON
Dana 192
Darman Gene 177
Richard L. 177,192
Sean 192
Susan 177

DILLARD
Albert William, Jr. 213
Allison 213
Shannon (Graham) 213

DINWIDDIE
Katherine Ada 204

DIXON
Diana 162
Mark Edward 176

DOAK
Mary 139

DODD
Harris Frederick 214
Peter Haley 214
Thomas 214

DONALSON
Laura Belle 143,159,201

DRAKE
Mary L. 208

DUBOIS
Ann 182

DUBOSE
Roxie 172

DUNCAN
Irma 159,201

DUNN
Lucille 208

DYSON
Richard 204

EASTON
Gertrude 158

EATON
Judy Ann 213

ECHOLS
Cleonell 171,206

EDWARDS
Anona 170,206

ELDREDGE
Anne Lucille 152
George M. (I) 148,152
George M. (II) 152
Hartwell Allison 152
Marion Langdon, Sr 148, 152
Marion Langdon, Jr 152
Mary Emma 148
Maud Emma 152

ELLEDGE
Frank Hart 167
Mae Jo 167,183

ELLIS
Bobby 162
James Andrew 162

ELLISON
Don 194

ENGLE
Bruce 194

ESHELMAN
John Everett 188,216
Mark Davis 188,216
Michael Bryan 188,216

ESSAK
Erin Rachel 194
Jeff 194

EVANS
Bob 161
Robbie 162
Susan 162
W. Dale 164

EVERSBERG
Ashley Louise 191
Jon Russ 176
Leslie Meredith 191
Max 176
Max Robert 176,191
Robert Russ Milburn 191

EVORY
Ray 194
Sharon Kay 194

FALTYSEK
D. R. 190
Gena Renee 190

FEIT
Fred Nathaniel 220
Fred Williams 212,220
Frederick Phillip 212
Jeffrey 213
John 213
Melissa Ann 213,221

FERRELL
Deborah Joyce 182
Gordon 167
Jana Jill 182
Joe Gordon, Sr 167,182
Joe Gordon, Jr 182
Linda 167,182
Lisa Dianne 182
Wyndell M., Sr 167,182
Wyndell Marcus, Jr 182

FIELDS
Dana 181
Donald 181
Doris Jeanette 166,181
Jeanne Marie 181
Rickey 181
Ted Forrest 166
Teddy 166,181

FINGER
Deborah Kay 195
Donald Ray 195
James Wesley, Sr 180
James Wesley, Jr 180, 195
James Wesley III 195
Lou Ann 180

FIRESTONE
Debbie Linn 220

FISHER
Joseph 161
Leigh 161
Phyllis Frierson 161, 174

FLOYD
William 154

FLUITT
Brandy Ray 185
David 169,185
Delma 169
Horace 169
Lawrence 169
Leonard 169
Linda 169
Shawn Ray 185

FOREMAN
Angela Denise 184
Cynthia Lynn 185
Frank 184
Jeffrey Allen 185
Nancy Caroline 185

FRAME
Winnie Ann 193

FREE
Fay 180,194
Kay 180,194
Marvin Davis, Sr 180
Marvin Davis, Jr 180

FRIERSON
Ambrose Montgomery 151, 158
Amy Dawn 179
Ann 237
Ann Marilyn 167,183
Annie L. 148
Annie Leigh 150,153
Annie Virginia 151
Archer Screven 147
Avis Pearl 158,169
Baby boy 151
Barbara Katherine 183
Becky 184
Benjamin 157,168
Bernadette 161
Bessie Harwell 150,154
Beverley 179,193
Billie Carol 157,167
Bobbie Lou 158,170
Bula 156,167
Buster Lee 184
Carl 157
Carla 161
Caroline 146
Carrie Katherine 196
Charles Davis 138,146, 148,237
Charles Davis (II) 151, 156
Charles Edward 168,184
Charles Gary 179,193
Charles Martin 151,156
Charles Martin, Jr 156
Charles Milton 156,167
Christian Basinger 162
Christopher Robin 179
Cindy Gaye 165
Clarence Nicholson, Sr 154,162
Clarence Nicholson, Jr 162
Clarence Parker 151,156
Clarence William 166, 179
Cleo 168,184
Curtis 157
Cynthia Lynn 181
Cynthia Renee 165,179
Danny Ken 165
Davis Wallace 156,166
Della 156,166
Dickie Lynn 183,196
Dorothy Belle 168,184
Dorothy Witten 150,154
Early 158,170
Edward Bernard, Sr 154, 161
Edward Bernard, Jr 161
Edward Butler 150,154
Edwin Screven 154
Eileen 165,179
Elizabeth E 148,150
Elizabeth Ellen 151, 157
Elizabeth Mouzon 146, 147
Elizabeth (Richebourg ?) 22, 237
Emma Eldredge 148,152
Emma Elizabeth 146,148
Eugene Victor 147
Eula 156,167
Evie 157,167
Forrest Edward I 158, 170
Forrest Edward II 186
Frances 168,184
Frances Harmon 147
Franklin 168
Gary Charles, Sr 167, 182
Gary Charles, Jr 182
George Archer, b 1837 147
George Archer, Sr 150, 154
George Archer, Jr 154
George Archer III 162, 174
George Archer IV 174
George Nicholson 154
George Parker 148,151
George Parker (II) 151
George Phillip 146,147
George Phillip, Sr 150,153,237
George Phillip, Jr 153,161
George William 149,153
Georgette Phillipa 147
Georgie Cornelia 151
Gilbert Wayne 155,165
Gladys 157
Grace 156,166
Gregory Paul 184
Gulielmer Ellen 149
H. W. 151
Helen Marie 156,166
Hoit Aaron 179
Hoit Dawn Clayton 156, 165
Hoit Karen 165,179
J. Allison 148
Jamie Lynn 179
Jennifer Lory 161
Jerrenda Gail 170
Jerry Don 168,184
Joel Clayton 165
John (I) 138
John (II) 138,237
John (III), b 1777 7,21,138,146,236,237
John, b 1847 148,151
John, b 1902 157,238
John, b ca 1925 158
John Bolinger 162
John Lawrence 151
John Milton 151,157
John Peter 146
John Witten, b 1814 146,237
John Witten, b 1838 147
Johnny Dale 167,183
Josephine 157
Julia Lawrence 7,15,22, 138,142,143,148,151, 199,226,228,237,246, 247,251
Julia Margaret 166,180
Julia Wallace 151,155
Kate Wilds 149,153
Kenneth L. 156,165
L. E. 158
L. Edward 151,158
Lance 156
Lance Edward 167
Lisa Caroline 181
Lloyd Douglass 156,165
Lois 157
Lola 151
Lorraine Screven, Sr 22,23,147,150
Lorraine Screven, Jr 22,150,154
Lucille 157,168
Maggie Marsden 148,152
Mamie 148
Margaret Screven 147, 149
Marjorie Ann 158,170

Martha Caroline 153,161
Martha Irene 147
Martha Lorraine 154,162
Martha Screven 149,153
Martin 158
Mary Ann 146,147
Mary Ella 151,155
Mary Eleanor, b 1842 147
Mary Eleanor, b 1900 150,154
Mary Helen, 1858 148, 152,166
Mary Helen, b 1926 166, 179
Mary Screven 149,153
Melton Lois 158
Michael Edward 184
Mildred Nell 157,168
Monte 158
Myrtle 156,166
Ola Mae 157,167
Pamela 168
Pamela Ann 165,179
Pascal 157,168
Patti 168,184
Penelope 182
Phillip 237
Phillip Bernard 147, 150
Randall Lynn 170
Randy Charles 165
Regina Allison 148,152
Rickey Bell 183
Robert Burdell 146,148
Robert Charles 166,181
Robert Davey 170,186
Robert Davis 151,158
Robin Louise 181
Roswell Bralton 174
Ruby 158,169
Sadie Belle 156,166
St. Julian 147
Shelly 193
Sheri D Anne 186
Sherry Patricia 181,195
Sidney H. 151,158
Stephanne 184
Stephen Hall 193
Susan Ellen 151,156
Susan Mary 146,147,235
Tatiana 183
Terry Don 184
Terry Lynn 165,179
Thomas 167,182
Thomas Clarence 147,149
Thomas E. 151,157
Thomas Keith 182
Thomas Millard 156
Thomas Screven 147
Tommy Earl 168,184
Tommy Edward 184
Truett 157
Virgil 157,167
Von Rhea 168,183
W. A. 151,157
William Douglass 157
William E. 170
William Screven 147,149
Willie 156,166
Zella Ethel 151,158

FUCHS
Arva Nell 189

FULTON
Mary 141,242

GALE
Bernice 173

GANN
James Andrew 211
Stephen 220
William Taylor 211,220

GARDNER
Jessica Lynn 221
Mike Lloyd 221

GARSBANE
Sandra 180

GERARD
Davis 166,180
Florrie 166,180
Pamela 180,195
Will 166

GIBSON
Floyd Lee 202

GIDCOMB
Ida 153

GIFFORD
Amansa Joyce 192
Billy Eugene 164,178
Charlotte 178
Clayton Todd 192
Danny Arnold 177
Douglass Eugene 178,193
Eva Renee 192
Gaylia Joyce 178,193
James Edward (Frame) 193
James Weldon 178
Jeremy Scott 192
Jerry Don 178,192
Jonothon Davis 192
Julie 178
Larry Dale 177
Marla June 177
Mary Jane 177,192
Natalie Noel 193
Nathan Don 192
Patricia Ann (Frame) 193
Ronald Duane 177,192
Roy A. 164,177
Roy E. 164
Susan 178
Tony Scott 178
Tony Donald 164,178
Troy Michael 178,192
Virginia 177,192

GIVENS
Margaret 207

GLOVER
Amber Deanne 192
Bobby 196
Brand 196
Eric Nathan 192
Johnny 192
Robert 196
Roy Bryan 192
Tina 196

GOLDEN
Elsie 202

GONZALES
Alicia 170

GOODE
Henrietta 168

GORDON
Vickie L. 192

GOSCH
Brenda Faye 165
Jay Troy 165
Jimmie Dale 165,179
John Henry 165
John Matthew 179
John Wayland 165,179
Laurine 156
Sabra Ann 179

GOSSETT
Emma May 143,159,201

GRAHAM
Hugh Gerald 213
---- 150

GRAMMER
Mary 177

GRAVES
Alan 171,207
Eva Joyce 192

GREGORCYK
Dennis 187,215
Heather Denise 187,215

GREIGER
Laurina 180

GREY
Charlotte (Head) 22

GRIGGS
James Milton 196
Michael Lee 183,196
Milton 183
Rebecca Ruth 183,196
Treva Jo 183,196

GRUSENDORF
Martha 166

HALL
Glenn 183
Janene 183
Kathy Sue 183

HALLIBURTON
Opal 172

HANNA
Mary (Parks) 242

HARDING
James 184

HARRELL
Mary Beth 169

HARRIS
Barbara Ann 196
Clara Katherine 214
Elizabeth Tracy 214
Marianne 214,221
Megan Marie 214
Nancy Jeanne 214
Patricia Ann 214
Robert Joseph, Sr 214
Robert Joseph, Jr 214
William Parke 214

HART
Christina Lynn 188,216
Deborah Ellen 220
Zeke 188,216

HARWELL
Sarah Olivia 150

HAUSEY
Connie 177

HAVERTY
Patricia Ann 178

HAWKINS
Ann Gillian 208
Harvey Milo 202
Lysle DeNier 202
Theodore G. 202,208

HAY
Grace 139,241
Patrick 139

HAYS
Christopher Shawn 195
Jack Dennis 195
Louise 167

HAZEL
Bob 186
Bobby 186
Debbie 186

HEDGECOCK
Ivy 174

HELMAN
Lola 168

HENDERSON
Bruce Hart 208
David Moore 208
James Richard, Sr 202, 208
James Richard, Jr 208
Kay Moore 208
Richard Pleasant 202
William Pleasant, Sr 202,208
William Pleasant, Jr 208

HENRY
Mark Wallace 189,217
Patrick 240
Robert M. 189,217

HENSLER
Jesse 195

HERNANDEZ
Mary Ellis 197,222

HIEBER
Jen Patricia 219

HILL
Chad Robert 176
Jeffrey Scott 176
Karen Ruth 163,177
Robert Filmore, Sr 163
Robert Filmore, Jr 163, 176

HODES
Craig Russ 176
Henry J. 176
Jennifer Ruth 176
John Taylor, Sr. 176
John Taylor, Jr. 176
Laurinda Lee 176
Mary Shaw 176
Priscilla Ann 176
Timothy Daniel 176

HOFFMAN
Constance Caroline 149
Florence Louise 149
Frances Augustus 149
J. W. 149
Katy Ponchartrain 149
Mary Russ 149
Susan Mary 149

HOLADAY
Ann Elizabeth 176,191
Barbara Russ 176
Charles Austin 176

HOLDEN
Everett Russ 155
Henry M., Sr 155
Henry M., Jr 155

HØLTSCLAW
W. W. 254

HOOKER
Betty 204,213
Charles Richard 204
Christina 212
Dixie Louise 204,212
Dan 213
George Coulter 204,213
George Wesley 204
George Williams 200,204
Herriet Lou 23,200,203
Liza 212
Margaret 213
Mary Helen 204,212
Mary Lee Margaret 204, 212
Michael Weber 204
Mildred Lorene 204,212
Nolys Martha Ann 204
Raymond Wallace 204,212
Ryan 212
Stephanie 212
Steve 213
Terry 213
Wallace Taylor 200,204
Wesley Wallace 212
Zachary Taylor, b 1849 200
Zachary Taylor, b 1933 204,212

HORN
Angelina DuAnne 218
Bernard Carnahan 202, 208
Casey Michael 218
Craig Mitchell 209
Cynthia Jane 208,217
David Matthew 218
Donald Thomas 202
Dorothy Virginia 202
Duane Wallace 209,218
Elizabeth Wallace 202, 209
Flora Belle 202,209
Jennie Murray 199,203
John Bernard 208,218
John Carnahan 199
John William Herschel 199,202
Julie 217
Karl Burger 202,209
Karl W. 199,202
Kathleen Elizabeth 209, 218
Keith Christopher 217
Kevin 217
Lewis Edwin 202,208
Lewis Patrick 208,217
Lulie Gilliam 199,202
Paul Bayard, Sr 22,202, 208
Paul Bayard, Jr 209
Pearl Isabel 199,203
Roberta Elizabeth 202, 209
Sally Lucille 208,217
Tina Louise 218
Wallace Birch 199,202
Wanda Rosetta 209,218
Zona 202,209

HORNE
Ed, Jr 174
Edwin 174
Elizabeth 174
William 174

HOUSTON
James Nance 200
Katherine 204,214
Marian Jean 204,214
Mary Elizabeth 204,214
Mary Lawrence 200,205
Oscar Parke 200,204
Wallace Frederick 200

HOWELL
Kristen Beth 221
William Edgar, Jr 221
William Edgar III 221

HUDSON
Alva Joyce 182

HUESTIS
Linda 164

HUFF
Bertie 156

HUGHES
William 175

HULL
Gretchen 152
Ida McIvor 152
Miriam Underhill 152
Montfort 152
Samuel A. 152

HUNICUTT
Isabelle 186

HUNT
Anna 134
Cecilia 134
Josiah 134
Mary 225
Thomas, Sr 134,224
Thomas, Jr 134,224
Thomas (III) 134

HUNTER
Florien Elmore 153
Warren 153

HUTCHINSON
Ashley Adams 174
Charles M. I 153
Charles Moore II 153, 161
Charles Moore III 161, 174
Eleanor 153,161
Jane Hope 161,174
Martha Clare 174

HUTCHISON
Clifford Ross, Sr 164, 178
Clifford Ross, Jr 178
George 155
John Lewis 164
Judith Ann 164,178
LeRoy 155,164
Lorraine Wilson, Sr 155,164
Lorraine Wilson, Jr 164
Paul David 164
Roydean 164,178
Tara Jane 178
Will 155

IVY
Lillie 157

JABOROSKI
Kendy Kay 190
Mark A. 190

JACK
Alex Carnahan 210
Alexander Neal 210
Barbara Neal 210
Betty Alexa 210
Carly Michelle 219
Marilee Denise 219
Stephen Virgil 210,219
Tiffani Carol 219
Toby Neal 219

JACKSON
Jerry 194
Lisa Ann 194
Pauline Elizabeth 164
Ruby Lee 194
Tina Marie 194

JAMES
Don 208

JAY
Royce, Sr 182
Royce, Jr 182
Sherry 182

JENKINS
Caroline Ann 186

JENNINGS
Jessica Renee 179
Robert Wayne 179

JESSOP
Edward 134,225
Elizabeth 134,224,225
John 225

JIMENEZ
Joe 180

JOHNS
Herbert F. 155

JOHNSON
Geraldine Karen 209,218
Leo La Forrest 210
Madeline Joy 209,219
Warren Taylor, Sr 187, 215
Warren Taylor, Jr 187, 215
Wilbert H. 209

JOLLY
Nancy Evelyn 219

JONES
Dilys 161
Don B. 212
Jane 176
Lucille 164
Nolys 204

JORDON
Harold 165
Jane 150

JOURNEAY
Marilyn 181

KELLEY
Jennifer 197,222
Melissa L. 187,215
Patrick 187,215
Shaun Patrick 187,197, 215,222
Vanessa L. 187,196,215, 222

KELLY
Allison 186
Andrea Kay 186
Erin Thompson 186
Joe M., Sr 169
Joe Marshall, Jr 169, 186
Marshall Allen 186
Stephen Wade 186
Thomas Plaz 169,186

KENNER
Adam Leon 219
Dawn Marie 219
Richard Lawrence 219

KENT
Bob 207
Carol Jeane 207,217
Kathleen Clive 208
William Wallace 208

KEYSER
Stephanie Ann 196
Stephen 196

KIKER
Rebecca 184

KILBEERY
Judy 183

KIMBAL
---- 147

KIMMET
Daniel McHugh 220
Katie Ann 220
Megan Marie 220
Shane Henry 220

KINCAID
Jackie 182

KING
John Samuel 203

KINSER
Ashley Elizabeth 194
Stephen 194

KNADEL
Carolyn 185
Elizabeth Ann 185,196
James 185
Janette 185

KNEGGI
Frances 158

KOONTZ
Dana 178

KREHOFF
Margaret Ann 194

KRESSENBERG
Keith 183

LAKATOS
Helen (Higgins) 187,215

LAMBERT
Estern Russell 191
Katherine Austin 192
Lindsey Elizabeth 192

LANCASTER
Anne B. (Smith) 171, 206
Louann 187,215

LANE
Bernice 156

LAWRENCE
Elizabeth Helena 137, 228,234,235,251
John 227
Jonathan (I) 135,227, 251
Jonathan (II) 135,227, 251

Jonathan (III) 135,137 226,228,234,251
Robert de Treville 22, 234
Samuel 228
Stephen 228
Thomas (I) 21,127,135, 227,228,251
Thomas (II) 135,228,251
William 227

Le DOUX
Silvia 164

LEE
Bethel Ruth 196,22
Isaac 196,222
Jerry 196,222

LEGGETT
Gabriel 134,225
Helena (Eleanor) 134, 135,228
John, b 1677 134,225
John, b 1700 134

LEINDENMAN
Joan Enid 175

LEIPER
Allen 220
Christopher Brian 210
Eric Jerome 211
George Wallace 210
Hugh Carnahan 203,210
June Elizabeth 203,210
Mary Jennifer 210,220
Nicholette Christine 211
Thomas Edmund 203
Thomas Karl 210,220
Wallace Hardy 203,210

LIGGETT
Caroline 200

LIGHT
Craig Russ 175
George H. 163
Jeffrey Tabb 175
Linda Ellen 175,191
William Craig 163,175
William George 175

LILLY
Edmund Jones 176

LIPKA
Bernice 179

LITTLE
John 237

LOGAN
Flora May 153
Fred A., Sr 153
Fred A., Jr 153
George 137,233,235
George (II) 233
Gillruth 153
Helen 137
Kate Hunter 153

LOOMIS
Romana 218

LOVE
Gerald Loren, Sr 219
Gerald Loren, Jr 219
Jeffry Benton 214
Lorina Elizabeth 157
Ola 157

LOVATO
Ralph Robert 222
Robert Paul 222

LOWE
Frederick 205
Mary Elizabeth 205,214

LOWERS
Brian Christopher 196
Jesse Wade 196
Larry Dwane, Sr 196
Larry Dwane, Jr 196

LOWRY
Burt Lewis 171,206
Elizabeth Ann 187,215
Mary Susan 187,215
Patrick Shepherd 187, 215
Wallace Edwin, Sr 171 206
Wallace Edwin, Jr 171, 187,206,215

LUBBOCK
Patricia 188,216

LUDLOW
Henry 228

LUNA
Doris Louise 210

LUPE
Mary 163

LUTSA
Gary Lynn 178,193
John 178
Kelley Lynn 193
Leslie Renee 193
Wayne Lee 178

LYNCH
Mary Rebecca 165

MADDUX
Mable 156

MADING
Athlyn Curry 154
Imogene 154

MALAER
Tami Joe 165

MALKIE
Christopher Karl 209
John 209

MALONE
Patsy 176

MARCELL
Sarah (Lawrence) 235

MARION
Francis 228

MARKLE
Keith 165

MARQUART
Dean 182
Greg 182

MARQUIS
Bonnie 161

MARTIN
Danny Joe 181,195
Dickey Dell 181,195
Niko 195
Robert S. 181
Sharon Kay 186

MARTINEZ
Alma 195

MASSEY
Gary Dale 192
Tashia Leanne 192
Tiffany Jane 192

MATHEWS
Lessie 164

MATICS
Ferdinanced 152
Florence 152,160
Mary Lawrence 152,160
Zora Eudocia 152,160

MATTINGLY
Ronnie 170
Sharon 170
Tom 170

MAXWELL
Bess Eldon 162
Roderick 162
W. Eldon 162

MAY
Janie 199
Nancy Elizabeth 199

MAYFIELD
Dan, Sr 193
Dan, Jr 193
Melissa 193

MAYO
Allye Byrne 161
Stella 177

McANNELY
Cynthia Cornelia 151

McBURNETT
David Barry 175,191
David Lee 175
Laura Gray 191
Leigh Allison 191
Linda Lee 175,191
Randall Russ 175

McCALEB
Ruth 173

McCall
Wyndy 162

McCLUNG
Nancy 141,244

McCONATHY
Mary Frances 178

McELVEEN
Margaret 22

McFADDEN
---- 165

McGRATH
Jean Cecil 155
John Parr 175
Margaret Lee 175
Maureen 175
Richard James 175

McGREGOR
Elizabeth 138,235

McIVOR
Flora 149
Ida 149

McKELVEY
Mary 138

McMILLAN
Laura 186
Ruby 158

McMURTY
Lee Roy 157

MEAD
Martha 134,225

MELIUS
Fredrick William 203

MEYER
Sue 185

MILBURN
Helen 191

MILLER
Alan Curtis 189,217
Diane 218
Idele 151
Jarrod 189,217
Kenneth Wayne 189,217
Nell 185
Ronald Jacob 189,217
Scott 189,217
Stephen Wade 189,217

MILLS
Winifred 174

MINTZMEIER
Barbara 183

MICHELL
Mary 130
Mary Dorothy 208

MITTS
Marjorie 212

MODISETTE
Sonja 184

MOFFETT
Gail Ann 189
N. R. 189
Tracy Elaine 189

MONROE
David Houston 214
Harvey Norvell, Sr 214
Harvey Norvell, Jr 214

MOORE
Catherine Laverne 207
Edwin Wallace 202,207
Henry Clay 202
James 232
James Wallace 207
Jeanne 202,207
Rita Anne 208

MOREHEAD
Eleanore 162
Eugene 154,162
John 162
Lester, b ca 1900 154
Lester, b 1942 154,162
Lester, b 1974 162
McCall 162
Sam 162

MORGAN
Edward Aaron 219
Michael Edward 219
Michelle Louise 219

MORRIS
Jessica 186
Linda 170,186

Travis 170

MOULTRIE
William 237

MOUZON
Mary 146,237

MUNSON
Wendell 169

MUNZY
Cheryl 182

MURRILL
Francis 237

NEEDHAM
Brian Wade 189
Dane Neal 189
Edward Earl 172
Jason Lane 189
Jewell Earline 172,189
Lloyd Joyce 172,189
Virginia Lynn 172,190

NELSON
Carl 211
David 211
Kristen Lou 212
Suzanne 212

NICHOLS
Christian Kenneth 196
Jerry K. 196
Jolee Rebecca 196

NICHOLSON
Jane 22,154,162
Leslie 187,215
Mary 154
Milo Parker 154
Sarah 154
---- 149

NIKISHER
Dawn Pauline 218
Michael J. 218

NIXON
Inez 167

NORMAN
Earl 164
Gina 177
John Brad 177
John Melbourne 164,177
Martha Fay 164,177

NORRIS
Gerrard Phillip 193
Phillip Anthony 193
---- 148

NULL
Maebeth 169
Merle Esther 165

O'BRIEN
Richard 210

OLIPHANT
J. D. 169

O'MARA
Betty Lou 167,183
James Alvin 167
Jim 167

ORME
Betty 143,159,201

OTIS
Jo Ann 176

OWENS
Arthur F. 166
Billy Dell 166,181
Claradette 178
Joyce Marie 166,181
Luella 180

PALIMERI
Nancy Elaine 207

PALKOWETZ
Mary Rebecca 188,216
Rudolph 188,216

PARK
Christopher 217
Douglas Lewis 217
Frederick Blair 217
Jennifer 217

PARKER
Hannah 235
Joseph 137,235
Merrill 161,174
Robert 161
Robert Charles 174
Samuel 137,228,234,235
Samuel Daniell 235
Susan Mary 137,138,148, 235,251
Suzanne 161,174
Vivian 161

PARKS
Catherine 141,242
Ezekiel 242
James 141,242
Joseph 242
Margaret 242
Robert 141

PARR
James Carl 163
Margaret Lee 163,175

PARSONS
Betsye Ross 171,188, 207,216
Jean Stewart 171,189, 207,217
Judy Ann 171,189,207, 217
Ross 171,207

PASLEY
Cecilia 134

PATRICK
Mary 134

PATTERSON
Anne 171,206

PATTON
James 240

PHELPS
Jacques 152

PHILLIPS
Kay 193

PHIPPS
Abrams 152
Allene Imogene 152
Annie Pearl 152
William Richardson 152

PILOT
Elizabeth Rachel 235

PITZER
Lisa Gaye 172

PLANTS
Gayle 191

POITEVENT
Earl 149
Eliza Jane 149
June 149
William James 149
---- 149

POLASEK
Rebecca 186

POTTS
Lillian 163

PRATHER
Hugh II 175
Hugh III 175,191
John Christopher 191
Scott 191

PROCTOR
Sarah 137,233,234

PUGH
Al 180

PURNELL
Aura 154

PUTNAM
Michael 212

PYLAND
Mary Belle 171,206

PYLES
Ann 140,230
Francis, Sr 140,230
Leonard 140,230

RABB
Nollie Ida Struve 165

RANDALL
Martha Eleanor 147,149
Mary (Collier) 159,201
Thomas 147

RAY
Edith 157
Lorraine 165
Margaret Orelia 157,168
Mildred Lucille 157,169
Thelma 157,169
Wallace Fisher 157
Zella Mae 157,169

RAYBAL
Frank 219
Mark Ronnie 219

REECE
Allen 195

RENSCH
John T. 212
Mary Lou 212

RHODES
Don Lawrence 160, 173
Frank 160
Fred Brady 160,173
James 152
Mamie Frierson 152
Peggy Sue 173,190
Robert Frierson 152
Ruth Ann 173,190
Wanda Kay 173,190

RICHARDSON
Elizabeth 134,225
John 134,225

RICHEBOURG ?
Elizabeth 22,138,237

RICKE
Laura 182

RIDGEWAY
Melia (Amelia) Eloise 159,201

RIGHTMER
John B 168
John Ross 185
John Wallace 168
Margaret Frances 185
Martha Regene 185
Martin Ross 168,185
Mary Nell 185

ROBBINS
Mamie 156

ROBERTS
Debra 167

ROBINSON
David G. 190
David Scott 190
Doni Brent 190
Gene 177
Gordon Matthew 192
Matthew Earl 177,192

RODGERS
Mark Edward 179
Regina Lynn 179
Rissa Lee 179

RODRIQUEZ
Anthony 181
James 181
Patrick 181
Tony 181

ROMBERT
Florida 137

ROSHTO
Lurline 153

ROSS
Georgie W. 149,153
George Washington 149

ROSSER
Sally 170

RUDD
Katheryn 162

RUMBAUGH
Janet 188,216

RUML
Alvin 209
Lois Hays 209
Treadwell II 209

RUSS
Alexander McClure, Sr 155,163
Alexander McClure, Jr 163
Allison Everett, Sr 154,162
Allison Everett, Jr

162,174
Alva Curtis 148
Alva Murray 155,163
Ann Hollingsworth 163, 176
Asa, b 1807 147
Asa, b 1848 148
Asa, b 1870 150
Asa, b ca 1884 150
Bernice Dewees 162,175
Carlton Craig 155,163
Cecil 154
Christine 175,191
Edwin 147
Elizabeth Craig 163,176
Ella Adeline 148,150
Ella Craig 155,163
Emma Frierson 148
Frazier 148
Jane Potter 147
Lance Lee 174
Leon Fair, Sr 155,163
Leon Fair, Jr 163,175
Louisa C. 147,149
Luther 147
Margaret Marden 154,163
Martha Jane 163,176
Mary Alma, b 1876 155
Mary Alma, b 1929 163, 176
Mary Amelia 147,149
Mary Cynthia 163,175
Mary Dee 150
Mary Eliza 148
Mary Witten 148
Rosa Adele 150,155
Rosa Amelia 148
Samuel Potter 147
Sempronius, b 1878 155
Sempronius, d 1973 163, 176
Sempronius E., b 1844 148,150
Sempronius Michael 176
Sterling 163
Sterling Everett, Sr 148,150
Sterling Everett, Jr 150,154
Susan Georgianna 147
Virginia, b 1916 163, 175
Virginia, b 1943 175, 191
Witten Booth, Sr 150, 155
Witten Booth, Jr 155

RUSSELL
Rick 220

RUTHERFORD
Katherine 141,244
John 244

SALTONSTALL
Gordon 227

SANDERS
Janet Sue 219

SARGENT
Sam S. 22

SAYERS
Alexander 240
Jean 131,139,240,254
William 240

SCARBOROUGH
Dana Linn 187,215
Gaile Marie 187,215
Kelley Lee 187,215
Lisa Ann 187,215
Thomas Lehn 187,215

SCHAAF
Jeff 194
Kimberley Michelle 194

SCHANEN
Amy Allison 191
Dean Edward 191
Glynn Edward 191

SCHULTZ
Clare Lynette 214

SCHWENKE
Katie Jane 176
Kenneth Herman 176

SCOTT
Barbara 140,229

SCREVEN
Martha E. 147
Mary Ann 147

SCROGGINS
Larita 163

SEARS
Lori Nichole 190
W. G. 190

SELLERS
Gregory 189
S. A. 172,189
S. Roscoe 172
Suzanne 189

SENSENICH
Sharon Sue 212

SESLER
Weda Louise 181

SHARPLESS
Garland Leslie, Sr 179
Garland Leslie, Jr 180
Mary Rebecca 180
Sherrie 180,193

SHAW
Glenn 184
Scottie 184

SHEPHERD
Bernice Dewees 162
Jim 170
Martha Sue 187,215
Phillip Ray 170
Robert Montgomery 170

SHIVELY
Hunter 182
Scott 182

SHOCK
Becky 169,186
Billy Joe 186
James 169
Joe Ray 169,186
Lance Lee 186

SHUTT
Matissa Margaret 178
Suzanne Mary 178
William L. 178

SIEGLE
Linda 188,216

SIMPSON
Juanita Diane 183

SIMS
Helen Janet 203,209
Mary K. 195
Virgene 203,210
Virgil Jones, Sr 203
Virgil Jones, Jr 203

SINGER
Arnold 175
Regan McClure 175
Witten 175

SMITH
Alissa Virginia 191
C. Ed 202
Elizabeth 227
Leon Russ 191
Lola 177
Mary Frances 203
Thomas Nash III 191
Thomas Nash IV 191
Vickie 220

SMRKOVSKY
Eloise 174

SNODDY
Anna 141,243,245
John 141,243,245
Libby 243
Walker 243

SNOW
Millard 160
R. N. 160

SOWELL
Virgie 167

SPEARS
Everatt A., Jr 177
Janifer 170,206

SPIER
Hazel Mae 204

STARKE
Sandra Kaye 191

STEPHENSON
Jennifer 190,197
Lee 190
Sigrid 190

STEVENSON
Abigail 135,226
Thomas 135,226

STEWART
Nanlee 180

STORTS
Mary Ella 159,201

SUTTON
Amy 174
Andrew Moore 174
William Donald 174

SWEAT
Jeanette 217

SWINDLE
Virginia Dell 170

TAMSITT
Mary Eleanor 210

TARPO
Kathleen Marie 213

TATE
James 243
John 139,243
Maria Mitchell 139,140, 242
Robert 243
Thomas 139,243,244
William 243

TAYLOR
Arthur 203
Bobbie 178
Emily Diane 220
Gladys May 203
James Best 211
Jeffrey Brian 220
Jim Weldon 195
Joe W. 195
Joe Wesley 195
Lara Leigh 195
Mary Elizabeth (Tiny) 203,211
Stephen Wallace 211,220
Taysha 211,220
Wallace Arthur (Tate) 203,211

TERRELL
Margaret Ann 151

THALHAMMER
Robert Alan 212

THOMAN
Dena 202

THOMPSON
Angie 212
Carolyn 212
Debbie 212
Delilah 139
Eddie 212
Helen 175
William E. 212

THORNTON
Josephine 157

TOALSON
Edwin 171,207

TOGNAZINNI
Elsie 208

TOLLETT
Robert D. 208

TOMPKINS
David Wayne 181
Don Wayne 181,196
Doren Wayne 196
Tracy Krystena 196
William Christopher 181

TOWNSEND
Cathy 193
Mary Jane 140,230
Samuel 140,230

TROWELL
Carolyn 189

TUBB
Laverne 176

TUCKER
Linda 192
Ruth 158

TURETZKY
Delbert Lee (Johnson) 210,220
Marilyn Faye (Johnson) 210
Walter William 210
Wayne Le Forrest 220

TURK
Sharon 213

TUTTLE
John 227

UPHOLD
Alan 218
Dona Mae 218,222
Karen Elizabeth 218,222
Raymond Alvy 218
Sharon Lynn 218,222

URBAN
Betsy 193

VALDEZ
Anthony Ray 222
David George 222

VAN FLEET
Mary Frances 195

VOTAW
Aubrey L. 155,164
Bernadette 164,177
Christi 177
Darlene Eliza 177
Doria Marie 164
Iva 155,164
Marie 155,164
Nathan 155
Robert Joe 164,177
Stacy Ann 177

WAINWRIGHT
Martha 233

WALKER
John 141,244
Joseph 141,244
Margaret 141,243
Mary 245
Myrtle 168
William 243

WALLACE
Andrew 141,242,245,252
Anne Marie 198
Bonzie 164
Caleb 245
Carl Lorraine 142,143, 151,159,199,201
Carolyn Ann 211,220
Charles Benjamin 198, 199
Charles Birch 199
Charles Davis 142,143, 151,159,199,201
Charlotte 198
Charlotte May 199,203
Craig Gossett 159,201
Dixie Amanda 198,200
Elizabeth 200
Ephram Jonothon 199
Frances-Keith 23,143, 159,172,201,207
Helen Cornelia 142,143, 151,199
Herschel Ward 200
Hiram Craig 7,15,142, 143,151,198,199,245, 246,247,252
Hugh Alvin 200,204
Ivan Laverne 199,203
James Keith 159,201
James Robert, Sr 142, 143,152,159,199,201
James Robert, Jr 159, 201
James Walker 198,199
Jane Elizabeth 204, 213
Jean Marie 170,187,206, 215
Jennie Elizabeth 198, 199
John E. 142,152,199
John S. 22,23
John William 198,200
Julia Ada 142,143,151, 159,199,201
Julia Frances 159,171, 201,207
Julia Helen 160,172, 201,207
Julia Mary 143,159,171, 201,206
Keith 142,151,159,199, 201
Laverne Eugene 203,211
Lloyd Keith 143,159, 201
Lorie Ellen 211
Martha Rebecca (Randall) 159,201
Mary Catherine, 1893-1972 199,202
Mary Catherine, b 1934 170,187,206,215
Maud 199,202
Michael Eugene 211
Paula Ann 170,187,206, 215
Robert Lee 198,200
Robert Neil 211
Roberta 198,200
Roberta Caroline 200, 204
Samuel, b 1709 141,245, 252
Samuel, b 1770 141,245, 252
Samuel Jonothon 198, 199
Stephen Eugene 211
Susan Marie 211
Thomas Hiram, Sr 143, 159,170,201,206
Thomas Hiram, Jr 170, 206
Wesley Birch 198
William Albert 199
William A. (Big Foot) 245
William J. 21,22,23, 141,142,198,245,246, 252,
William Linn 170,206
William Parker, Sr 142, 143,151,159,199,201
William Parker, Jr 143, 159,170,201,206

WALTERS
Karen Michelle 177
Mahlon IV 177
Teresa Lynn 177

WALLINGFORD
Aveline Joyce 178

WARD
Minnie Lee 200

WARTHEN
Katherine 186

WASHINGTON
George 227,228
Lawrence 227
Lawrence, d 1697 227

WATSON
Jennifer 195
John 195

WEBB
Minnie Belle 163

WELCH
George Berkshire 175

WESTON
---- 149

WHITE
Christopher Adam 174
Fred 169
Gloria Ann 169,185
Gordon B. 174

WHITEHEAD
Avis Lee 165
Daniel (I) 135,226
Daniel (II) 135,226
Mercy 135

WHITTINGHAME
Mary 227

WILCOX
Bob 183
Jimmy 183
Ruth 211

WILCOXON
Sarah 199
Jack 195

WILKINSON
Jason 195

WILLIAMS
Col. ---- 150
Donna G. 181
Elizabeth Zielah 198, 246
Rosa Adele 150
Sharon 185
Shirley 212
Larry 185
Margaret (Parks) 242
Michael 195
Rhonda Kathleen 185
Robert T., Sr 162
Robert T., Jr 162
Screven H. 162
---- Dr 149

WATTS
S. R. 150

WEATHERFORD
Deborah Ann 179

WILLIAMSON
Caro Butler 150

WILSON
John Reid 174
Tom B. 153,161
Tom Buffington 153
Tom Buffington (Buff) 161,174
Tom Buffington (Will) 174
York Lowry 23

WITTEN
Eliza Mary/Elizabeth 138,146,236,237
Peter 138,236,237
Peter Robert 236
Robert 138
Thomas 138,236

WOODS
Andrew 245
Elizabeth 21,132,141, 240,242,244,245,252
James 245
Lois Rosetta 209
Mark 177
Michael 245
William 245

WOODY
Arthur 166
Christopher Todd 194
Dorothy Jo 166
Geraldine 166,180
Gretchen Nanette 194
John Woolsey 166,180
Mildred 166,180
Raymond Scott 194
Ronny Eugene 180,194

WREN
Sara Virginia 210

WRIGHT
Vickie 179

YOUNG
Charles Hamilton 7,21, 22,143,159,171,201,206
Cheryl Louise 187,215
Chester Eugene 171,187, 206,215
Christopher Conley 143, 159,201
Craig Fenner 187,215
Deborah Anne 171,207
George Craig 159,201
Heather Lynn 188,216
John Wallace, Sr 143, 159,171,201,206
John Wallace, Jr 171, 188,206,216
John Wallace III 188, 216
Julia Mary 171,207
Julie Lynn 171,188,206, 216
Kimberly Anne 188,216
Kristen Anne 188,216
Marcia 171,187,206,215
Paul Wayne 171,206
Preston Holt 188,216
Robert Conley 171,187, 206,215
Sarah Elizabeth 171, 188,207,216
Stephen Joseph 171,188, 207,216
Susan Louise 171,188, 206,216
William Conley 143,159, 171,201,206
William Patterson 171, 188,207,216

ADDENDA

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 05074 631 0